

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

1

2

3

4

5

6

11

12

13

14

15

Christian Nationalist Party Leaflets

Christian Nationalism

CHRISTIAN NATIONALIST PARTY

Vs.
LEAFLETS

1951-52

Jew-Communist
Internationalism

BY GERALD L. K. SMITH

C/

Nat

Jew

Inte

BY G

Christian Nationalist Party Leaflets
1951-52

Christian Nationalism

Vs.

**Jew-Communist
Internationalism**

BY GERALD L. K. SMITH

mailing

Printed in the
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
Copyright, 1951, by G. L. K. SMITH

AJK2391
C45A4
V.5

Christian Nationalism

Vs.

**Jew-Communist
Internationalism**

BY GERALD L. K. SMITH

ME25353

Printed in the

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

Copyright, 1951, by G. L. K. SMITH

4JK2391
C45A4
V.5

Christian Nationalism

Vs.

**Jew-Communist
Internationalism**

BY GERALD L. K. SMITH

M825353



1. The Jew-Communist machine, led by its gestapo organization, the A.D.L. (Anti-Defamation League), which is supported and financed by the largest Jewish fraternity, the B'nai B'rith, is now in the midst of a campaign to dilute Christian tradition in America history. They oppose the singing of Christmas carol in schools and have even persuaded the school boards of a number of large cities to destroy all schools hymnals which have in them any reference to Jesus and replace them with Christless song books. They constitute the chief supporters of the so-called Round Table of Christians and Jews which rules out the necessity of Jesus as a condition for brotherhood among men. Their campaign of materialism, which belittles the necessity of Christ, costs millions of dollars and operates in hundreds of directions.

2. The organized Jew machine fights every attempt that is made to outlaw and curb Communism in the Nation and in the States. Every important Jewish organization fought the McCarran Bill and sent lobbyists to Washington to bring pressure on members of Congress. Through their agent in the White House (David Niles) they persuaded President Truman to veto the McCarran Bill which was

passed by a two-thirds majority over his veto. Organized Jews, in cooperation with organized Communists, have consistently opposed loyalty oaths and legislative procedures designed to outlaw Communism in tax-supported educational institutions, etc. To illustrate: There are 315 Jewish organizations in Los Angeles, California. They are federated under the head of a group known as the Los Angeles Jewish Council, which is headed by Judge Isaac Pacht. This organization has gone on record as being solidly opposed to the Tenney bills to outlaw Communism and curb Communism in California. The same pattern is followed in all other states. The Communists can always count on Jewish pressure to protect them whenever legislative procedures are undertaken against the Red menace.

3. The Jew-Zionist machine has always supported Roosevelt Fascism. They encouraged F.D.R. in all his efforts to centralize controls in Washington. They supported all campaigns for regimentation and universal military conscription. All the leaders of the Jew political machine operating behind the scenes favor the Baruch Plan of conscripting everyone from 17 to 70, both men and women.

4. The Jew-Communist machine always agitates racial minorities. In cooperation with violators of tradition, such as the

part Jew Eleanor Roosevelt, this anti-Christ cabal is consistently agitating the Negroes. They promote and support mongrelization, intermixture in schools, intermarriage, and the abolition of all segregation practices.

Note: Whereas all Rabbis and all Jew leaders speaking for organized groups advocate intermarriage and intermixture of the black and white races, the recent North American Conference of Rabbis held in Quebec passed a resolution urging all Jews not to intermarry and to keep their Jew racial purity.

5. This same machine runs its propaganda mill full blast day and night in favor of all programs for exhausting our national resources, such as UNRRA, Marshall Plan, spreading our manpower thin all over the world. They are now in the business of persuading our officials to appropriate intemperate sums to their new Palestine state. Two hundred and fifty million dollars per year is raised by the Jew Zionists in America and is spent on politics, armies, propaganda, etc. This is all tax-free, whereas every dollar given to the Christian Nationalist Crusade and similar movements, including the American political parties, is taxable. In other words, we old-fashioned Americans pay taxes on the money we raise to defend ourselves, but our enemies are tax free on the money they raise to fight us.

anti-Christ ca-
groes. They
on, intermix-
the abolition

all Jew leaders
advocate inter-
black and white
n Conference of
resolution urging
to keep their Jew

ns its propaganda
night in favor of
isting our national
a, Marshall Plan,
all over the world.
s of persuading our
perate sums to their
andred and fifty mil-
d by the Jew Zionists
politics, armies, prop-
x-free, whereas every
an Nationalist Crusade
ncluding the American
le. In other words, we
pay taxes on the money
selves, but our enemies
ey they raise to fight us

6. Every entangling alliance from the League of Nations on down to the United Nations has been supported by the organized Jew and his left wing cohorts. This is merely part of the plan as outlined in the Protocols of the "Learned Elders of Zion" in the campaign for world power. We are asked to betray the tradition created by George Washington and our founding fathers who urged us to "be friendly with all nations, trade with all nations and have entangling alliance with none."

7. The propaganda manipulation machine behind Franklin Roosevelt and Harry Truman has schemed consistently for a World Government across the past twenty years. The theory is that we shall surrender our sovereignty, abolish our Armed Forces, and merge our destiny with the nations of the world into a World Government. The United Nations was supposed to be the first step in this process. Due to the death of F.D.R., the scheme was muffed somewhat and less was accomplished at San Francisco in the formation of the United Nations than was originally intended. The original purpose of this scheme was to abolish our sovereignty so that we would be bound completely, without approval by our Congress, by anything voted in the United Nations. The fact that our sons are now made subject to death by the United Nations

without the voted consent of Congress indicates what these World Government propagandists have in mind.

8. Every leading Jew Zionist in America has not only ~~proposed~~ outlawing the Communist Party, but has supported every Marxist Socialist scheme that has been advocated. They furnished the leading brain trusters, headed by Felix Frankfurter, for the entire program of Socialist regimentation which has been inaugurated in Washington. They supported socialized medicine, national control of education and every phase of planned economy. They have always fought the traditional private enterprise system, the system that has made America great. They have furnished the agitators among the workers and farmers, and wherever discontent has appeared, their hand has been made visible.

9. Millions of Communists and pro-Communists have sneaked into the United States posing as Displaced Persons, Jewish refugees and migratory workers, United Nations employees, etc. etc. Every attempt made by patriotic Congressmen in Washington to protect America against the immigration flood has been fought by all Communist organizations and all leading Jew organizations. The great statesman, former United States Senator Revercomb of West Virginia, was fought by the New Deal

tes
sta
ica
m-
ery
vo-
ers,
pro-
een
rted
tion
ave
rise
eat.
the
tent
sible
nun-
tates
refu-
tions
e by
otect
been
d all
tates
comb
Deal

machine and double-crossed by the Dewey-Republican machine because he dared stand up against the immigration flood. Thousands of dollars were imported from the East to Nevada for the purpose of defeating Senator Pat McCarran, who had made himself wise on the immigration conspiracy. Millions of jobs and millions of houses are occupied by refugees and other foreigners which belong to the veterans of our wars. The Jew-Communist machine smears, blackmails, coerces and practices all the black arts necessary to intimidate anyone who would curb the immigration flood.

10. The Jew financier is the master of all money changers. To the common man the great mystery in this dark hour is why Jews of great wealth cooperate in their money-changing practices with the purposes of international Communism. The great international banking house of Kuhn-Loeb & Co., aided in transferring funds to the Red army in preparation for the revolution of 1917. The international banking house of Lehman Bros. (Herbert Lehman, now United States Senator from New York) has cooperated with a wide variety of Red elements in their campaign for political power. Anna M. Rosenberg, who is now in charge of all manpower in the defense effort, came up through the left wing Labor Party which was

started by the Communist Sidney Hillman. All attempts to shift the control of our money system from the money changer to the Congress, as provided for in the Constitution, is fought by every Jew leader and Jew organizer in the world.

Sensational: Don't fail to read the ten high principles of which the Christian Nationalist Crusade is founded. Is it not simple and is it not sensational to observe that the Jew-Communist-Zionist machine fights with organized might and with great financial support every high principle for which this Crusade stands? The challenge is: "America, awake!" America's spirit must rise and march, and through the proper exercise of the ballot box cleanse the Augean stables and restore the control of our Republic to the great Christian majority of our citizens.

Christian NATIONALISM

**WHAT THE CHRISTIAN NATIONALIST
CRUSADE STANDS FOR.**

Editor's Note: In referring to the term "Jew" we refer to the important organizations of Jews. We recognize that occasionally there is an individual Jew who fights Communism and refuses to go along with the Zionist campaign for world power, but such Jews are never elected to high office in Jewry, and have no influence over the organized machinery of world Jewry.

1. **Preserve America as a Christian Nation** being conscious of the fact that there is a highly organized campaign to substitute Jewish tradition for Christian tradition. America was founded by men and women who settled on the East Coast and the West Coast and came up the Mississippi Valley carrying the cross of Jesus Christ and glorifying our Blessed Lord. This nation in all its tradition is a Christian nation. True enough there have been many people come here who were not Christians and there are many people here today who are not Christians. They must not be denied their Constitutional liberties, but they must not be permitted to overrun us and destroy our Christian nation. This is a Christian nation.

2. **Expose, fight and outlaw Communism.** The passing of the McCarran Bill to outlaw and curb Communism is the result of the labors of Christian Nationalists and our

friends through the years. Every evil force in America has fought the passing of such legislation. Both President Truman and President Roosevelt opposed this legislation under pressure from their unwise and un-American advisors. We must not relax even though the Bill has been passed. At this very moment saboteurs in the Government are exercising themselves day and night in an attempt to prevent the proper enforcement of this act and to belittle the importance of the legislation. Every Communist should be isolated and incarcerated. When, as and if we are brought into open conflict with Communist Russia, these Red traitors within our midst will be prepared to sabotage our production machinery, plant bombs and inaugurate germ warfare.

3. Safeguard American liberty against the menace of bureaucratic Fascism. We must oppose to the limit all forms of bureaucratic Fascism designed to destroy local self-government, states rights and the authority of the people to govern themselves in their own local communities. A strong movement is on foot to put a large number of our personal services under the dictatorial control of the Federal bureaucrats, such as socialized medicine proposals, Federally controlled education, rent control, food control, price control, planned econ-

omy, etc. This all comes under the heading of Marxist philosophy and Fascist technique.

4. Maintain a government set up by the majority which abuses no minority and is abused by no minority. Fight mongrelization and all attempts being made to force the intermixture of the black and white races. We should have a Constitutional amendment forbidding blacks and whites to marry. The decline of every civilization that has gone down has been associated with the mongrelization of the races. This implication does not involve or even approach the thought of hate. In fact, it is an established truth that wherever segregation has been established on the most workable basis the relationship of the blacks and whites is the most cordial and the most practical. The plot to dilute our blood and betray God's plan for our racial destiny is a scheme to weaken us with sensualism, subversion and retrogression.

5. Protect and earmark national resources for our citizenry first. Recently our Government has sold nearly one billion pounds of butter to foreigners at 17c per pound while our own citizens, who pay the taxes, have been compelled to pay 95c per pound more or less. This is only one circumstance, but it typifies a wide variety of circumstances in which

foreigners are favored and our own citizens are penalized. Informed individuals reveal these manipulations have resulted in creating super wealth for manipulators on foreign soil who have been working in cooperation with manipulators on American soil. It still sounds good to say "American resources for Americans first."

6. Maintain the George Washington Foreign Policy of friendship with all nations, trade with all nations, entangling alliances with none. The recent loss of life in Korea indicates what an entangling alliance can do to the blood of our sons. We had always been told that no American boy could be sent to death in battle without a declaration of war by the Congress of the United States. In a matter of a few weeks we saw between 60,000 and 100,000 of our precious sons killed and wounded under a strange banner known as the United Nations flag. No vote was taken by Congress on this, and even Old Glory, our Stars and Stripes, was not honored. It took on all the aspects of war, but we were supposed to be influenced in a 'double talk' procedure which defined this bloody struggle as not a war, but a 'police action.' Under this precedent the abortive U. N. could drain all the blood out of the seed of our race without the consent of the electorate or their representatives. This is the price we have paid for violat-

ing the admonition of the father of our country, George Washington.

7. Oppose a World Government and a Super-State. The Christian Nationalist Crusade is entitled to a big share of the credit for stopping the World Government plot in its tracks. Under the leadership of a certain 'stuffed shirt' element, driven on by shrewd and cunning propagandist, a scheme was cooked up to amend the Constitution of the United States in such a way as to take the United States into a World Government. They went so far as to get 22 states to approve this abortive scheme which would have in it representatives from Russia and all the satellite states. Wittingly or unwittingly, it is a conspiracy to make of us a slave state with the "have not" nations of the world, manipulated by the Jew-Communist machine, coming into enough authority and power to vote us out of our money and out of our blood. Christian Nationalists everywhere in a heated campaign in cooperation with every constructive force have persuaded over half the legislatures to reverse their earlier decisions. The seriousness of the plot is emphasized by the fact that if 36 States had passed this terrible thing we would have lost our sovereignty. We would have literally hauled down the Stars and Stripes to a secondary position.

8. Prove that the Worker, the Farmer, the Businessman, the Veteran, the Unemployed, the Aged, and the Infirm can enjoy more abundance under the true American system than any alien system now being proposed by foreign propagandists. The political opium of the world is the 'social planning' demagoguery advanced by the Jew founder of world Communism, Karl Marx. It now opiates and dopes the thinking of one-half the world, but everywhere this blight spreads, it carries with it slavery, hunger, privation and bondage. Even in Socialist England, which is academically anti-Communist but philosophically pro-Marxist, the people are now goose-stepping in a slave state which starves them, overworks them, and robs them of their private property rights. These half-Communist states, which call themselves the Western democracies and practice Marxist-Socialist planning, have to turn to capitalistic America for the money and the resources to maintain their governments. The so-called Labor Government of England would have fallen years ago had it not been propped up financially by American money, squandered by American profligates in high office. Every American citizen must be reminded that the traditional system of American free enterprise is the cornerstone and the foundation of the abundance we here enjoy. This system must be preserved and wher-

ever it has been menaced it must be restored.

9. Stop immigration in order that American jobs and American houses may be safeguarded for American citizens. When Tom Clark, now a Justice of the Supreme Court, was Attorney General of the United States, he 'let the cat out of the bag' by saying in an unguarded moment: "Over 2,000 refugees are crossing our borders illegally every day in the United States." The laxity of our immigration laws is a scandal that mounted with the advent of the Roosevelt administration. Communist Jews, posing as Displaced Persons, have flooded this nation and brought with them a motley crew of undesirables. The United States Senate Committee on Immigration reveals that this flood of immigration has brought with it our most dangerous spies and subversive agents. "Stop the immigration flood" is the slogan of Christian Nationalists.

Note: We are aware of the fact that there are many fine Christian people in Europe who should be permitted to enter the United States and who have fled the tyranny of Stalin, but under the present immigration laws and immigration enforcements these fine specimens of responsible citizens have been kept out, while the Jew-Communist herds have been allowed to flood in. This situation must be corrected.

10.

Enforce the Constitution as it pertains to our monetary system. Intelligent men and women who are aware of the world situation believe that to crystallize our money system would solve 95% of our problems. It would take our economic control out of the hands of the Jew money changer and the international banker. This in itself is a full-time study, and we are happy to report that along with the Christian Nationalist Crusade there are numerous organizations devoting themselves exclusively to monetary reform.

The above points are the high principles on which this rapidly growing people's movement is founded. Every decent American believes in these principles. Individuals who have thought themselves to be against Christian Nationalism and its founder, Gerald L. K. Smith, learn after a little reading or attending a meeting that they have merely been the victims of smear propaganda. The Jew-Communist machine, which has exercised its power through the big department store advertisers and their ilk have exploited the radio and the printed page in a determined effort to destroy all movements emphasizing the ten high principles summarized above.

After reading this summary of principles stood for, begin on the opposite page and read

a summary of what the enemy stands for. No decent Christian American will have any difficulty in making a decision as to which side he is on. Symbolic of the Christian Nationalist Crusade, we print below a summary of activities in which we are now engaged in order that these principles may be exercised in practical activity. Here are just a few projects to which we are devoting ourselves. We summarize them without amplification:

PROJECTS FOR CHRISTIAN NATIONALISTS

1. Impeach Acheson.
2. Withdraw from and abolish the U. N.
3. Restore and enforce Congressional authority over the disposition of our Armed Forces wherever and whenever fighting is involved.
4. Replace the Jewess Anna Rosenberg (manpower dictator in the Pentagon) with an American-born military hero.
5. Support all legislation in Sacramento introduced by Senator Jack B. Tenney involving curbs on Communism.

6. Reopen the smothered Hollywood investigation.
7. Stop waste in government.
8. Increase efficiency in mobilization, thus lowering taxes.
9. Give the American businessman the liberty to increase production by efficiency rather than to be curbed by bureaucrats.
10. Safeguard the McCarran Bill to outlaw Communism and demand enforcement.
11. Resist with all our might the slave-state program which would conscript every human being from 17 to 70 and make them subject to the will of the Rosenbergs, the Frankfurters, and their ilk.
12. Investigate the Jew-Zionist machine, the Anti-Defamation League and other organizations which have established behind the scenes a secretly controlled and manipulated government. The relationship of these organizations to the world-wide Communist offensive must be exposed.
13. Defeat and expose the plot to involve America in a World Government which would destroy our sovereignty.
14. Honor only the Stars and Stripes. Require that

no American blood shall be spilled under any other flag except Old Glory. . . the Red, White and Blue . . . the Stars and Stripes.

15. Amend the Constitution to forbid any President from holding office more than two terms of four years each.
16. Oppose mongrelization and all attempts to force intermixture of the black and white races. With malice toward none and charity for all. Intelligent and righteous self-interest requires that the destiny of America be kept in the hands of the white man. Make the power of the people who hold these convictions felt in the coming Presidential and Congressional elections.
17. Oppose the conscription of women.
18. Build a mighty national defense based on American genius and its capacity for manipulating military machines.
19. Resist all efforts to destroy the precious steel of our Nation by throwing our sons, limited in number, into competition with the unlimited populations of the Asiatic-Oriental world. America can never breed men as rapidly as the Russians and the

Oriental.

20. Stop the flow of Jews into the United States.
21. Support Senator Joe McCarthy and all other fearless statesmen in their campaigns against treason in government.
22. Jail the traitors who have undermined our Government from within, given away our atom bomb secrets, and played into the hands of our enemies while on the Government payroll. Some think jail is too conservative for these treason plotters.
23. Devise practical political methods for making our opinions felt in support of the above principles and opinions.

We are engaged in many hundreds of other projects, but these are symptomatic and symbolic of this nationwide constructive campaign.

Suggested reading matter in emphasis of the 10 principles of the Christian Nationalist Crusade is contained in the price list summarized elsewhere in this magazine. We call your especial attention to the following:

My Fight for the Right by Gerald L. K. Smith. Life story of Gerald L. K. Smith. Bundle of 15 copies\$1.00

Simplified Facts About Money20c
The Creed of Christian Nationalism
Bundle of 15 copies\$1.00

There are the Big Issues by Gerald L.
K. Smith. Bundle of 15 copies ..\$1.00

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of
Zion\$1.00

The Mysterious Death of Franklin D.
Roosevelt25c

The Anti-Defamation League and Its
Use in the World Communist Offensive
By Robert H. Williams (Former Major
in the Military Intelligence)50c

Know Your Enemy50c

By Robert H. Williams
Jews in the Government by Gerald L.
K. Smith. Bundle of 15 copies ...\$1.00

Is Communism Jewish? by Gerald L.
K. Smith. Bundle of 15 copies ...\$1.00

OTHER LITERATURE AVAILABLE

- (1) THE CROSS AND THE FLAG
 () One Year.....\$2.00 () Six Months.....\$1.00
- (2) THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS
 OF ZION (The Plot of the Jews)..... 1.00
- (3) EXPOSING WALTER WINCHELL by Joseph P. Kamp.... .50
- (4) AMERICA BETRAYED by Joseph P. Kamp..... .50
- (5) THE PLOT TO ABOLISH THE UNITED STATES by Joseph P. Kamp..... 1.00
- (6) THE ROOSEVELT DEATH—A SUPER MYSTERY..... .25
- (7) WORLD EMPIRE by Judge George W. Armstrong..... 1.00
- (8) THE TRAITORS. Dynamic expose by Judge George W. Armstrong..... .25
- (9) THE ZIONIST by Judge George W. Armstrong..... 1.00
- (10) THE PALESTINE PLOT by B. Jensen..... 1.00
- (11) SOCIALIZED MEDICINE (AN UNTOLD STORY) by Major Robert H. Williams..... .25
- (12) KNOW YOUR ENEMY by Major Robert H. Williams.... .50
- (13) THE ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE AND ITS USE IN THE WORLD COMMUNIST OFFENSIVE by Major Robert H. Williams..... .50
- (14) SUICIDE SQUAD (A sensational summary of back-grounds and motives involving Washington and New York suicides)25
- (15) THE JEWS AND THEIR LIES by Martin Luther..... .50
- (16) THE POPES AND THE JEWS (Edicts of more than 20 Popes curbing Jewish aggression)..... .25
- (17) HIDDEN EMPIRE25
- (18) THE WORLD HOAX by Ernest Elmhurst (Contains 243 pages, cloth bound and sewed. A fearless expose of the world plot of Jew control)..... 2.00
- (19) TRIAL ON TRIAL by Maximilian St. George and

	Lawrence Dennis (Contains 503 pages, cloth bound.) (A treatise on Roosevelt's mass sedition trial).....	3.00
(20)	THE NEGRO'S PLACE IN THE CALL OF RACE by Gov. William (Alfalfa Bill) Murray. (Contains 100 pages, cloth bound and sewed. A fearless discussion of the race problem).....	1.00
(21)	MONEY. (A practical handbook for beginners in the study of the money problem).....	.25
(22)	"CHAIN GANGED" BY THE JEWISH GESTAPO by Emory Burke of the Columbians.....	.10
(23)	IS COMMUNISM JEWISH? (A Tract).....3 copies	.25
(24)	I WAS BRANDED WITH THE NUMBER 666 by John W. Hamilton (A Tract).....3 copies	.25
(25)	GEN. GEO. VAN HORN MOSELEY LIFTS THE LID ON JEWS, COMMUNISM, etc. (A Tract).....3 copies	.25
(26)	MY FIGHT FOR THE RIGHT (A Life Story) by Gerald L. K. Smith.....	.10
(27)	JEWS IN GOVERNMENT by Gerald L. K. Smith.....	.10
(28)	TWO-PARTY TREASON by Don Lohbeck.....	.25
(29)	Bundle of back number of THE CROSS AND THE FLAG.....6 copies	1.00
(30)	THE MOST DANGEROUS AND GLORIOUS THING IN THE WORLD by Gerald L. K. Smith.....10 copies	.25
(31)	Free Tracts (A bundle of 25).....	No Charge
(32)	WALTER WINCHELL, JEW TRAITOR? (A Tract).....10 copies	.25
(33)	JEW STARS OVER HOLLYWOOD (Listing scores of Jews using Christian names) (A Tract).....3 copies	.25
(34)	WAS JESUS CHRIST A JEW AS WE NOW KNOW JEWS? (A Tract).....	.25
(35)	AN EYE OPENER (History of the U. S.) (A Tract).....10 copies	.25
(36)	JESUS VS. THE JEWS (A Tract).....3 copies	.25

... cloth bound.)
 ... ion trial)
 ... OF RACE by
 ... (Contains 100
 ... earless discussion
 ...
 ... or beginners in the
 ...
 ... VISH GESTAPO
 ... ians
 ... Tract) 3 copies
 ... NUMBER 666 by
 ... 3 copies
 ... ELEY LIFTS THE LID
 ... (A Tract) 3 copies
 ... (A Life Story) by
 ... y Gerald L. K. Smith
 ... y Don Lohbeck
 ... THE CROSS 6 copies
 ... S AND GLORIOUS THING
 ... ld L. K. Smith 10 copies
 ... of 25) No C
 ... JEW TRAITOR? 10 copies
 ... HOLLYWOOD (Listing scores
 ... an names) (A Tract) 3 copies
 ... [A JEW AS WE NOW
 ... (Tract)
 ... History of the U. S. 10 copies
 ... WS (A Tract) 3 copies

- (37) WHAT THE JEWS SAY ABOUT THEMSELVES
 (A Tract) 10 copies .25
- (38) CREED OF CHRISTIAN NATIONALISM (A Tract)10
- (39) OPEN LETTER TO ELEANOR ROOSEVELT
 by Gerald L. K. Smith10
- (40) THE INTERNATIONAL JEW (Printed in England,
 116 pages) 2.00
- (41) ALIEN MINORITIES AND MONGRELIZATION
 by M. Allen 3.00
- (42) TREASON IN WASHINGTON. Exposed by
 Senator McCarthy50
- (43) WASHINGTON LETTER (Published by the National-
 ist News Service twice a month. Contains inside
 dope and news ordinarily not published elsewhere)
 One Year \$3.00 Six Months \$2.00
- (44) COLLECTED SPEECHES OF CONGRESSMAN
 JOHN E. RANKIN25
- (45) TOO MUCH AND TOO MANY ROOSEVELTS
 by Gerald L. K. Smith50
- (46) THE REAL ISSUES IN THIS FIGHT
 by Gerald L. K. Smith10
- (47) HOW RED IS THE FEDERAL COUNCIL
 OF CHURCHES? 2 copies .25
- (48) FAMILIAR FACES (A Tract) 25 copies 1.00
- (50) THE OTHER PLOT TO DESTROY THE CONSTITU-
 TION by Edgar W. Waybright, Sr.10
- (51) THE KEY TO THE MYSTERY by Adrian Arcand.
 (A 10,000-word manuscript quoting Jews only as
 they confess their plans and programs for world
 domination and the destruction of Christian civiliza-
 tion. Author served five years in prison in Canada
 for having prepared this manuscript.)25
- (52) 100 RED STARS IN HOLLYWOOD (Revised)
 (A Tract) 10 copies .25

Indicate number of copies of each item ordered.

U.S. OF
 1001

Order Blank

1.....	9.....	17.....	25.....	33.....	41.....	49.....
2.....	10.....	18.....	26.....	34.....	42.....	50.....
3.....	11.....	19.....	27.....	35.....	43.....	51.....
4.....	12.....	20.....	28.....	36.....	44.....	52.....
5.....	13.....	21.....	29.....	37.....	45.....	
6.....	14.....	22.....	30.....	38.....	46.....	
7.....	15.....	23.....	31.....	39.....	47.....	
8.....	16.....	24.....	32.....	40.....	48.....	

Send your orders to,

Christian Nationalist Crusade
Post Office Box D-4 St. Louis 1, Missouri

Enclosed find \$..... for literature checked above.

NAME

ADDRESS

CITY ZONE STATE

READ--

**The Cross and
the Flag**

**AMERICA'S MOST COURAGEOUS
MONTHLY MAGAZINE**

One Year: Two Dollars

Six Months: One Dollar

Address all orders to

**CHRISTIAN NATIONALIST CRUSADE
Post Office Box D-4, St. Louis 1, Missouri**

HELP DISTRIBUTE THIS TRACT

Order this tract by the bundle and give it away to your friends. Help win the fight.

This tract may be obtained in bulk for distribution at the following rates:

1 copy	\$.05
15 copies .....	.50
35 copies	1.00
100 copies	3.00
500 copies	10.00
1000 copies	20.00

Address all orders to

**CHRISTIAN NATIONALIST CRUSADE
Post Office Box D-4, St. Louis 1, Missouri**

**JEW
IN
GOVERNMENT**

**And Related
Positions of Power**

By GERALD L. K. SMITH

I was warned not to prepare the statement you are about to read. I was told by shrewd and canny observers that this manuscript would so arouse certain evil and underground forces that they would increase the pressure to incarcerate me on a technicality and to pursue me with unreasonable and persecuting persistence.

I realize what this little package of documented dynamite will do, and I am fully aware of the dangers involved, but I release it in the deep conviction that America must be awakened. I trust that this pamphlet will be distributed by the millions and will result in an awakening, the ultimate of which will be a safeguarding of our national self-respect.

G.L.K.S.

**Printed in the
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA**

Copyright, 1951, by G. L. K. SMITH

Jews in Government

Jews in our Government and organized Jew pressure upon our Government constitute the most powerful factor in determining the foreign and domestic policy of America. Even among the so-called right wing statesmen in our Government, there is a dreadful fear of Jew-power and Jew pressure. Men who command respect fear the accusation of anti-Semitism more than they hate Communism itself.

On December 15, 1938, the largest daily newspaper in America from the point of circulation, the New York Daily News, carried on page 2 an article by John O'Donnell and Doris Fleeson dealing with an attack that had been made on the New Deal Administration because of the high percentage of Jew personalities that were directing the New Deal machine. The article by Fleeson and O'Donnell summarized the accusations by listing the names of 500 Jews who had been planted in strategic positions of power and control in the Government of the United States. These men and women gave America the Roosevelt New Deal. Many of them since that time

have been exposed as out-and-out Communists or underground agents. Space in this brief manuscript does not permit the listing of these 500 and their thousands of Jew subordinates; neither does it permit even a listing of Jews in key positions in the Government today. Suffice it to say, there are many thousands more (many of whom cannot even speak the American language clearly) in the Government now than when the list was supplied by the New York Daily News. Although the article by O'Donnell and Fleeson was so written as to attack anti-Semitism, the Daily News, and Mr. O'Donnell especially, have never been forgiven for allowing these names to appear in print even associated with criticism.

THE KEY TO UNDERSTANDING

No person can understand the world crisis and no person can make a rational interpretation of events unless he understands what the organized Jew is up to.

Mature-minded people recognize the following facts as keys to an intelligent understanding of world problems.

KEY NO. 1: THE ORIGINAL PLOT

The Jew Zionist machine, which is the most powerfully financed political organization on earth, is after world power and world control. This plot was uncovered by the London Daily

Post in the early part of this century when it published "The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion," a secret document which the international board of directors of the Zionist organization never intended for the public to read. More than half of what these Zionists planned on the occasion that these minutes were written has already been fulfilled.*

The Zionists have long since given up explaining the Protocols. Their strategy now is to so persecute writers and publishers that they will be afraid to print this deadly volume.

A sample paragraph appearing in Protocol No. 1 is sufficient to indicate the trend of the Zionists' ambition:

"Our countersign is—Force and Make-believe. Only force conquers in political affairs, especially if it be concealed in the talents essential to statesmen. Violence must be the principle, and cunning make-believe the rule for governments which do not want to lay down their crowns at the feet of agents of some new power. This evil is the one and only means to attain the end, the good. Therefore we must not stop at bribery, deceit and treachery when they should serve

*A copy of "The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion" may be had for \$1.00. Address all orders to the Christian Nationalist Crusade, Post Office Box D-4, St. Louis 1, Missouri.

towards the attainment of our end. In politics one must know how to seize the property of others without hesitation if by it we secure submission and sovereignty."

A paragraph from Protocol No. 2 will help the reader to understand how realistically ruthless the plot for Jew-Zionist power is:

"The administrators, whom we shall choose from among the public, with strict regard to their capacities for servile obedience, will not be persons trained in the arts of government, and will therefore easily become pawns in our game in the hands of men of learning and genius who will be their advisers, specialists bred and reared from early childhood to rule the affairs of the whole world."

KEY NO. 2: JEW MONEY BEHIND RUSSIAN REVOLUTION

Jew banking houses in the United States and Germany and England and France cooperated with both Lenin and Trotsky in the precipitation of the original Russian Revolution. Millions of dollars were supplied, and when Lenin came to power at least 290 of the 300 commissars were Jews. A study of this situation is a book in itself. An effective outline of this has been prepared, the title of which is, "Is Communism Jewish?"*

* Copies of the tract "Is Communism Jewish?"

**KEY NO. 3: JEW POWER GAINED IN FIRST AND
SECOND WORLD WARS**

David Lloyd George in a speech before Parliament revealed that England owed a debt of gratitude to the World Zionist Organization for bringing the United States into the war on the side of England, because of commitments that had been made to the Zionist organization in harmony with their political ambitions. The second World War, in spite of its so-called self-righteous claims, resulted in a Marxist-Socialist government for Britain and the virtual enslavement of one billion additional human beings under the Christ-hating lash of Jew-Russian-Zionist power.

**KEY NO. 4: JEW CONTROL BEHIND THE
IRON CURTAIN**

Honest observers who have been behind the Iron Curtain admit freely and without any tinge of prejudice that the deadly secret police organizations in the Iron Curtain countries are Jew-controlled and Jew-directed. Even in front of the Iron Curtain we find Jews rationing the food in Britain, determining policy in West Germany, and ruling with an iron hand in France and

may be had in bundles. 3 copies for 25c. 100 copies for \$10.00. Address all orders to the Christian Nationalist Crusade, Post Office Box D-4, St. Louis 1, Missouri.

Italy.

POLAND

Jacob Berman. Dictator (Zionist).

Saul Amsterdamski. Political Adviser (Zionist).

S. Skresewski. Minister of Education (Zionist).

Leopold Infeld. Famous physio-mathematician and associate of Einstein, who recently returned from University of Toronto to Poland at invitation of Reds (Zionist).

H. Strassburger. Ambassador to London (Zionist).

***Mieczylaw Szleyen.** Director of School for Political Officers at Lodz (Zionist).

***Tadeusz Oppman.** Military attache in Paris.

Stefan Litauer. Charge d'Affaires for Poland in U.S.A. (Zionist).

J. Galewski. Consul-General for Poland in U.S.A. (Zionist).

Dr. Braniewsky. Chief of Youth Movement (Zionist).

E. Ochab. Secretary, Central Council, Communist Party (Zionist).

BULGARIA

Favanov. Chief Secretary, Minister of Propaganda (Zionist).

***Karanov.** Director of the Varna radio station (Zionist).

***Tragon Menov.** Secretary General of the Union of Bulgarian Fighters (Zionist).

RUMANIA

Anna Pauker (Rabinsohn). Dictator (Zionist).

Paul Davidovici. Councillor to Rumanian Legation in Israel (Zionist).

YUGOSLAVIA

Moishe Pijade. Vice-President of Yugoslavia and ruler (Zionist).

Levy. Tito's advisor on Foreign Affairs (Zionist).

Dr. A. Berkani. Supreme Judge (Zionist).

CZECHOSLOVAKIA

***Klement Gottwald.** President (Zionist).

***Bohumil Lastovieck.** Director of Czech radio network (Zionist).

Slansky. General Secretary of the Communist Party (Zionist).

Edward Goldstrucker. Czech Minister to Israel (Zionist).

B. Germinder. Deputy Gen. Secty. of Communist Party (Zionist).

Zdenek Fierlinger. Vice-Premier (Zionist).

Dr. Rudolf Bystricky (Weichherz). Ambassa-

dor to London (Zionist).

F. C. Weiskopt. Envoy to Sweden (Zionist).

CHINA

Maxim Litvinoff (Finkelstein). Communist Organizational Director (Zionist).

*Gregori Stern. Soviet General now on staff of Chinese Red Army (Zionist). He was known as Kleber in war against Franco in Spain.

Borodin (Grusenberg). Organizer of the Communist Party in China, a member of the Soviet Ministry of Public Works (Zionist).

KEY NO. 5: JEW POWER BEHIND ORIENTAL CRISIS

The background of the Oriental crisis lies in the doublecrossing of Chiang Kai-shek and the anti-Communist forces in China and elsewhere. It has been a State Department policy, influenced and virtually controlled by the Jew Felix Frankfurter and the Jew David Niles. Even Drew Pearson, the tool of Zionism and the obedient character assassin who never fails to fulfill the desires of the Jew Anti-Defamation League has admitted in numerous columns that Dean Acheson (Secretary of State) walks to work every

*Among organizers and leaders of the foreign brigades which aided the Loyalists (communists) in the Spanish Civil War.

morning with Felix Frankfurter, the dominant personality in the Supreme Court and mentor for numerous Marxist personalities in the Government. (More later.)

Cholly Knickerbocker, who by no stretch of the imagination could be accused of so-called anti-Semitism, said in his column on January 17, 1951:

"If you want to know the names of the brain trust behind Dean Acheson, here they are: Paul H. Nitz, Philip Watts, Robert Hooker, Dorothy Fostick, John Davies, Robert Tufts, Carlton Savage, George H. Butler, C. B. Marshall, Herbert Feris and Robert Joyce. They compose what is known as the policy planning office of the Secretary of State. And the deus ex machina of the whole shebang is no one else than David Niles, who was also the power behind the throne of FDR. Incidentally, two of the fellows in this list, John Davies and Carlton Savage, are not to be forgotten. They got in serious trouble years ago when General Patrick Hurley, then our Ambassador to China, denounced them as trying to undermine Chiang Kai-shek. Well, you know where that sort of policy has brought us—to the edge of the present disaster."

These are the ones who made decisions resulting in the present awful situation in China, Korea and elsewhere. This, too, is a book.

**KEY NO. 6: JEW OPPOSITION TO
CHIANG KAI-SHEK**

Every important Jew organization has been opposed to Chiang Kai-shek, the Christian General who has fought Communism in the Orient. They have also been anxious and willing to smear and belittle General MacArthur, who was handcuffed and bound in leg irons, figuratively speaking, while waiting for the Jew manipulators in the United Nations to give them authority to proceed effectively against the Communists. He never received that full authority and even the authority he received came strategically late.

**KEY NO. 7: JEW CONTROL IN
FDR'S ADMINISTRATION**

The Roosevelt Administration cannot be understood unless it is admitted at the outset that the dominant positions in the New Deal machine were held by Jews. The chief advisor concerning personnel was Felix Frankfurter. It is estimated that he and his agents brought at least 1,000 key personalities in the Government who were either Jews or Marxists, subject to his will.

KEY NO. 8: JEW POWER IN THE PRESS

Jews may not own a majority of the newspapers, but they own a majority of the big department stores. These big local department stores are the biggest purchasers of advertising in these newspapers. Their power is so great that the Jew gestapo organization, known as the

Anti-Defamation League, has boasted in writing of its quarantine policy as it pertains to Gerald L. K. Smith. This policy requires that my name not be mentioned favorably or unfavorably in connection with any of my activities on the grounds that any publicity favorable or unfavorable aids the Christian Nationalist Crusade.

The editor of one important daily newspaper defined the quarantine policy when he said: "We shall print Gerald Smith's name in our paper only when we print his obituary." The reader might say, "Why this quarantine of Smith and his associates when we see enough of all other controversial figures, such as Stalin, Harry Bridges, Henry Wallace, leading Democrats, leading Republicans, and Communist personalities?" It is because the Jew machine knows that anything that attracts the eye of the public to their activities endangers their stronghold upon our people.

Note: Some of the more sagacious Jews are already discovering that their high priced campaigns of self-flattery are serving a purpose in reverse.

A sensational note: A quiet, secret survey, which was not even understood by the members of Congress, revealed that whereas most of the members of Congress will flatter the Jews in public, over 300 of them are at heart anti-Semitic.

This was discovered by individuals who took the time to casually visit with members of Congress and get their frank opinion when they were confident that no one else was listening. The same backlog of frustration exists in the hearts of the American people. They have learned to misrepresent their actual feelings for public consumption, but behind closed doors and when the Jew ear is not present, they express their great apprehension and fear of Jew power. A recent poll which the Jews were afraid to publicize, taken by themselves, revealed that 41 million Americans are obviously and openly anti-Semitic.

**KEY NO. 9: JEW POWER IN MOVIES, TELEVISION
AND RADIO**

The movies, the radio and television are controlled by the Jews. The authority of Louis B. Mayer, the Warner Bros., the Paleys, and the Sarnoffs is too obvious to require more space in this brief pamphlet. Future tracts, however, will deal with these subjects in detail.

**KEY NO. 10: JEWS IN THE PRESENT
ADMINISTRATION**

This tenth key becomes the subject of the body of this manuscript. In discussing the Jews in Government, I shall discuss also the Jews behind the Government and near the Government and influential over the Government. This, too,

is a book in itself, and I only regret that time and space and limited funds do not permit a more thorough treatment of this vital phase of our discussion.

Any patriot interested in truth who thinks he can grasp an understanding of the world crisis without recognizing the above enumerated keys to understanding will find himself buried in the marsh lands of confusion and propaganda and deceit.

Editor's Note: As the reader peruses the following he must recognize the fact that only a few of the more conspicuous Jews have been named. Literally thousands and thousands are in the background and on the payroll of either the Government or one of the hundreds of Jew propaganda organizations seeking to influence Government.

Editor's Note No. 2: It is important for the reader to note that every Jewish organization of any consequence is opposed to all legislation seeking to outlaw the Communist Party. Under the leadership of the Jew Senator from New York, Herbert Lehman, every important Jew organization—and there are hundreds of them—sent their lobbyists to Washington buried Congress with telegrams seeking to prevent the passage of the McCarran Bill which outlaws Communism. They succeeded in defeating the ori-

ginal Mundt-Nixon Bill which served the same purpose, but an American public could restrain itself no longer, and the pressure of public sentiment, like a flood out of hand, compelled even a semi-servile Congress not only to pass the McCarran Bill, but passed it over a veto by President Truman, which was allegedly written by David Niles (original name: David Neyhus). This is the most encouraging sign that the deluded American public is about to break loose from the Jew propaganda shackles that have subdued public opinion for too many years. The Jewish gestapo organization (A.D.L.) has been assured by Senator Lehman that he will cooperate fully in the Jew campaign to repeal the McCarran Bill. The outlook for its repeal is dim. This conclusion is based on information which I received during my recent visit to Washington, D. C.

PERSONALITIES IN POWER

Editor's Note: In listing the names of powerful Jew personalities we recognize the fact that all of them are not now in the Government. Some of them have not been on the Government payroll, but have been effectively influential in determining the course of our Government. These distinctions will be made in the paragraph under the name of each individual.

THE SECRET THREE. Felix Frankfurter, Henry Morgenthau and Herbert Lehman consti-

tute the leaders of a secret cabal of Administration control which operates behind the scenes, according to Walter Trohan, chief of the Chicago Tribune Bureau in Washington, D. C. Mr. Trohan revealed this in an exclusive story which appeared in the Chicago **Daily Tribune**, May 29, 1950. He indicated that the power of this secret government, operating behind the scenes, was that which determined our domestic and foreign policy. Immediate Jew pressure went to work on the Chicago **Tribune**, back copies were destroyed, and anyone who sought to reprint the article was threatened with a suit involving copyright infringement. Since the article appeared, Mr. Trohan has revealed that he has received almost daily threats upon his life.

FELIX FRANKFURTER. This diminutive Jew is an aggressive spokesman of Zionism. He was born in Austria. Ultimately he became the head of the Law Department at Harvard University. He associated himself with David Niles and became an advisor and an intimate of the late Harold Laski, the British Jew Marxist and a founder of the Marxist machine now in power in England. The late General Hugh Johnson said: **"The most powerful man in America is Felix Frankfurter."**

One of his most brilliant puppets and stooges has been America's No. 1 traitor Alger Hiss. He even served as a character witness for Hiss dur-

ing his Federal Court trial. Frankfurter's influence over Secretary of State Dean Acheson is a matter of common knowledge. The dominance of this aggressive Zionist Jew in the Supreme Court and the State Department makes of this one situation alone a national crisis.

HENRY MORGENTHAU. This man is treasurer of the Jew Zionist organization which raises more than \$200,000,000 per year in the United States. This is more money than has ever been raised by any charitable organization in American history, even including the Red Cross. A United States Senator recently told me that \$75,000,000 of this money, which is tax exempt, is made available for political influence in the United States. The spokesman for this highly financed political machine is in the White House. His name is David Niles. Thus we see that although Morgenthau is no longer on the payroll of the Government his power and influence is almost unlimited. The black record of the Jew Zionist is typified by two disgraceful acts:

(a.) He became the inventor and carrier of the so-called Morgenthau Plan to liquidate 80 million Germans by slavery, servility, starvation and assassination. The so-called Morgenthau Plan called for immediate assassination of 500,000 German leaders.

(b.) It was Morgenthau who got Roosevelt's O.K. on a plan to permit Russia to use our money-printing

plates for the reproduction of actual American paper money. This is too unbelievable for the amateur student, but is supported by a speech made by the prominent publisher Eugene Pulliam of the Indianapolis Star and the Indianapolis News, delivered before the Ohio Chamber of Commerce at its annual dinner October 22, 1948.

HERBERT LEHMAN. This Jew Zionist is a United States Senator from New York State. He holds the Jew vote of New York State in the palm of his hand. For years the Communist vote in New York has been the balance of power, and Lehman has been able to come to power by swinging that balance. In the recent election it is believed that he swung the balance for Thomas E. Dewey in exchange for Dewey's presentation of a weak candidate for the United States Senate. The influence of the international banking house of Lehman Bros. has too many ramifications to be discussed here. While Lehman was director of UNRRA literally hundreds of millions, if not billions, of dollars' worth of American supplies were moved over behind the Iron Curtain. Lehman is leading the campaign inaugurated by the Anti-Defamation League to repeal the McCarran Bill which outlaws the Communist Party. One of his most active and conspicuous proteges is Anna M. Rosenberg, who is now the most powerful figure in the Pentagon Building, which is the headquarters of the Amer-

ican Military Defense program and the largest office building in Washington, D. C. (More later about this woman.)

THE ROOSEVELTS. The World Almanac for 1938 gives the family tree of the Roosevelts. It is now an established fact that the Roosevelts are Jewish and their ancestry can be traced back to Holland Jews who fled to Holland from Spain. The name was originally Rosenvelt. The family tree is reproduced graphically in a book entitled **"Too Much and Too Many Roosevelts."***

Franklin Roosevelt, Jr., who is now a Congressman from the largest Jew district in New York, when first elected, flew first to Jerusalem and then to Washington, D. C.

BERNARD BARUCH. This enigmatic figure has the largest secret personal publicity staff of any man in America. They have but one job: to get Baruch's name in the paper every day. He has been publicized as an advisor to Presidents. Although he allegedly had a little quarrel with Harry Truman, it was his pressure that helped put Anna M. Rosenberg in the Pentagon. It is estimated that his estate is something like \$300,000,000 and no one quite knows how

*"Too Much and Too Many Roosevelts" may be had at 50c per copy. Address orders to the Christian Nationalist Crusade, Post Office Box D-4, St. Louis 1, Missouri.

he made the money.

DAVID NILES. In 1947 Don Lohbeck, Editor of **The Cross and the Flag**, and others went to Washington, D. C. with a petition to the President of the United States asking that the Communist Party be outlawed. They called at the White House and were turned over to David Niles, the watery-mouthed, fat-faced Zionist Jew whose public record indicates that he has been in complete sympathy and cooperation with Communism through his entire public career. As indicated in the early part of this manuscript (Key No. 5) David Niles, whose original name was David Neyhus, is the most influential factor in the State Department. The ramifications of his enigmatic hand are wide and numerous. One entire pamphlet could be written dealing exclusively with the activities of Niles. It is an open secret that he wrote the veto for Mr. Truman when the McCarran Bill was presented to the President.

SAM ROSENMAN. This Zionist was referred to by the late FDR as "Sammy the Rose." He wrote most of Mr. Roosevelt's speeches and numerous speeches for President Truman.

BENJAMIN COHEN. Cohen was one of the original braintrusters for Roosevelt. It was Corcoran and Cohen who wrote most of the New Deal legislation. Cohen is now an executive

secretary for the United Nations in charge of all press relations. All reports that go out of the United Nations concerning their activities must be cleared with Benjamin Cohen.

MAX LOWENTHAL. Appointed by President Truman to take property away from the Germans and give it to the Jews in Germany after the war. His assistant was George Shaw Wheeler whom Congressman Dondero of Michigan referred to as "the American traitor, Communist and renegade who shocked all America when he denounced the land of his birth and asked Communist-controlled Czechoslovakia for asylum."

Lowenthal then became assistant to General Clay. Following this appointment, Dondero said: "Within weeks a change occurred in Germany. It may be mere coincidence but since Lowenthal's appointment leaders of the Soviet-sponsored political party were permitted to address meetings in the American zone."

Lowenthal is the man who wrote the book which smears John Edgar Hoover, head of the F.B.I. and attempts to undermine the F.B.I.

THE LATE SIDNEY HILLMAN. Although dead, Sidney Hillman cannot be ignored in this manuscript. Coming to this country as a radical and a Communist he formed a Garment Workers Union and developed a dues' collecting power of something like \$1,000,000 per month. He estab-

lished banks and funds which he controlled, and out of his mind came the CIO which through the entire Roosevelt regime was dominated by Communists. He was a close and intimate friend of Anna M. Rosenberg, now in charge of all manpower in the American military defense program. He and his unions were among the most generous early contributors to Communist propaganda organs and organizations in the U.S.A. This Zionist Jew who never learned how to speak the English language became so powerful that Roosevelt was willing to say during the Chicago Convention in 1944 that anyone who was O.K. with Sidney Hillman for Vice President would be O.K. with him. This was the origin of the much publicized term 'clear it with Sidney.' Although Hillman's choice was Henry Wallace, he compromised on Harry Truman. So it can be said that Sidney Hillman, knowing that Roosevelt was a sick man, virtually named the President of the United States in 1944. Hillman formed the Political Action Committee, now headed by another Jew by the name of Jack Kroll.

ANNA M. ROSENBERG. The power of this Jew Zionist woman is unbelievable. She is in charge of all manpower under General Marshall. This gives her more authority than any other individual. She even confessed before a Senate Committee that she was using high military officials as errand boys. Born and raised in Buda-

pest, Hungary, she became powerful in Hillman's organization, powerful in the pro-Communist Labor Party in New York, and as a protege of Baruch, Lehman and others, she was planted in the Roosevelt regime, now in the Truman regime, and is frequently referred to in Washington as the 'female Felix Frankfurter.'

DAVID LILIENTHAL. This Zionist Jew was named to head the Atomic Energy Committee, even though U. S. Senator John Bricker of Ohio proved that Lilienthal had belonged to two Communist-front organizations. The Senate was coerced and a majority were afraid to vote against Lilienthal for fear of the accusation of anti-Semitism. Poor, pitiful, Arthur Vandenberg was compelled to stand in the well of the Senate and speak an hour in Lilienthal's defense, even though he knew that Lilienthal had been a vigorous left wing New Dealer. Although Lilienthal recently resigned, all the traitors who stole atom bomb secrets and turned them over to Stalin did so while Lilienthal was head of the Commission.

LEWIS M. STRAUSS. Strauss was a member of the Atomic Energy Commission at the same time as David Lilienthal.

HENRY DEXTER WHITE (Deceased; original name: Dorn Weiss). Although White (formerly Weiss) is dead, it is important for the reader

to know that he was Assistant Secretary of Treasury under Morgenthau when the money-printing plates of the United States were loaned to Russia and when the savage Morgenthau Plan was designed. It is known that he concurred and assisted in the design of this plan.

PHILLIP JAFFE. Jaffe published the now exposed periodical dealing with Oriental affairs, the title of which was "Amerasia." This publication employed numerous Communists, was strictly pro-Russian in its policy, and by inside co-operation was able to steal over 1600 documents out of the State Department. The whole case was white-washed, and when reported to a Senate Committee, headed by U. S. Senator Millard Tydings, the full facts were not brought out. This white-wash, together with similar derelictions, resulted in the defeat of Millard Tydings.

BENJAMIN J. BUTTENWEISER. He has served as Assistant High Commissioner of the United States Military Government in Germany. He is a relative of Senator Herbert Lehman. Entertained and sheltered with pity and sympathy Mr. and Mrs. Alger Hiss, exposed as perjurers and document thieves and Stalin agents.

BRIG. GENERAL A. R. GINSBURG. Director of Public Information.

ERNEST GRUENING. Governor of Alaska.

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER. We are indebted to Major Robert H. Williams (Military Intelligence Reserve) for some very sensational information concerning Lemnitzer.

"Maj. Gen. Lyman L. Lemnitzer was put in charge of the Office of Foreign Military Assistance, responsible for delivery of arms voted by Congress for Korea and other friendly nations. In that capacity Lemnitzer refused or failed to ship to South Korea the arms for which Congress had appropriated funds. A dispatch in the Los Angeles Examiner, July 11, 1950, stated: 'Shocking secret testimony that the State Department defied Congress and blocked adequate military aid to Korea remained under triple seal and locked in a Senate safe today, despite Congressional and public demands for exposure. The testimony left members of the Senate appropriations committee horrified and angry. A number wanted to take the entire case to the Senate floor. Others held that the testimony was too damaging... They wanted the record destroyed.'

"Why was it too damaging? Who were the traitors to be protected? Newsweek, July 10, gave us part of the secret: '(Senator) Ferguson demanded to know how much of the \$10,230,000 provided for Korea in the MAP authorization of July, 1949, and the appropriation of the following October had been spent and how much

material had been delivered. Looking as though he'd rather be facing a Russian tank with a can opener, Lemnitzer answered that only a small amount of signal equipment had actually been sent. How much? prodded Ferguson. Very little, Lemnitzer replied. How much? Ferguson insisted. Well, not more than several hundred dollars' worth, Lemnitzer said. Ferguson insisted and Lemnitzer finally put the sum at \$200.

"Ferguson was shocked...Republican Senator William F. Knowland of California...said he knew the Korean Republic had asked time and time again for planes. He pointed out that our own military mission had recommended giving them some. Wasn't it true, he asked, that not a single fighter had been given to Korea? 'Yes,' said Lemnitzer.

It is now being revealed in the press that the war material sent by Lemnitzer's office to fortify Iran against Soviet attack and thus preserve for us the oil of the Middle East, is almost entirely worthless junk."

NATHAN WITT. Exposed as a part of the

Note: This quotation concerning Lemnitzer appears in a sensational book entitled "Know Your Enemy" by Major Williams. It may be had for 50c per copy. Address all orders to the Christian Nationalist Crusade, Post Office Box D-4, St. Louis 1, Missouri.

underground apparatus who served as a dominant factor with Lee Pressman on the Labor Relations Board.

LEE PRESSMAN. Dominant member of the National Labor Relations Board in the days when industry was being seized and overrun by Communists. Later attorney for the CIO. Named by Un-American Activities Committee witnesses as a part of the underground Red apparatus in Washington.

JUDITH COPLON. Employed by the F.B.I. Later exposed as a document thief and Russian agent. Now free on a technicality.

NATHAN GREGORY SILVERMASTER. Part of the underground apparatus. Identified by Whittaker Chambers and others.

PHILLIP PEARLMAN. Solicitor General of the United States, second only in authority to Attorney General.

Note: The abuse and persecution of patriotic witnesses attempting to expose Communism in the Government and elsewhere has been so flagrant recently that certain Congressmen have demanded an investigation into this situation.

ISIDOR LUBIN. For years this man was the brain in the Labor Department. He wrote

Frances Perkins' speeches and is today one of the most active and pernicious pressure Zionists in Washington and New York.

MRS. MARK CLARK. Wife of the General. Active Zionist leader.

IRVING POTASH. High official in the Communist Party who has always supported Herbert Lehman for whatever office he sought and a vital factor in manipulating the balance of power in New York elections. Now out on bond as a convicted traitor.

GERHARD EISLER. This man was identified by the Un-American Activities Committee as Stalin's No. 1 agent in the United States. After being convicted he was released on bond. His escape has always been a mystery. Even after he was caught in England, instead of returning him to the United States as a fugitive, the British authorities released him to Stalin. He is now one of the important factors behind the Iron Curtain manipulating the politics of East Germany.

PHILIP CARL WEISSBERG (alias Carl Winter). High Communist official. Recently convicted for attempting to overthrow the Government by force.

SIDNEY WEINBERG. Newsweek Magazine

for January 29 carries a feature article on Charles E. Wilson, czar of all mobilization. On page 19 Newsweek says: "Weinberg's main job is that of talent scout, but he will also be Wilson's man Friday in all intricate relations to be set up between business, labor and Washington officialdom." Enough said!

GILBERT GREENBURG (alias Gil Green). High Communist official, recently convicted for attempting to overthrow the Government by force.

HANNS EISLER. Red propagandist. Recently deported. Brother of Gerhard.

MARK JULIUS GINSBERG (alias Mark Gayn). Radio propagandist. Arrested in connection with the Amerasia case.

DAVID A. MORSE (Moscovitch). Director of International Labor Organization, U. N.

WALTER WINCHELL. This character assassin whose original name was not Winchell, now poses as one of the nation's leading anti-Communists. He is a fanatical Zionist. He at one time presented to every member of Congress a book entitled "Secret Armies" written by John Spivak, one of the world's most notorious Stalin propagandists. Winchell's policy has been to smear anyone opposed by the Anti-Defamation

League or who spoke and wrote contrary to the will of the late Franklin D. Roosevelt. He claims to be a Reserve Officer in the Navy.

ABRAHAM H. FELLER. General Counsel and Director for U. N.

DR. SIDNEY WEINBAUM. Russian-born Jewish scientist. Enthusiastic New Dealer. Convicted on eight counts of perjury and fraud against the Government.

LEON H. KEYSERLING. Chairman, Council of Economic Advisers.

PHILIP BART. General manager of the official organ of the Communist Party in America, the Daily Worker.

DAVID N. EDELSTEIN. Asst. Attorney-General, Division of Customs, Department of Justice.

JULIUS ROSENBERG. Atom bomb spy.

R. F. BACHER. Member of Atomic Energy Commission.

MIRIAM MOSKOWITZ. Implicated in atom bomb spy ring.

PHILIP M. KAISER. Asst. Secretary of Labor.

ABE BROTHMAN. Implicated in atom bomb spy ring.

MILTON KATZ. U. S. representative to Europe for E.C.A.

MORTON SOBELL. Involved in atom bomb spy ring.

S. REBER. "Political Adviser" to John McCloy, High Commissioner of Western Germany.

KLAUS FUCHS. German Jew. Worked for Atomic Energy Commissions during the term of David Lilienthal. A convicted spy.

DR. ALBERT EINSTEIN. This enigmatic Jew has been featured and praised over the radio, in the press and in the movies. He was identified by Josef Stalin as one of the seven best friends of Russia in America in Stalin's official organ Pravda.

HARRY GOLD. Atom bomb agent.

JAKOB GOLOS (Deceased). Key personality who operated the underground treason apparatus in Washington; exposed by the ex-Communist Elizabeth Bentley as being very close to numerous Government personalities.

EPHRIAM ZINOYI LIBERMAN (alias Michael J. Lee). Commerce Department employee exposed by Senator McCarthy and others.

WILLIAM PALEY. Head of the Columbia Broadcasting Company. Recently appointed by

President Truman to make a survey of our natural resources.

GENERAL H. FELDMAN. Head Quartermaster in charge of all supplies.

LIEUT. GENERAL CURTIS LE MAY. High Air Force official.

ISRAEL REGENSTREIF. Exposed as a Red by the Un-American Activities Committee.

The individuals thus far listed represent only a microscopic fraction of the Jew personalities involved in the manipulation of our social, political and religious life. They have reached into every field of endeavor, and the long arm of their gestapo machine can be felt in the remotest community. A humble preacher in a little Texas city merely announced that he was going to preach a sermon dealing with the Zionist controversy. As soon as the announcement appeared rich and powerful Zionist Jews moved in on the school board and forced the cancellation of the use of the schoolhouse.

It is the theory of the writer that although all Communists are not Zionists and all Zionists are not Communists, there is an alarming fraternization between the two organized groups, enough to convince the writer that the Zionist machine and the Communist machine and the coercive

power exerted even in the old political parties by organized Jews is all a part of the aggressive campaign for world power as outlined in the original secret minutes by the Zionist Jews as recorded in the "Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion." Every reader of this manuscript should have a copy of this sensational volume.

WHAT SHALL WE DO ABOUT IT?

Victories cannot be won on negatives alone. America cannot be saved by just being against something. We must be alert to evil, but we must be intelligent concerning what is right. We appeal to every reader of this manuscript to join the Christian Nationalist Crusade, committed to the following ten high principles.

CHRISTIAN NATIONALISM

WHAT IS IT?

Christian Nationalism, the most rapidly growing people's movement in America, is building its activities on the following 10 high principles:

1. Preserve America as a Christian Nation, being conscious of the fact that there is a highly organized campaign to substitute Jewish tradition for Christian tradition.
2. Expose, fight and outlaw Communism.
3. Safeguard American liberty against the menace of bureaucratic Fascism.

Maintain a government set up by the majority which abuses no minority and is abused by no minority. Fight mongrelization and all attempts being made to force the intermixture of the black and white races.

5. Protect and earmark national resources for our citizenry first.
6. Maintain the George Washington Foreign Policy of Friendship with all nations, trade with all nations, entangling alliances with none.
7. Oppose a world government and a super-state.
8. Prove that the Worker, the Farmer, the Businessman, the Veteran, the Unemployed, the Aged, and the Infirm can enjoy more abundance under the true American system than any alien system now being proposed by foreign propagandists.
9. Stop immigration in order that American jobs and American houses may be safeguarded for American citizens.
10. Enforce the Constitution as it pertains to our monetary system.

For further information write for free literature packet, enclosing 10c for postage. Address requests to Christian Nationalist Crusade, Post Office Box D-4, St. Louis 1, Missouri. Included in the packet that you will receive will be a literature list giving the price of single copies and quantities of a wide variety of educational literature made necessary by Jewish influence

over the press and radio.

The Crusader's answer to this coercion is the pamphlet and the tract. These pamphlets and tracts are going out of the headquarters by the millions of copies, which are available at a low rate. This very pamphlet should be seen by millions of people, and the reader should obtain a bundle for distribution.

Join this increasing throng of awakened Americans who recognize that the rich tradition of our Republic lies in its Christian heritage, its representative government, and its Constitutional provision that no underground force or outside force or pressure minority shall rule us, but under God we shall be ruled as a Republic whose officials are chosen by the majority rather than any minority and who shall fulfill their oath by acting on their own initiative in harmony with the will of the people.

HELP DISTRIBUTE THIS TRACT

1 copy	\$.10	6 copies .....	.50
12 copies	1.00	30 copies	2.00
50 copies	3.00	100 copies	5.00
200 copies	10.00	1000 copies	40.00

CHRISTIAN NATIONALIST CRUSADE
Post Office Box D-4, St. Louis 1, Missouri

OTHER LITERATURE AVAILABLE

- (1) THE CROSS AND THE FLAG
 () One Year.....\$2.00 () Six Months.....\$1.00
- (2) THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS
 OF ZION (The Plot of the Jews)..... 1.00
- (3) EXPOSING WALTER WINCHELL by Joseph P. Kamp.... .50
- (4) AMERICA BETRAYED by Joseph P. Kamp..... .50
- (5) THE PLOT TO ABOLISH THE UNITED
 STATES by Joseph P. Kamp 1.00
- (6) THE ROOSEVELT DEATH—A SUPER MYSTERY..... .25
- (7) WORLD EMPIRE by Judge George W. Armstrong..... 1.00
- (8) THE TRAITORS. Dynamic expose by Judge
 George W. Armstrong..... .25
- (9) THE ZIONIST by Judge George W. Armstrong..... 1.00
- (10) THE PALESTINE PLOT by B. Jensen..... 1.00
- (11) SOCIALIZED MEDICINE (AN UNTOLD STORY)
 by Major Robert H. Williams..... .25
- (12) KNOW YOUR ENEMY by Major Robert H. Williams..... .50
- (13) THE ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE AND ITS USE
 IN THE WORLD COMMUNIST OFFENSIVE by
 Major Robert H. Williams..... .50
- (14) SUICIDE SQUAD (A sensational summary of back-
 grounds and motives involving Washington and New
 York suicides)25
- (15) THE JEWS AND THEIR LIES by Martin Luther..... .50
- (16) THE POPES AND THE JEWS (Edicts of more than
 20 Popes curbing Jewish aggression)..... .25
- (17) HIDDEN EMPIRE25
- (18) THE WORLD HOAX by Ernest Elmhurst (Contains
 243 pages, cloth bound and sewed. A fearless expose
 of the world plot of Jew control)..... 2.00
- (19) TRIAL ON TRIAL by Maximilian St. George and

	Lawrence Dennis (Contains 503 pages, cloth bound.) (A treatise on Roosevelt's mass sedition trial).....	3.00
(20)	THE NEGRO'S PLACE IN THE CALL OF RACE by Gov. William (Alfalfa Bill) Murray. (Contains 100 pages, cloth bound and sewed. A fearless discussion of the race problem)	1.00
(21)	MONEY. (A practical handbook for beginners in the study of the money problem).....	.25
(22)	"CHAIN GANGED" BY THE JEWISH GESTAPO by Emory Burke of the Columbians.....	.10
(23)	IS COMMUNISM JEWISH? (A Tract).....3 copies	.25
(24)	I WAS BRANDED WITH THE NUMBER 666 by John W. Hamilton (A Tract).....3 copies	.25
(25)	GEN. GEO. VAN HORN MOSELEY LIFTS THE LID ON JEWS, COMMUNISM, etc. (A Tract).....3 copies	.25
(26)	MY FIGHT FOR THE RIGHT (A Life Story) by Gerald L. K. Smith.....	.10
(27)	JEWS IN GOVERNMENT by Gerald L. K. Smith.....	.10
(28)	TWO-PARTY TREASON by Don Lohbeck.....	.25
(29)	Bundle of back number of THE CROSS AND THE FLAG.....6 copies	1.00
(30)	THE MOST DANGEROUS AND GLORIOUS THING IN THE WORLD by Gerald L. K. Smith.....10 copies	.25
(31)	Free Tracts (A bundle of 25).....	No Charge
(32)	WALTER WINCHELL, JEW TRAITOR? (A Tract) .....10 copies	.25
(33)	JEW STARS OVER HOLLYWOOD (Listing scores of Jews using Christian names) (A Tract).....3 copies	.15
(34)	WAS JESUS CHRIST A JEW AS WE NOW KNOW JEWS? (A Tract).....	.15
(35)	AN EYE OPENER (History of the U. S.) (A Tract) .....10 copies	.25
(36)	JESUS VS. THE JEWS (A Tract).....3 copies	.15

- | | | | |
|------|--|-----------|------|
| (37) | WHAT THE JEWS SAY ABOUT THEMSELVES
(A Tract) | 10 copies | .25 |
| (38) | CREED OF CHRISTIAN NATIONALISM (A Tract)..... | | .10 |
| (39) | OPEN LETTER TO ELEANOR ROOSEVELT
by Gerald L. K. Smith..... | | .10 |
| (40) | THE INTERNATIONAL JEW (Printed in England,
116 pages) | | 2.00 |
| (41) | ALIEN MINORITIES AND MONGRELIZATION
by M. Allen..... | | 3.00 |
| (42) | TREASON IN WASHINGTON. Exposed by
Senator McCarthy | | .50 |
| (43) | WASHINGTON LETTER (Published by the National-
ist News Service twice a month. Contains inside
dope and news ordinarily not published elsewhere)
One Year.....\$3.00 Six Months.....\$2.00 | | |
| (44) | COLLECTED SPEECHES OF CONGRESSMAN
JOHN E. RANKIN..... | | .25 |
| (45) | TOO MUCH AND TOO MANY ROOSEVELTS
by Gerald L. K. Smith..... | | .50 |
| (46) | THE REAL ISSUES IN THIS FIGHT
by Gerald L. K. Smith..... | | .10 |
| (47) | HOW RED IS THE FEDERAL COUNCIL
OF CHURCHES? | 2 copies | .25 |
| (48) | FAMILIAR FACES (A Tract)..... | 25 copies | 1.00 |
| (50) | THE OTHER PLOT TO DESTROY THE CONSTITU-
TION by Edgar W. Waybright, Sr..... | | .10 |
| (51) | THE KEY TO THE MYSTERY by Adrian Arcand.
(A 10,000-word manuscript quoting Jews only as
they confess their plans and programs for world
domination and the destruction of Christian civiliza-
tion. Author served five years in prison in Canada
for having prepared this manuscript.)..... | | .25 |
| (52) | 100 RED STARS IN HOLLYWOOD (Revised)
(A Tract)..... | 10 copies | .25 |

indicate number of copies of each item ordered.

Order Blank

1.....	9.....	17.....	25.....	33.....	41.....	49.....
2.....	10.....	18.....	26.....	34.....	42.....	50.....
3.....	11.....	19.....	27.....	35.....	43.....	51.....
4.....	12.....	20.....	28.....	36.....	44.....	52.....
5.....	13.....	21.....	29.....	37.....	45.....	
6.....	14.....	22.....	30.....	38.....	46.....	
7.....	15.....	23.....	31.....	39.....	47.....	
8.....	16.....	24.....	32.....	40.....	48.....	

Send your orders to,


Christian Nationalist Crusade
Post Office Box D-4 St. Louis 1, Missouri

Enclosed find \$..... for literature checked above.

NAME

ADDRESS

CITY ZONE STATE



Two-Party TREASON!

By DON LOHBECK

Printed in the
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

Copyright 1951 by the
CHRISTIAN NATIONALIST PARTY
of Missouri

Two-Party Treason

This is the first booklet of a series of six, written by Don Lohbeck, on political, racial and economic problems as related to the Christian Nationalist movement. This article, entitled "Two Party Treason", first appeared as the keynote address of the Christian Nationalist Convention, Los Angeles, California, on the 28th of July, 1950.



DON LOHBECK

Comrades in the fight to liberate our America from the hands of traitors, corruptionists and stupid politicians!

In this hall tonight are some who fought in the war of 1914—when the white nations of the world joined in bloody conflict—white man slaughtering white man. And the only victor was the Communist who established his dictatorship of oppression over the peoples of Russia.

Here, also, are some who fought in the war of 1939—when all the nations of the world struggled and suffered in a mighty clash of men—when America and England united for the task of destroying Germany, Italy and Japan—and the only victor was Communism, which spread over Asia and surged into Europe.

Today, from the Kremlin in Moscow and from the governmental halls in Washington, we again hear the rumblings and throbbings of the drums of war.

Emergency, crises, mobilization! The war cry of the greedy politician who sees an end to his power.

In September, 1939, England and France declared war against Germany because, they said,

Germany had invaded the country of Poland. The headlines and the screaming commentators declared that this bloody world-wide conflict was fought to **"protect the boundaries of Poland."**

TREASON WINS TWO WARS

At the conclusion of the war—with all of Europe a shambles—with millions of white men killed—America and England and France joined together to give half of the territory of Poland to Soviet Russia, and to give the rest of Poland into the hands of Communism. In 1945, without protest from America or England or France, the Red Armies of Communism swept over Hungary, Romania, Bulgaria, Yugoslavia, Lithuania, Estonia, Latvia, Albania, Czechoslovakia, Manchuria, and half of Germany. Without protest from those politicians who sacrificed the lives of their citizens to **"protect the boundaries of Poland."**

With the assistance of our administration, our state department, our officials, the Armies of Communism engulfed the hundreds of millions of men and women who are China.

But, when the far flung Asiatic troops, obeying the will of the Kremlin gang, move across a hypothetical boundary in the almost legendary peninsula of Korea, our administration, our politicians, our bureaucrats attempt to deny their ten-year record of Communist appeasement and

beat the drums of death.

But what they want—at this time—is not war! **They want you!** They want to place around your neck the chains of slavery and the weight of tyranny. They want power! Complete power over you!

Already Congress has passed a draft law, expanded the military program, and authorized the spending of millions and millions of dollars of your money in a fruitless attempt to buy friends throughout the colored nations of Asia.

Another law is being prepared—the chains of slavery are being forged. A mobilization bill is being brought before congress which if passed would make every factory, every farm, every man and every woman subject completely to the bureaucrats in Washington.

For thirty years Bernard Baruch, the powerful mysterious Jew intriguer, has been carrying on a campaign to pass this Industrial Mobilization law. A law to make you a complete slave to the politicians; a law that could separate you from your family; a law that could remove you from your house; a law that could destroy every last trace of freedom or liberty in America.

THE TREASON JOB HAS BEEN DONE

Already the treason has been committed that could defeat our country. Even now the traitors

to America hold high positions in our government. This very day our nation may be in the hands of your enemies!

When would these who have betrayed America like to have a real official war? When the secret rulers of America have decided that our people are too confused to resist, when our officials are too corrupt to lead, when our nation is too undermined to unite—then will come the war that is designed to turn all the world into a Communist hell.

Unless those of us who hold to the deep convictions implied by Christian Nationalism assume our responsibility in this critical hour, our secret rulers will decide the immediate destiny of our nation—the same secret rulers who have controlled our official decisions in the recent chaotic years.

One high bureaucrat—who has been responsible for much of the corruption within our government—**Louis Levine**, was actually a member of the staff of the Jew Leon Trotsky who led the Communist Armies in their conquest of Russia.

One high bureaucrat—who was responsible, in large part, for the fall of Chiang Kai-shek in China—**Efraim Lieberman**, was born in Russia of orthodox Jewish parents and was three times denied American citizenship because of his dangerous character.

One high bureaucrat—who organized the United Nations, gave away China to the Reds at Yalta, and helped set up a world bank to squander our national wealth throughout the world—**Alger Hiss**, has been convicted of lying and exposed as a paid Communist agent.

One high bureaucrat—who used the threat of American soldiers to create the Jewish terror state in Palestine, and who is the brains behind the Truman plan to stir up the blacks in America—**David Neyhus Niles**, is a son of Russian born Jews, a sex pervert, a member of many Communist organizations and actually hired 300 members of the Communist Party to work in the government of the United States.

One high bureaucrat—who devised the plan to liquidate through murder 40,000,000 German men, women and children as one of the results of American victory in Europe and Communist victory in Europe—**Harry Dexter White**, a Jew who was born with the name Weiss, died when he was exposed as a Communist agent.

Are these men, and the thousands of others like them, who today are the rulers in America, going to lead our people in a war against Communism?

No! my friends, they are going to lead America into Communism unless we stop them—when the secret rulers of America, acting with the

secret rulers in other lands, have decided that the time is ripe.

Thousands of men on the payrolls of the Federal government—working against the American people. **For what power do they work?**

Thousands of men in our government are enemies of that government. **Who put them there? Who keeps them there?**

The secret rulers of America. Hidden from view, working for the enslavement of white Christian America.

WHO ARE THE SECRET RULERS OF AMERICA?

Who are these rulers? These secret rulers of America?

The most brilliant reporter working in Washington, D. C., Walter Trohan of the **Chicago Tribune**, has recently laid bare the existence of this secret government—a mysterious cabal that is more powerful than the official government of the United States. A secret government dedicated to destroying America and building a world dictatorship.

The names of the three men who control this powerful and secret cabal are: **United States Senator Herbert Lehman; Supreme Court Justice Felix Frankfurter; and former Secretary of the Treasury Henry Morgenthau.**

Felix Frankfurter is described as the most pow-

erful man in the United States—a man whose stooges and proteges have infiltrated every governmental department. A man whose agents are undermining every branch of our government.

Herbert Lehman is exposed as the powerful international banker who represents the great Jewish banking houses and their billions and billions of dollars that are available to the destroyers of America.

Henry Morgenthau is branded as the man who controls the vast Zionist organizations that dominate and control the press, the radio, the moving pictures and all means of spreading propaganda in our country today.

Fabulous wealth—political power—control of the press and radio! Combined, these represent the Jewish ambition to destroy our freedom and enslave us to a Jewish master—a Jew king over all the world!

Through these three men our government has been filled with persons who are enemies of our country. Through these men our government has been filled with Communist agents. Through these three men our nation has been betrayed.

The lend-lease program that built the Soviet Union from a backward barbaric prison house to a powerful armed state—is the work of these men.

The Morgenthau Plan—the plan to slaughter millions of Germans—and turn all of Europe over to the Red rapists—was the product of these men.

The creation of the Jewish terror state in Palestine—an ally of Soviet Russia in the vital Middle East—is the work of these men.

SECRET RULERS BEHIND CHINA

The giving away of all of China to the Communist beast—is the work of these men.

What a mess of corruption—what a pest hole of intrigue and conspiracy—what a cesspool of filth and rottenness.

The crisis in Korea was caused by these men—working hand in hand with their brothers in Moscow.

Is this group of powerful, mysterious, conspiring Jews going to lead our country against the Communist dictator—or are they going to lead us to defeat—to chaos—to slavery?

In the St. Louis papers, a while ago, appeared a startling dispatch. An announcement from the capital of our nation that President Harry Truman is considering using a powerful and secret weapon—a weapon never before used by politicians. The headline read: **“President Truman Considers Using Truth Campaign Against Reds.”**

Just think of it! The President of the United States considers using the truth.

But that is a dangerous weapon for politicians to use—it might backfire. After ten years or twenty years of the Alger Hisses, the Owen Lattimores, the Dean Achesons and the Franklin Roosevelts there is not one bureaucrat in Washington who is trained to use this dangerous weapon.

It might take a generation to build even a handful of new dealers who would be able to use the Truth.

Of course, this represents a great change of tactics for our politicians.

But, seriously, what does Harry Truman mean—I am considering using the truth against the Reds?

JEW'S CONTROL OUR PRESS

The press of America is divided into two parts—both controlled by the Jews. On the one hand is the press—the newspapers—that is printed for the American. On the other hand is the press that is printed only for the Jews. And while the Jew-controlled press for you to read was screaming for war in Korea—the Jew-controlled press for the Jew to read was silent.

It was not meant for the Jews to be stirred up and aroused over this Red herring crisis—

and in the crazed brain of a bureaucrat dead American boys is just a bauble.

But the Jews had their plan—and they have now offered it. Peace! Peace in Korea—and throughout the world. All that we have to do is to recognize the Communist dictatorship in China—and then the Reds will move back 20 miles in Korea. All we have to do is allow the hordes of China to be organized and consolidated by the Communist barbarians and they will give us peace. All in the name of fighting Communism.

The Jews in America have promised peace in Korea if we give them time to consolidate their gains—to consolidate their forces for the overthrow and defeat of America.

Harry Truman is beginning to find out that he has little power in the United States. That we are actually ruled by a mysterious group of powerful Jews—who tell him what to do.

GENERAL HURLEY WARNED US

During the last war Patrick Hurley, a patriotic American, went to China to help the Chinese fight. He soon discovered that his orders from Washington were delivered in Moscow before they reached him. And that his reports to Washington were received in Moscow before they were delivered in Washington. But no one in our government seemed to care. Treason was

common. A patriot who objected was considered queer.

Some months ago the American Military Intelligence discovered that the Communist Armies planned to invade southern Korea on the 15th of July—plans were made accordingly. But it wasn't long before the Communist leaders in Moscow were aware of the knowledge held by our Army and the invasion date was advanced and we were caught unprepared.

Who informed the Communists? What bureaucrat is actually a spy for Stalin?

How many of the leaders in America's so-called fight against Communism are actually Communist agents? Harry Truman might be asking these questions tonight—and threatening to use the truth against the Reds.

The truth that America is not governed by our elected officials—but ruled by a secret government led by Herbert Lehman, Felix Frankfurter and Henry Morgenthau and others.

TRUMAN PROMISED THE TRUTH—LET'S HAVE IT

Following Truman's statement concerning using the truth a dispatch from Washington stated that all civilian and uniformed leaders of the armed forces have cancelled all speaking engagements this month to avoid misrepresentations of the Korean War.

If we are going to use the truth then we must silence all of our so-called leaders who haven't uttered a word of truth in twenty years and who can't be trusted to even tell the truth by accident.

In 1945 General Patton—the great American military leader—said that he had a little black book, and when he came back to America he was going to open it and “**blow the hell out of everything.**” But Patton never came back. He was killed—and he was silenced.

Now our President threatens to use the truth—and the only truth is that our country is controlled by its enemies.

It is easier, in America today, to die than it is to tell the truth. And the great guns of the press have been turned upon Harry Truman to destroy him before he can tell the truth.

Just watch the campaign of hate that is now being turned against this poor prisoner—who may be learning the truth.

But we go merrily on our way fighting Communism. Governed, actually, by men who want Communism as a step in the destruction of our nation. We are being lulled to sleep by the old opiate of war, parades, and dictatorship.

In the papers last week was this idiotic statement, which shows the temper of our political

leaders:

It was hoped that the mere appearance of American soldiers in Korea would cause a withdrawal of the Communists. It did not work out that way.

Is Communism a school boy to be frightened off by the appearance of the teacher? Communism is a deadly threat to return the world to slavery. The leaders of Communism know where they are going—and what they are going to do.

The bungling, stumbling ward heelers in office in our country—don't even know the enemy they think they are fighting.

THE REAL AIMS OF COMMUNISM

What is the purpose of Communism? What are the aims of Communism? What does it stand for?

To destroy the political and economic independence of the white nations of the world. To make the white man a mongrelized slave to the minority of masters. To abolish the Christian faith.

What is Communism?

First: Confiscation of property. Under the dictatorship of Communism no individual is allowed to own his business, no individual is allowed to own his home, nor the tools with which he works, nor the clothing that he wears, nor

the food he puts in his mouth. Everything belongs to the State—which means the Communist masters.

Second: Class warfare. Class warfare means the dividing of a people who should be standing together. A united white Christian America can defeat any Jewish-Communist program. A divided America becomes easy prey to this alien force. The creation of hatred between boss and worker—both white Christian Americans—is class warfare. The creation of hatred between tenant and landlord—both white Christian Americans—is class warfare. The organizing of worker against farmer is class warfare. Class warfare is Communism.

Third: Mongrelization. In the Soviet Union all racial lines have been wiped out. The white race—the builder race—is being mixed with, and absorbed by, the colored races and an inferior slave people is the result. Only a pure race can be awakened and organized to fight for its liberty—a mongrelized people cannot withstand the vicious onslaught of the Jewish-Communist vanguard. Mongrelization will be the law—under Communism.

Fourth: World Government—a Super State. The aim of the Communists is to set up one government in the world so that all peoples on earth can be ruled by one Communist dictator.

ship. We have seen Lithuania, Latvia, Esthonia, Romania, Hungary, Poland, Albania, Czechoslovakia, Bulgaria, Manchuria, and China fall before the advancing Armies of Communism and disappear into the planned world slave state of Marxist totalitarianism. We are in the plan, too. A Communist world state will include America.

Fifth: Economic insecurity . . . Poverty . . . Depression . . .dependence upon the State. Communism fears a middle-class, a stable middle-class. A strong middle-class, living from their profits and their savings—determined to protect their freedom, their property, their family—the American farmer—the American worker are too independent to be good slave Communists, and have been the greatest protectors of American liberty. To prepare the way for complete Communist dictatorship this middle-class independence must be destroyed. Communism must have economic insecurity among the people it rules. Government doles and subsidies are the bait offered by Marxist propagandists.

That is Communism. Those are the aims of Communism. That is what Communism stands for. That is the enemy we face. That is the blight that corrupts the character of our officials—that is destroying the courage of our leaders—that will kill the will to resist among our people.

Is that what you want in America?

Who is responsible for the tremendous power of these Communist ideas in our land? Who are the active propagandists and workers for the spread of Communism in our America?

Let's look at the Communist program—for a moment.

- a) Confiscation of property
- b) Class warfare
- c) Mongrelization
- d) World Government
- e) Economic insecurity

Who in America is promoting this program which will lead to the complete enslavement of our people?

RED AIMS FULFILLED IN ADMINISTRATION POLICIES

Remember, the first step is confiscation of property. A cornerstone of the Communist plot. In America, today, the private property of our citizens is already being confiscated. From twenty to eighty per cent of every citizen's income taken away by the tax collector. Two per cent of the cost of every item you buy—taken away by the tax collector. Seven cents on every quart of milk—to the tax collector. Eleven cents on a gallon of gasoline—eighteen cents on a dozen eggs—taken away, confiscated, seized by the tax collector.

We have reached the point in these United States where the government seizes and confiscates over one-half of the income of all of our citizens.

Business taxes, income taxes, consumer taxes—that make it impossible for a man or group of men to develop a new business that would build the wealth and potential of our country.

Is it the Communist Party in Moscow that is bringing about this confiscation of property in America? Is it the Communist Party that is so powerful they can seize the wealth, the earnings, the savings from our people? No! These power-mad conspirators in Moscow are not the culprits.

The confiscators of American property, of our American earnings, are the men who sit in the halls of Government in our own land—right here—the elected officials of the United States. Who have been carried to power through the political machinery of the Democratic and Republican parties.

Who is it preaching this Communist scheme of confiscating our property through taxation? **It is Harry Truman—and the Democratic Party.**

And in 1946 to 1948—when the Republican Party controlled the Congress of the United States—there was not one single move made to stop

this mad race to destruction. While, today, a few scattered Republican voices call for economy—the Chairman of the Republican Party, Guy Gabrielson, runs to Washington and borrows \$18,000,000 from the Government—an eighteen million dollar burden on the American taxpayer—to be used in his personal business.

Not the Communist Party of Moscow—but the Democratic Party and the Republican Party in America, who control the actions of our government, who hold the power of government, are the men behind the program of confiscating taxation—the stealing of our savings, our earnings. The exploitation of our thrift. It is the party machinery of the Democratic Party that preaches the doctrine of Spend and Spend and Spend—Tax and Tax and Tax—and they hope to so deceive the American people that they will be elected forever!

And what does the Republican Party do to save America—they shout and scream in a weak voice—“Me Too.”

The second step in the Communist design is class warfare. Divide and conquer. Turn worker against employer—to the destruction of both. Turn tenant against landlord—to the harm of both. Turn white Christian Americans against other white Christian Americans—and Communism will march in over the ruins.

It was the Democratic Party in America, not

the Communist Party in Moscow, that built the labor organizations into powerful political tools to be used against the employers. It is the Republican Party in America, not the Communist Party in Moscow, that is organizing the employers into a political tool to be used against the workers. And both worker and employer—white Christian Americans—will be crushed, beaten, starved—robbed, enslaved and killed in the process.

It was not the Communist conspirators behind the walls of the Kremlin in Moscow—but the Republican Party and the Democratic Party, in the United States, who have attacked the base of the American economy by their rent control and public housing schemes designed to create hatred between white Christian Americans—designed to build great blocks of enslaved votes—to be traded back and forth between them.

Was it the Communist Party in Moscow that had the power to keep a rent control law on the books for another year—No! but a United States Senate composed of Republicans and Democrats almost unanimously voted to keep class warfare alive in the United States.

Class warfare—spread not only by the Communist agitators—but by high officials of the old—corrupt—dying political parties.

Worker against farmer, White Christian Amer-

ican against White Christian American for the profit of Communism. Under the New Deal Democratic farm system the once independent American farmer is being made to appear as the one responsible for the inflation that racks our country and for the high cost of food. And at the same time doles and subsidies are offered to the farmer that make it necessary for food costs to go even higher—and also are designed to bind the farmer to the bureaucratic state for his income.

Class warfare—confiscation of property. Divide and conquer. Class warfare. Not from the speakers and writers of the Communist Party in Moscow—but from the orators and propagandists and politicians of the Democratic Party and the Republican Party in this our once free nation. From the lowest mouthpiece in Los Angeles to the highest windbag in Washington, every spokesman for the old decaying political parties screams and shouts for class warfare, teaching and preaching hate and vengeance, while crying Brotherhood.

IS THIS WHAT WE WANT IN AMERICA?

The third step in the Communist plot is mongrelization. We have seen the leaders of our government divide and split the nation into two opposing camps—turned in hatred against each other—over the false issue of “Civil rights.”

Every American is able to secure a more or less just trial. Every American has the right to say what he pleases. Every American can worship unmolested. Those are civil rights. But that isn't what the politicians and the agitators mean by their "civil rights" campaign. They mean the beating down of the white Christian American and the glorifying of the Negro and the Jew for the sake of votes, votes and votes, power, graft and the destruction of our nation.

Where did this "civil rights" program first appear—in the all races law of the Soviet Union, where every colored man—red, yellow or black—is allowed to rule and oppress the white man. But is the Communist Party in Moscow the force behind this program, this plot, in our country? No! It is the President of the United States, and the Democratic Party and the Republican Party that are trying to make our land a land of mongrels.

And when a Southern Democrat dares to raise a voice in protest—he is driven out of the Democratic Party.

Another phase of the mongrelization scheme is the F.E.P.C. bill. The Fair Employment Practice bill that would compel businessmen, industrialists, storekeepers, housewives—every employer—to hire Negroes first, Jews first and white men last. And when a depression comes,

or a layoff, or a war, it will be the white man that is sent home—and the Negro or Jew that is kept on the job until the end. And any one who violated this law could be sent to jail—and would be sent to jail.

MONGRELIZATION AND THE F.E.P.C.

Where did this F.E.P.C. bill come from? It made its first appearance in American politics as a part of the political platform of the Communist Party in the presidential campaign of 1928.

But who is pushing F.E.P.C. today? It is now the law in the State of New York. Was it passed by the Communist Party in Moscow? No! It was passed by the Republican hero Thomas E. Dewey, titular head of the Republican Party, and the Democratic and Republican legislators in New York State.

It was passed in Philadelphia by a Republican Mayor and a Republican City Council. It was passed in Cleveland by a Democratic Mayor and a Democratic City Council.

Who is behind F.E.P.C. in America today? This bill that makes it a crime to hire only white men and women, this bill that makes it a crime to hire only American citizens, this bill that makes it a crime to hire only Christians—a crime to ask a man's real name, his race, his religion,

his nationality—to even ask if he is an American citizen?

Is it the Marxist cabal in Moscow? Or are the powerful forces and the loud voices that scream for special privileges for the negroes and all minorities the old political parties—the Republican Party—the Democratic Party?

It is the loud-mouthed demagogues of both the Democratic Party and the Republican Party who are straining and striving to make this Soviet plan the law of America.

Was it the Communist Party of Moscow, last year, that forced the white people to admit negroes into the white swimming pools? It made them happy, yes. But it was our Democratic Mayor in St. Louis—supported by the Democratic Party—who issued the edicts and organized the committees to force the mixing of black and white. Did the St. Louis Republicans object? No! Not one. And the same moves were made in Washington, and Youngstown, and Philadelphia, and Dayton. And it was the Republican and Democratic Parties that did it.

OUR SUPREME COURT UPHOLDS MARXIST POLICIES

Was it the Communist Party of Moscow that issued decrees forcing negroes into white schools throughout the nation—and this includes your

state? Not at all. It was the so-called Supreme Court, made up of Democrats and Republicans—and Felix Frankfurter—who have decided that the white man must give way before the negro—the Jew—the colored minorities.

In the Soviet Union mongrelization is the law. In the United States, under the rule of the Democratic and the Republican Parties we have mongrelization in the schools, mongrelization on the job, mongrelization in the parks and playgrounds—and we are going to have mongrelization in the home until eventually the white man disappears.

You can't put black and white children together in school and at play—during the years of their childhood—without expecting them to eat and sleep together when they are grown.

That's what the Democratic Party wants! That's what the Republican Party wants. Is that what you want in America?

Confiscation of property. Class warfare. Mongrelization. The fourth step is world government—a super state.

In the Communist plot to rule the world—American sovereignty and independence must be destroyed. The United States must be abolished. We must be reduced to a slave state—slaves to the rulers of the world.

And in the conspiracy to destroy America as

a free nation the Communist Party does not work alone.

**U. N.—A JEW RED DREAM FULFILLED BY
AMERICAN REPUBLICANS AND DEMOCRATS**

The first step in the enslavement of America to a world state was the United Nations. Organized by Franklin Roosevelt, a Democrat, and masterminded by the Jewish gang that surrounded him—the United Nations Organization had as its first secretary the Communist agent Alger Hiss.

A paid secret agent of the Soviet Union—the protege of mysterious Felix Frankfurter—and the third or fourth most powerful man in the State Department. But he was the darling of the Democratic Party—he was the pet of Franklin Roosevelt—and when he left the State Department he was immediately put on the payroll of the Republican leader John Foster Dulles.

The United Nations was dreamed up by the Reds. It was organized and sponsored by the Democrats. But it took the votes of the Republican Senators in the United States Senate to put it into effect. And it was done by black-mailing poor old Arthur Vandenberg.

It is not the foreign policy of Moscow that is making us weak in a power-mad world. It is the bipartisan foreign policy of the Democratic

Party and the Republican Party. Democrat and Republican united—against America.

The state legislatures of twenty-seven states, every one controlled by either the Republican or Democratic Party, have passed resolutions demanding that the United States Constitution be changed so that America can be destroyed through a world government—a super state.

In secret, hidden from the eyes of the people, a resolution calling for an amendment to the constitution that would put us deep into a world government—with a world army, a world court, a world monetary system, a new set of taxes, a world education system—even a world-wide anti-Christian religion—has been passed by twenty-seven states.

**CHRISTIAN NATIONALISM—ONLY ORGANIZED
RESISTANCE TO TREASON PLOT WHICH
HAS INVADED BOTH OLD PARTIES**

The only political organization that opposed this Communist scheme of world government was the Christian Nationalist movement—and through publicity and pressure and exposure we have succeeded in having this resolution brought up again and defeated in five states—California, Georgia, Louisiana, Rhode Island, and Alabama. And we got no help from the Republican Party or the Democratic Party.

Was it the Communist Party that passed this

world government resolution in Missouri? No! It was the Republican candidate for Governor in 1948—Murray Thompson—who introduced it, and a Republican legislature that passed it. It was Republican and Democratic legislators in California. And the people were kept in ignorance about the whole thing.

Abolish the United States! Try American citizens before a world court in some foreign land. Tax Americans to support the colored nations throughout the world. Build a world army of blacks and yellows and put them to work policing America.

Today in Korea the bastard flag of the United Nations flies above the Stars and Stripes.

Is that what you want in America?

Confiscation of property. Class warfare. Mongrelization. World government.

The program of all Communists throughout the world—and, also, the program of the Republican Party and the program of the Democratic Party here in America.

The fifth step is economic insecurity. Under our present economic system we are a bankrupt nation. Inflation has wiped out the savings of our middle-class. High prices keep our people in a perpetual state of fear and insecurity.

The deeply laid plans of the conspiratorial ruler

Henry Morgenthau are destroying and bankrupting the foundations of our economic freedom.

And Harry Truman recently announced—"We shall continue the program of vast spending as the only way to avoid collapse." It is not the Communists in Moscow—but the "economists" in Washington, D. C., who are bankrupting our nation, impoverishing our people and preparing the way for bloodshed and revolution.

Confiscation of property. Class warfare. Mongrelization. World government. Economic insecurity. The program of Communism—and also the program in effect in the United States.

It is not the Communist Party in Moscow that has the power to put these steps into effect. It is not the Communist Party that can control the executives and legislators of our nation. Communism is being put into practice in America by the apparently powerful and apparently respectable leaders of the political affairs of the nation—the leaders of the Republican Party and the leaders of the Democratic Party—who have sold their souls to the secret rulers of America.

Walking together, arm in arm, the Republican and the Democratic Parties—claiming to be fighting the menace of Communism—are actually taking America down the road into Jewish-Marxist slavery.

But there is one organization that has not

sold its integrity, its ideals and its nation to the synagogue of satan for a mess of power and glory—the Christian Nationalist Party has not been tarred with the brush of treason. And we are going to lead our people in a great awakening that will purge our land of the alien pest that has corrupted and weakened, undermined and subverted the foundations of liberty upon which our nation was created.

The Christian Nationalist Party has neither sought nor received the thirty pieces of silver, which the Democratic Party and the Republican Party greedily gathered. For in the political affairs of our nation we come not for fame or gain but with a sword of truth to liberate our people.

The Christian Nationalist Party came into existence because for twenty years there has been only one party in America—the Communist Party. Whether it was called Communist, Democrat, Progressive, or Republican it was the tool of the men who want to rule the world—and who have almost succeeded.

In the early days of our Republic the citizens of America voted for the administration that they wanted. They had a choice. If the one they had betrayed them—they were voted out. As many as 89% of the eligible voters cast their vote. But, in 1948, the people had no choice.

Democrat or Republican—it was all the same—and only 49% of the persons eligible to vote—voted. 51% had no place to vote. Unless you wanted confiscation of property, class warfare, mongrelization, world government, economic insecurity—you had lost your right to vote.

When tyrants sit in the seats of government, when demagogues and hypocrites monopolize the forums and deceive the people, when treason is rewarded and slavery is glorified, it is time for free men to stand forth and say: "Here we take our stand. Beyond this point we shall not go."

The Christian Nationalists of America have reached that point.

**"ME TOO" REPUBLICANS GIVE CONSENT TO
TRAITOR DEMOCRATS**

Christian Nationalism demands the end of confiscatory taxes and the restoration of private property in America. The Christian Nationalist Party demands the end of the class warfare, and the uniting of all white Christian Americans against the enemy of our Nation who sits in the seat of power. The Christian Nationalist Party demands the end of mongrelization and the institution of complete segregation between the white and colored races. The Christian Nationalist Party demands the complete and unreserved withdrawal of the United States from any form of world government and we demand that the United

Nations Organization be driven from the shores of our America. The Christian Nationalist Party demands an end to the program of planned poverty and economic insecurity and the introduction of an economic system that will bring to all American citizens the abundance that God put into our land for us to use.

Now, if your friends say—'but I can't go along, I am a Democrat', or 'I am a Republican, I want to stay in the old Party and try to save them from within'—our answer is that before you were a Republican, before you were a Democrat, before you were a slave, you were a white Christian American. And instead of tying yourself to the corrupt and dying agent of the secret rulers of America join with us and fight for the safety of yourself and the liberation of your sons yet to come.

America is not a political football to be tossed and kicked for political spoil. America is not a stepping-stone to power for the Jewish cabal. America is the lifeblood of ourselves and our fellow citizens.

The white race is not a pawn to be pushed and pulled and sacrificed for political power. The white race is the builder race—the creator and bearer of civilization. The race destined to rule this earth.

CHRISTIANITY VITAL—NOT SOFT AND COMPROMISING

Christianity is not the tolerance slop and brotherhood pap mouthed by demagogic pulpiteers for money and praise. Christianity is the militant faith that built Western civilization and unified the white race against the constant threat of the Asiatic hordes.

We will not permit a secretly organized, powerfully intrenched, fabulously financed secret government of Jews to lead our nation into slavery.

We have not organized to fight the Jew—we have organized to liberate America.

We have not organized to condemn the Jew—for history has condemned him and his conspiracies long before our day.

We have not organized to oppress the Jew—but we will not be swayed from our determination to free America by any wailing cries of intolerance or discrimination.

Our platform—our slogan—our battle-cry is ONE FAITH, ONE RACE, ONE NATION.

Against the enemies of our faith, our race, our nation, we must be ruthless.

It is sometimes difficult, in these days, to stand openly against the enemies of our people—ridicule, smear, persecution, oppression are often the reward for the patriot—but now we have

a weapon in our hands that permits us all to enter the battle. We have the opportunity to vote for men who will stand and die for a white Christian America.

Today we are being propagandized to believe that the government, the administration of our nation is going to lead the free peoples of the world against the menace of Communism in Asia or somewhere. Can you believe that the men who are bringing Communism to America can be sincere in the hypocrisies and lies they are throwing out?

The most dangerous enemy to America tonight is not in Korea, or Asia, or Moscow.

The enemy that threatens our nation from without—that enemy we are prepared to meet. He is visible. He is identifiable. He is evident.

The greater menace is our enemy within. In the State Department. In certain White House offices. In the Senate. In the editorial offices of the great newspapers. Speaking over the wide networks. Posing as an honorable and respected citizen. Posing as a humble and persecuted refugee. Yet working secretly, mysteriously, for the complete enslavement of America.

There is the dangerous enemy. Not every Republican or Democrat is a part of the conspiracy against our country; but the leaders are. And unless the McCarthys, the Jenners, the Rankins

and the McCarrans gain control of the old parties, the rulers of the political affairs of America will continue to be the secret government of the International Jew. But these patriots in the old parties are under constant attack by the traitors

**JEW MANIPULATORS HAVE SEIZED WORLD
POWER**

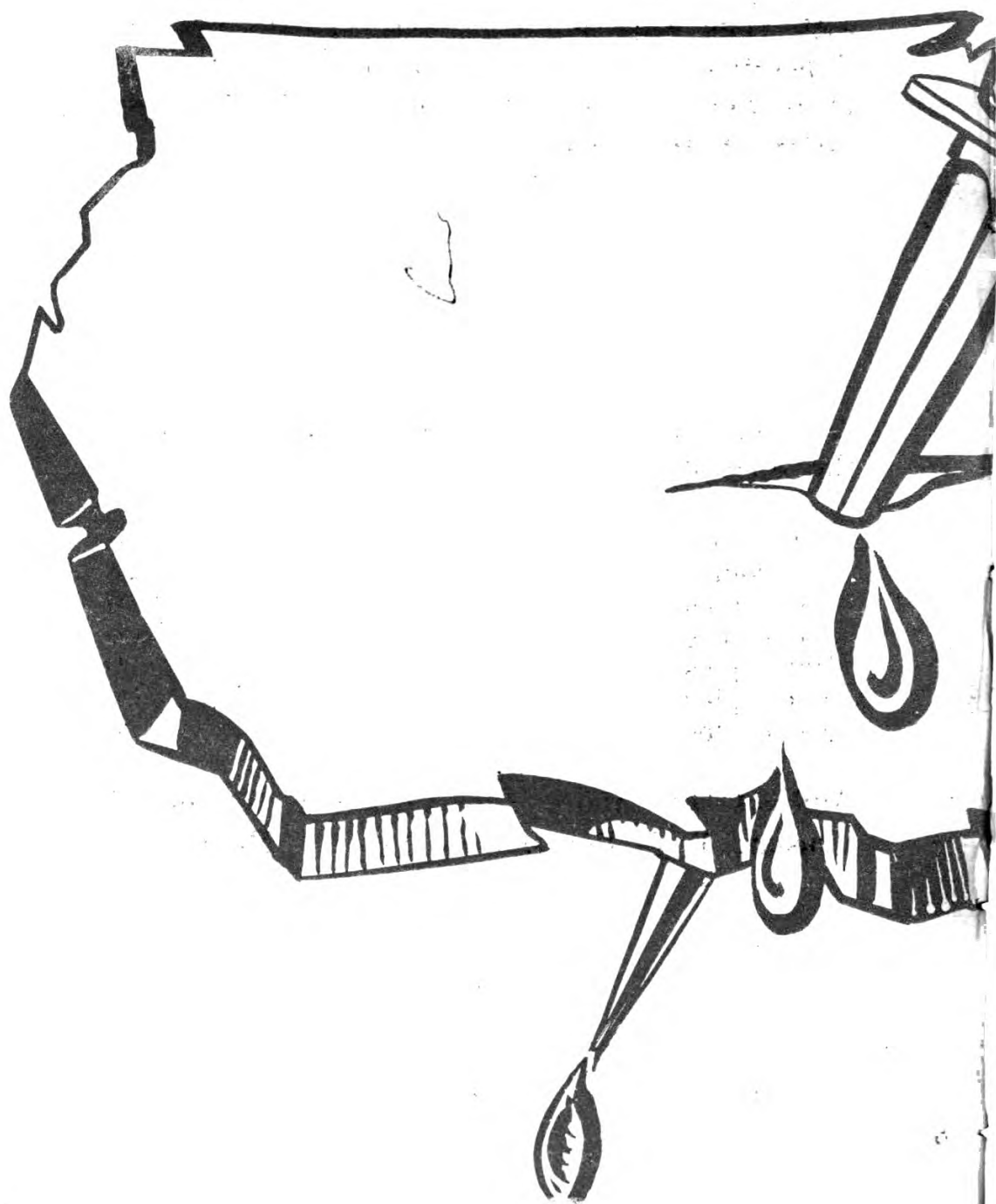
And he sits in the seat of power in all nations. In England, where the British Army is controlled by the two Jews, John Strachey and Emanuel Shinwell—Minister of War and Minister of Defense. In France where the entire police force and the entire court system are in the hands of the Jews, Rene Mayer and Jules Moch—Minister of Justice and Minister of the Interior. In the Soviet Union where Joseph Stalin, whose maternal grandfather was a Jewish peddler, whose wife is a Jewess, where the secret police is ruled by the Jew Kaganovich. In Poland where the Jew Jacob Berman rules with dictatorial power, in Rumania the Jewess Anna Pauker (daughter of a Rabbi), in the Hungarian state all power rests with the Jew Matyas Rakosi, whose real name is Rosenkrantz. In Czechoslovakia the Red dictator is Rudolph Slansky, a Jew—in Lithuania the Jew Kirckenstein. And in the Eastern half of Germany—turned over to Communism by our leaders—the Jew Gerhard Eisler is the murderous boss.

We are determined to keep America a Christian Nation—in the hands of the White man—free and sovereign. A white Christian America. And with your help the Stars and Stripes—not the sixpointed star of Jewry or their red flag of Communism—shall wave over America for centuries yet to come.

Additional copies of this tract may be had at the following rates:

1 copy	.....	\$ .15
2 copies	.....	.25
10 copies	.....	1.00
50 copies	.....	5.00
100 copies	.....	10.00
500 copies	.....	40.00
1000 copies	.....	75.00

Address all orders to: Christian Nationalist Crusade, P. O. Box D-4, St. Louis 1, Missouri.

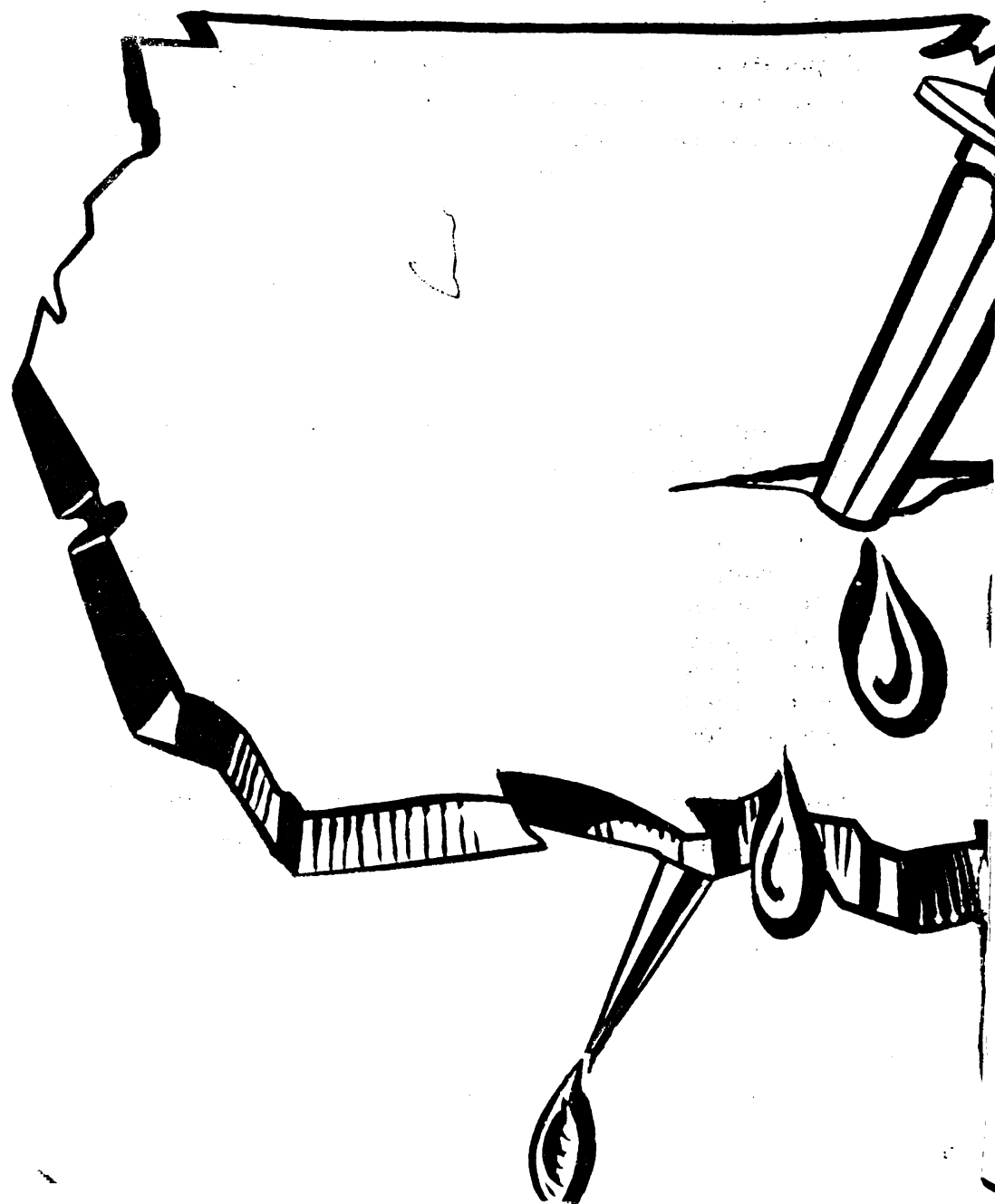


Racial Aspect

Of The Coming Political Struggle



By Don Lohbeck



4

Racial Aspect

Of The Coming Political Struggle



By Don Lohbeck

Printed in the
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
Copyright, 1951, by G. L. K. SMITH

RACIAL ASPECT

**ERICA
SMITH**

This is the second booklet of a series of six, written by Don Lohbeck, on political, racial and economic problems as related to the Christian Nationalist movement. This article, entitled "Racial Aspects of the Coming Political Struggle", first appeared as a lecture before the Sociological and Anthropological Department of Washington University, St. Louis, Mo.



Don Lohbeck

I have been asked to present to this class a summarization of the attitudes and beliefs of the Christian Nationalist movement regarding the racial problems that have begun to assume a place of prime importance in the struggle for national survival and in the conflict of political ideologies for control of the economic and manpower resources of the world. The study of the racial aspect of the political struggle is a fundamental concern of the Christian Nationalist movement.

The entire world is becoming conscious of race. After long centuries in which man's political consciousness was limited, and his political interest was limited, to the municipality, the state, the nation and, more recently, the bloc of nations to which he belonged—all of these groupings determined by geographical bounds or economic interest—mankind is now awakening to a feeling of racial brotherhood and racial common-interest. The struggle for political power is no longer limited to nations or empires. It is now entering the broader battlefield—where races, and segments of races, without regard to geographical bounds or national allegiances, are being activated, or neutralized, as political expediency

requires.

Political propaganda has become as essential as military strength in the struggle for power. No nation, or group of nations, depends solely upon its military power—nations today fight with the totality of their resources. Upon the propagandist, therefore, falls the task of converting a collection of individual citizens into a unified mass that will react simultaneously and uniformly to a given circumstance. The political propagandist of today has no time to waste upon individuals. His propaganda is only effective, and, indeed, is only directed toward, large numbers that have been trained to think as a group and react as a unit. The larger the group—the easier the propagandization.

For example: The Negro in America is being subjected to a campaign of intense propagandization from all sides of the political fence. He is being propagandized by the forces of Communism; he is being propagandized by the forces of New Dealism; he is being propagandized by the forces of reaction. In all cases the Negro is being called upon to act not as an individual American citizen—but as “a Negro.” In order to make each individual react from group considerations, rather than individual considerations, he must be shown that he has reasons to act similarly with other Negroes. He must be shown that it will be to his advantage to recognize that

much more rapidly and effectively than has the organization of the Negro. The reasons are obvious: The positions of power held by Jews in the fields of publicity and propaganda make it a simple matter to glorify the Common Racial Past, the Common Racial Enemy, the Common Racial Future. In addition, the Jew was propagandized into racial awareness by the use of a promised land—a national home. The Jew was frightened into seeking racial security through collective action by a greatly magnified threat of anti-Semitic persecution.

The result of this awakening of racial consciousness, of racial destiny and of a racial enemy will be that the struggle for world power that today appears as the warfare of "political" ideas for "political" domination will, tomorrow, appear as "racial" warfare for "racial" survival.

The Christian Nationalist movement believes this to be inevitable. Not as the result of the activities of any man, or any nation, or any political movement, but as the necessary conclusion of the pattern of history.

Only the White Man remains unawakened, unaware. While the Negro and Jew, in America, are being duped, coerced, frightened, educated and led into ever closer organization, ever greater racial solidarity, ever higher racial awareness—the white man in America is being given the op-

he is a part of a large group—an homogeneous group—called Negroes. In the Negro must be built a feeling of racial pride—the heroes and accomplishments of his ancestors must be glorified. Racial tradition must be taught in order to establish a common bond between racial brothers who have little else in common. A racial destiny must be forecast so that the individual will sacrifice his individuality in the interest of the future. A racial enemy must be made visible so that the individual will flee to collective thinking and collective action for the sake of security.

These things are being presented to the American Negro this very day. He cannot escape from the propaganda that is pounding and pounding into his subconscious mind that he is part of a racial group that has a common past, a common future—and must have a common present.

This is being done to the Negro purely from political expediency, with no regard for the result, the inevitable result, that will make of the present political struggle a world-wide battle for racial survival.

Similarly with the Jew. The Zionist movement is one of the forces fighting for political domination. The Jew, too, is no longer an individual—he has become a member. The organization of the Jew into a racial group has progressed

THE DILEMMA

posite treatment. The white race is being divided and redivided into ever smaller groups. The propaganda being directed toward the white man presents race consciousness as something unclean, indecent. The traditions of the white race are being ridiculed, the heroes of the white race are being belittled, the destiny of the white race is being denied.

One of the fundamental reasons for the organization of the Christian Nationalist movement was to awaken the racial consciousness of the white race so that, when racial conflict comes, our people will not be the victims of another, and more deadly, Pearl Harbor attack.

Starting from this point I will try to express simply and concisely the racial philosophy of the Christian Nationalist movement.

In the first place, we believe that the basic requirement of every race is the maintenance, at any cost, of its racial purity.

Secondly, we deny any equality of the races and believe that there are superior races, inferior races and generic differences between all races.

Thirdly, we believe that only a revitalized and regenerated white race can prevent the involvement of all mankind in a racial conflagration that will end in the destruction of civilization.

Fourthly, we believe in the complete social and

political segregation of the black and white races in America pending the establishment of a Negro homeland.

Fifthly, we believe that the Jewish race aspires to world domination and the ultimate destruction of the white race.

To put it more succinctly: The Christian Nationalist movement believes in racial purity, the superiority of the white race, that the white race is the bearer and protector of civilization, segregation of the races, that the danger to the white race comes from the aspirations of the Jewish race to dominate the world.

Now, I would like to take these statements in order and elaborate a little on each of them, giving the reasons for our so believing and our recommendations concerning them.

It was Benjamin D'Israeli, the Jewish Prime Minister of Great Britain, who said, "The key to the mystery of the world—is race." If the white race had been conscious of this fact throughout the past five centuries the world would be a safer and better ordered place than it is today.

Here, then, is our philosophy:

Civilization, in the meaning of man's having conquered the forces of nature and put them to work for man's welfare—in the sense of man's

~~THE DILLED~~

technical knowledge being used to bring greater comfort and enjoyment, is the product of the white race. It is the white man—as engineer, as architect, as adventurer, as scientist, as mathematician, as artist—who has lifted mankind from barbarism to civilization. That the white race was able to conquer the force of nature, and the white race alone, is due to the inherent curiosity of the white race—the superior intelligence of the white race, and the quality, uniquely white, of individualism to a possibly exaggerated degree. Throughout the history of the white race the white nation, having carried its civilization to the extent of its technical knowledge (that is, having conquered all of the frontiers its technical facilities would permit it to engage), became morally decadent and intermixed with the inferior races within its orbit. With the loss of racial integrity and the rise of mass politics (and the introduction of the “all men are equal” philosophy) political control passed into the hands of the mongrel. Civilization, no longer protected by the aggressiveness of the white race, disappeared.

Civilization is seldom destroyed by forces from without—but by corruption and disintegration and treacherous forces within.

Today our civilization has reached the stage of decadence. And, in addition to the corruptive

forces within our civilization, we face what may be an unconquerable force without. The white race, instead of keeping a monopolistic control over the technical knowledge that created civilization, complacently offered this knowledge to all the world. The greed of the white imperialist caused the industrialization of backward areas of the world in the hope of greater and greater profits. In the place of the exportation of finished products, the white man began to export methods, processes, engineers and technicians. It wasn't long before the "natives," who were supposed to sit back and be exploited, saw into our secrets and understood them. And used them to the fullest. Within a relatively few years we saw the Japanese become technicians of such a caliber that they conquered Asia and threatened the productive superiority of white civilization to such an extent that, in order to preserve the system of exploitation, the Anglo-Saxon imperialists decreed they had to be destroyed. Today practically everywhere—Asia, Africa, South America—Industrial regions are in existence, or coming into existence, which, owing to their low scale of wages, face us with a deadly competition. The unassailable privileges of the white race have been thrown away, squandered betrayed. Anywhere in the world where there is coal, oil, water power there can be forged another weapon aimed at the heart of white civil-

THE DILEMA

ization.

MONGRELIZATION MEANS DESTRUCTION

The numberless hands of the colored races will shatter the economic foundation of white civilization. The accustomed luxury (which has become a necessity) of the white workingman will be his doom. The hatred of the colored races toward the white is eternal. For these colored races technical knowledge is in no way a necessity, it is only the civilized white man that **needs** civilization. For the colored races, on the contrary, civilization's technical capacities are only a weapon in their fight to destroy white supremacy—and they will discard it as soon as they have won their battle.

With the mongrelization of our race, and the passing of control over technical knowledge from our hands to the hands of the colored races, civilization will disappear. And our great cities and skyscrapers will lie in ruins like the hanging gardens of Babylon and the Temple of Karnak. Our railroads and airports will be as dead as the Roman roads and the Chinese Wall.

And there is still more. To replace the soaring individualism that makes the white race predominant in the world comes the collective thinking of Communism. To destroy the home, the family, the national zeal, the religious fervor that makes up the white man there comes the

internationalist, atheistic-totalitarianism of Communism. And, as the guiding spirit, the General Staff of the forces arraying themselves against white civilization and white culture, the organizer and agitator of the colored races of the world, there stands the Jew, intending to destroy the white man's supremacy, replace him, and dominate the world in his stead. The Jew, an Asiatic, does not need white civilization, does not like it, is alien to it and does not want it. And the Jew has no fear but that he is superior to and can control the colored races.

A LESSON FROM HISTORY

The only preventive is a complete segregation of all non-whites in our midst. The removal of these alien elements to their own areas. A re-awakening of white racial consciousness and a rededication by our racial brothers to the fulfilling of their destiny.

The Christian Nationalist movement believes that civilization was created through the white race. Civilized institutions have not issued from the white man because his race is white but because his race is blessed with creative intellect and greater energy.

The Christian Nationalist movement believes that when the white race loses its desire to maintain racial purity civilization is lost.

The only light that we have to guide our fu-

THE RULES

ture steps is the lesson that we can learn from history. The only way that our race can avoid the pitfalls of the future is to study the mistakes of our ancestors and to devise ways to refrain from repeating them.

Let us go back to Egypt—the first civilization. It is claimed in some circles that the founders of Egyptian civilization were of Negroid origin. James Henry Breasted, in his “History of Egypt,” says,

“The conclusion once maintained by some historians, that the Egyptians were of African Negro origin, is now refuted.”

Professor G. Elliott Smith, Professor of Anatomy at the University of Manchester, England, working on the findings of the Hearst Egyptian Expedition of the University of California, stated,

“The hot, dry sands of Egypt have preserved the remains of countless multitudes of the earliest peoples known to have dwelt in the Nile Valley and not the mere bones only, but also their skin, and hair, the muscles and organs of the body, and even such delicate tissues as the nerves and the brain, and, most marvelous of all, the lens of the eye, are available for examination today.”

Of the remains exhumed, not more than two per cent showed definitely a negro admixture, and possibly an additional two per cent showed

a suspicion of negro blood.

Civilization dawned in Egypt. There man first mastered the use of metals and began his subjugation of nature's powers.

"They brought from the first cataract granite blocks twenty or thirty feet long and fifty or sixty tons in weight. They drilled the toughest stone, like diorite, with tubular drills of copper, and the massive lids of the granite sarcophagi were sawn with long copper saws, which, like the drills, were reinforced with sand or emery."

The Negro peoples of the south were conquered, then enslaved. Race contact always breeds race mixture. As mongrelization advanced—Egypt decayed. By 688 B.C. a mulatto, Teharka, ascended to the throne of the Pharaohs. Great Egypt was gone. The Nile River still flowed as rich and fertile as ever, but technique, and energy, and creative ability had gone Eastward, where the white race remained pure.

Let us go back to India. The briefest survey of the Aryan conquest of India will suffice to show that the white Aryan came into contact with a decayed civilization which was in its last stages as a result of the previous Caucasian conquerors of India having interbred with the aborigines. The all but complete disappearance of the white civilizers of India is visible in the fact that the Hindu today speaks a very ancient form

~~THE DILEMA~~

of the Aryan language, but there remains not one recognizable trace of the white conquerors who poured in through the Northwest passage. Forty centuries ago the fair-complexioned straight-nosed white invaders emerged from the Afghanistan hills and took possession of the rich Punjab. The blond invaders, by force of arms and the influence of superior culture, imposed themselves upon the mixbreeds who then, as now, infested the country in countless numbers. That it was an easy conquest, we can see by how easily the British imposed their control in modern times.

When the whites occupied the Punjab they did not expel the colored peoples. It has been the white man's curse that throughout history he has never expelled a subjugated people whom he could profitably enslave. The red man, in America, was expelled because he died in captivity—but the black man was imported to take his place. Thus the white man, in ancient India, tried to live among a colored population that greatly outnumbered him.

White civilization in India was rich and glorious. Legal codes were established. Social life was well conducted. Religious aspirations were of high degree.

The colored peoples with whom the whites came into contact were so numerous that, in

spite of segregation imposed by law, religion and custom, a mixbreed element resulted. Where there is racial contact there will be racial mixture!

Hinduism, the religion of the white civilizers of India, taught that racial separation was founded upon the will of God. The purpose of the Hindu caste system was to keep the races apart. When the mixbreeds in India, twenty-five centuries ago, had increased until they outnumbered the white there arose Gautama Buddha, an aristocratic mongrel with predominating yellow blood, who stripped Hinduism of caste and sought a religious reformation that would level the races of India. The teachings of Buddha gave to the mongrel a position in human society that is denied to him in nature.

The Aryan conqueror of India had used every social agency devised to preserve racial purity—segregation by force of arms, segregation by religious edict, segregation by economic pressure—every measure **excepting** geographical segregation. He failed to maintain the integrity of his race and civilization departed from India.

So it has been throughout the history of the world. The white man civilized, brought technical knowledge, order, culture. Then, rotting in his own luxury, the white man mixed with his racial inferiors and allowed the tools of technical

5 ~~THE DILEMA~~

control to pass into the hands of the mongrel. The result was the return to barbarism.

White civilization, today, has reached the place where, having disregarded all of the lessons of history, it is about to embark upon a debauched program of intermixture with the black races in our midst. Then, when the awakened colored races of the world march upon us from without, we will be unable to resist—because we have rotted away within.

COMMUNISM—A JEWISH WEAPON

Helping us along the road to destruction is the Communist movement. Communism is supposed to represent the political force that threatens our American civilization. Actually Communism is the agitating and demolition force of the Jewish conspiracy to dominate the world. Let's look at the past.

The originator of Communism, as a political philosophy, was Karl Marx. Karl Marx, whose real name was Mordecai Levy, was the grandson of a Rabbi, the nephew of a Rabbi, and, on his mother's side, descended from a long line of Rabbi's. At the meetings in London in 1864, where the First Internationale was founded and Communism brought out into the open as a political movement, Lassalle and Singer (Jews) were the delegates from German Socialism; Neumayer, Victor Adler and Aaron Lieberman (Jews), were

the delegates from Austrian Socialist circles; Fribourg, Leon Frankel and Haltmayer, from France; James Cohen, from Denmark; and Khan and Leon, from the United States.

The Overmann Report of the United States Congress has shown that the money behind the revolution that brought Communism to power in Russia came from the largest Jewish banking houses. Jacob Schiff; Guggenheim; Kuhn, Loeb & Co.; Felix Warburg—all supplied vast sums of money to the Jew Leon Trotsky for the purpose of arming the revolutionists in Russia. Ready and waiting to take over the functions of government in the defeated Russia were myriads of Jews. Such a number of Jews, in fact, that by 1933 a leading Jewish propagandist was able to boast that **“already 61% of the public officials in Russia are Jews.”**

After its victory in Russia Communism spread out and began its continual pressure upon all civilized governments. A continuous pressure to the left, until finally practically all governments have been started on the road to Socialism from which there is no turning back short of chaos.

As the Red Army moved into Eastern Europe with the defeat of Germany in the last war they handed the various conquered nations, in chaotic condition, to Jewish masters. In Hungary, the powerful man is Matyas Rakosci (real name

THE DILERS

Moses Cohen); in Romania, the Jewess Anna Pauker has complete control; in Poland, Jacob Berman; in Czechoslovakia, Rudolf Slansky. When the so-called "proletarian leader" of Italian Communism, Togliatti, was shot he spent his convalescence at the country estate of the millionaire Jew Baron Rothschild. In those countries where Communism has not yet come to power, it is the Jew who paves the way. In America, the representative of the Kremlin was the Jew Gerhard Eisler. The organizer of the Communist Party in Canada was the Jew Sam Carr, real name Schmil Kogan. The rank and file membership of the Communist Party in America is between 60 per cent and 70 per cent Jewish.

No wonder the late Rabbi Stephen S. Wise was led to declare, "Some call it Communism—I call it Judaism"!

THIS RACE OF JEWS

We have heard a lot of the propaganda that Jewishness is not a race quality nor a national quality, but only a religious faith. Then again we have heard that Jewishness is really only the patriotic aspiration of a national group seeking to return home. Always there is the denial that being a Jew is to be a member of a specific racial group. It is obvious, however, that the Jew is not an exiled nation. The World Jewish Congress admits this. In the history of the World Jewish Congress, printed under the title

"Unity In Dispersion," it is stated that only one million of the Jews on earth today are Sephardic Jews; i. e., Jews whose ancestors ever lived anywhere near Palestine. The rest of the Jews are, therefore, Ashkenazi Jews who came out of Asia and were converted to Judaism many centuries ago. It is equally obvious that it is not Judaism that sets the Jew apart from the non-Jew. The majority of the Jews today are not particularly religious—the Jewish immigrant to Palestine is more likely to find satisfactory release for his conspiratorial nature in Communist Party work than in the trappings and tediousness of the Talmud. It is blood and race that sets the Jew apart. It is their highly developed race consciousness that puts the numerically small Jewish race in its position of potential power.

It was the Jewish mind that saw the possibilities in the plan to organize the colored races while dividing the white race, force them into combat, and come out the beneficiary of their mutual destruction.

When Nazi Germany began to waken the racial awareness of the German people they were denounced as barbarians, but when the Jew organizes his brothers into a race conscious group he is lauded as a poor exile seeking comfort among his co-religionists. When Nazi Germany sought to expand territorially it was denounced as an

THE DILEMA

evil force of aggression and terror, but when the Jew moved into Palestine and forced out 500,000 Arab women and children they were described as bringing the blessings of electricity and modern plumbing to a backward and childish people. When Nazi Germany began teaching the German people that they had a racial heritage unexcelled by all the peoples of the world they were derided and ridiculed as a "super-race," but when the Jews not only claim to be the chosen race of God but also masters and lords of all creation we are supposed to humbly bow our heads and say, "here is my neck, put your yoke around it."

If Nazi Germany was wrong—then Zionist Jewry is wrong, because the method of both is exactly the same. The different motivation of the two groups lies in the differing racial qualities of white and Jew. The Jew is a collective race (so is the Negro, so is the Asiatic). The white race is an individualistic race. The white man does not practice communal living, he prefers to live alone—to establish a home for his family and then to protect his isolation. Contrariwise, the Jew throughout history has closely bound himself to his racial brothers. The ghettos were by no means created by non-Jewish pressure alone. And, immediately upon his entrance into the Jewish state in Palestine the Jew establishes a communal regimented system.

The parents are separated from their children, the children are raised by the state, no private property is allowed, everything is owned and run by the state. The white man cannot exist in such animal like captivity.

Today the United States and the Soviet Union stand as the representatives of two incompatible ways of life. The United States represents the white race, with its technical civilization and its racial aggressiveness. The Soviet Union represents the Asiatic and colored world with its collectivist stolidity. Both forces cannot remain as powerful influences. If the white race remains—Asiatic numbers must recede back into the slumber from which they have awakened. If the colored races remain vigorous—the white race will be absorbed or destroyed. But there is a third force in the conflict for world domination. The Jewish race. Under the leadership and energy of the Jew the westward tendencies of the whites in Russia were replaced by the Asiatic tendencies of Communism. In America, under Jewish guidance, we have been led **into** economic quagmires through New Deal socialistic experimentation. Now, while the war between America and the Soviet Union is being prepared, when the whites are to be pitted against the colored—the Jew, speaking through the World Jewish Congress (that claims to represent 80 per cent of the Jews of the world), calls upon his

THE DILLED

racial brothers to stand on the side lines, remain neutral. In effect, "let the dumb whites and the dumb colored destroy each other—we shall remain strong and hearty, and take control when the battle stops."

JEWS DEMAND SPECIAL RIGHTS

Having organized himself into a race conscious group, the Jew now begins to exert the pressure his organization makes possible. Throughout the world the Jew is demanding "equal rights." But he doesn't mean "equal rights" (even if he were entitled to such a thing). He means special privilege. From the report of the World Jewish Congress, "Unity In Dispersion," we find that "equal rights does not mean formal equality but actual equality—which is special privilege for the Jew to make up for years of persecution he has suffered." Now privilege for one group means sacrifice from another—and it is the white race that is being called upon to sacrifice. As a further means of uniting his people and showing his power, the Jew is demanding that every nation in the world make it a capital offense to expose Jewish treason and chicanery. And it is worth noting that in every country under the Jew-Communist red flag it is a criminal act, punishable by death, to criticize or oppose any act or edict of any Jew. The same sort of program is being pushed in America.

The Jew here in America, while building the

racial awareness of his own people, is stultifying all race consciousness among our white citizens. In St. Louis Rabbi Ferdinand Isserman, one of the vocal Jewish leaders, condemns racial separation of black and white as "a moral crime". Yet Isserman approves of the stand taken by the Rabbinical Association of America meeting in Montreal, Canada, in which all intermixture of Jews and non-Jews was condemned as a crime against the Jewish people. While they build their own—they would destroy us.

Incidentally, to further show the intertwining cords of the race struggle, the brother of Rabbi Isserman is today one of the leading attorneys of the Communist officials on trial in New York City for working to destroy our national security.

That is the racial situation at this moment. The colored races being organized to use our technical knowledge against us. The Jew demanding racial purity among his own is forcing mongrelization upon the white race. And mongrelization means racial destruction. With the destruction of the white race will come destruction of civilization. And in a chaotic world the Jew, barbaric Asiatic that he is, will rule as conqueror.

The situation is not a happy one and the conclusion may be catastrophic. It will surely be catastrophic if the white peoples of America do not wake up and take firm steps to save them-

THE DILEMA

selves.

OUR LEADERS WARNED US

In the first place we must, if we would survive, institute complete social and political separation of the black and white races within our national boundaries. The leaders of our nation back before the Jewish-organized propaganda was so effective knew the value of segregation. Thomas Jefferson said,

"Nothing is more certainly written in the book of fate, than that these people are to be free; nor is it less certain that the two races, equally free, cannot live in the same government. Nature, habit, opinion, have drawn indelible lines of distinction between them."

Abraham Lincoln, who was not the racial weakening modern propagandist try to picture, said,

"There is a physical difference between the white and black races which I believe will forever forbid the races living together on terms of social and political equality."

As the second step we must begin the removal from our nation of these alien racial elements. The Jew has shown that his allegiance is, primarily, to his own people and to his own state. He should be deported there at once. The fact that it is not his national homeland, and that he cannot retain it without our support is his concern, not ours. The Negro should be given

help in building a homeland for his people in the African land from which he was forcibly removed.

Continued exploitation of the Negro is unjust. The only solution is to establish him in a land of his own, free from white control. The Christian Nationalist movement contends that this can be done in a sane and humanitarian way that will be of great benefit to the comfort and self-respect of the Negro Race. What he does with it is his concern, not ours.

CONCLUSION

The next few years will see a climax in the struggle for racial survival and racial domination. Unless we are desirous of committing racial suicide we must be realistic. The only way that we can keep our race, the white race, alive is by instituting geographical segregation. If we continue in our blind present path we will perish, and our technical civilization will perish, and Christianity will perish. For while we are the creators and bearers and protectors of technical civilization, it is equally true that the white race is the bearer and protector of Christian civilization. The Jew is the wayside where the seed of Christianity did not take root; and the colored races are the stony ground and the thorny places where there was only a beginning; but the white race is the good ground where the seed

THE RULES

of Christianity took hold and multiplied and grew to strength and productiveness. And if the white race should perish—all the creative power for good in the world would perish with him.

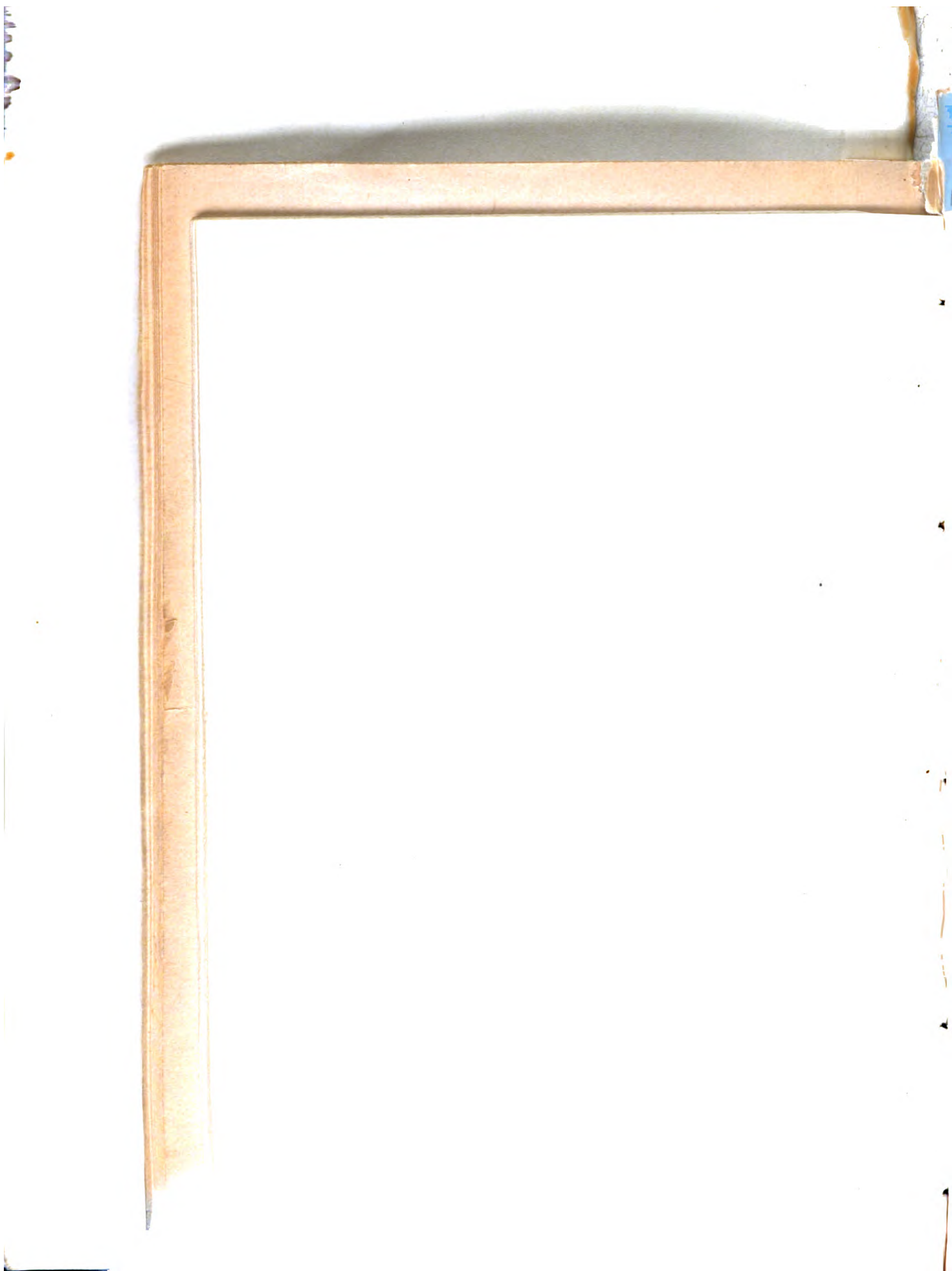
That, briefly, is the racial philosophy of the Christian Nationalist movement.



Additional copies of this tract may be had at the following rates:

1 copy	\$.15
2 copies .....	.25
10 copies	1.00
50 copies	5.00
100 copies	10.00
500 copies	40.00
1000 copies	75.00

Address all orders to: **Christian Nationalist Crusade, P. O. Box D-4, St. Louis 1, Missouri.**



5

THE DULERS

Now, this is the cup the White Men drink
When they go to right a wrong,
And that is the cup of the old world's hate—
Cruel and strained and strong.
We have drunk that cup—and a bitter, bitter
cup—
And tossed the dregs away.
But well for the world when the White Men
drink
To the dawn of the White Man's day!

Now, this is the road that the White Men tread
When they go to clean a land—
Iron underfoot and levin overhead
And the deep on either hand.
We have trod that road—and a wet and windy
road—
Our chosen star for guide.
Oh, well for the world when the White Men tread
Their highway side by side.

Now, this is the faith that the White Men hold
When they build their homes afar—
“Freedom for ourselves and freedom for our
sons
And, failing freedom, War.”
We have proved our faith—bear witness to our
faith,
Dear souls of freemen slain!
Oh, well for the world when the White Men join
To prove their faith again!

THE RULERS OF RUSSIA

THIRD EDITION, REVISED AND ENLARGED

“For them (the peoples of the Soviet Union) We cherish the warmest paternal affection. We are well aware that not a few of them groan beneath the yoke imposed on them by men who in very large part are strangers to the real interests of the country. We recognise that many others were deceived by fallacious hopes. We blame only the system with its authors and abettors who considered Russia the best prepared field for experimenting with a plan elaborated years ago, and who from there continue to spread it from one end of the world to the other.” (Encyclical Letter of Pius XI, *Divini Redemptoris*, on Atheistic Communism.)

REV. DENIS FAHEY, C.S.Sp.

PRICE ONE SHILLING AND NINEPENCE

The Tragedy of James Connolly

(*The Forum Press.* 1/4.)

“Connolly can be and is being gravely misused. The fact that he died within the bosom of the Church makes his social heresies all the more a dangerous weapon in the hands of Communists. Young and earnest trade unionists speak of him in awe, as if from the Catholic standpoint, he were the complement of Pearse. Father Fahey’s pamphlet will disabuse them of this idea.”—(Pat Murphy, in *The Standard*, January 23rd, 1948.)

The Rulers of Russia and the Russian Farmers

(*The Tipperary Star*, Thurles, Co. Tipperary, and Holy Ghost Missionary College, Kimmage, Dublin. 1/6.)

“Father Fahey’s recent book is a timely publication. The story of the ruthless elimination of the farming class by a state-imposed famine in order to ensure the acceptance of collective farming makes harrowing reading. Communism in the raw is not a pleasant reality. . . .

“G. B. Shaw is the latest Freeman of the City of Dublin. In a penetrating chapter, Shaw’s hostility to the supernatural life of Our Divine Lord and his contribution to Communism are outlined and assessed, as is also P. S. O’Hegarty’s acceptance of the French Revolutionary principle of ‘all religions on the same level.’ Dr. Hewlett Johnson, the ‘Red Dean,’ who likes to pose as an authority on Soviet affairs, is shown to be a credulous and superficial enthusiast rather than a scholar. . . .

“To Young Farmers’ Clubs and Rural Labourers, we warmly recommend this well-documented and authoritative publication.”—(*The Standard*, December 17th, 1948.)

THE RULERS OF RUSSIA

THE RULERS OF RUSSIA

THIRD EDITION, REVISED AND ENLARGED

By

REV. DENIS FAHEY, C.S.Sp., D.D., D.Ph., B.A.,
Professor of Philosophy and Church History.

Order Extra Copies From
**CHRISTIAN NATIONALIST
CRUSADE**

P. O. Box D-4
St. Louis 1, Missouri

Cum Permissu Superiorum Religiosorum

Nihil Obstat

GULIELMUS COFFEY, S.T.L.,
Censor.

Imprimi Potest

✠ JEREMIAS,
*Episcopus Waterfordiensis
et Lismorensis*

WATERFORDIAE, die 15a Novembris, 1939.

First Edition, March, 1938.

New and Enlarged Edition, October, 1938.

Third Edition, Revised and Enlarged, November, 1939.

Reprinted March and September, 1942.

Reprinted October, 1943.

Reprinted August, 1944.

Reprinted April, 1945.

Reprinted March, 1946.

Reprinted February, 1947.

Reprinted June, 1948.

Reprinted June, 1949.

Reprinted May, 1951.

Printed in Ireland, at Parkgate Printing Works. Dublin,
By CAHILL & Co. LTD.

FOREWORD TO THE THIRD EDITION.

IN his well-known book, *Genève contre la Paix*, pp. 83-92, Count de St-Aulaire, former Ambassador of France at Madrid and London, gives an interesting account of a "lecture" on the Mission of Israel amongst the nations, by a Jewish banker of New York. The "lecture" was "delivered" at an international dinner at Buda-Pesth in 1919, only a few days after the collapse of the Judaeo-Bolshevist domination of Bela-Kuhn over Catholic Hungary. The Count explains, by way of introduction, that a number of Jewish revolutionaries, who had been expelled from Hungary, had returned there in American uniforms after the armistice, and that their reports guided President Wilson in his attitude towards all that concerned the interests of Israel. This explains in particular, adds the Count, the President's scandalous partiality towards the Bolsheviks. In reply to the question how it was possible for high finance to favour Bolshevism, which is hostile to property, movable and immovable, the Jewish banker began by explaining that those who are astonished at the alliance between Israel and the Soviets forget that the Jewish nation is the most intensely national of all peoples and that Marxism is simply one of the weapons of Jewish nationalism. Capitalism, he added, is equally sacred to Israel, which makes use of both Bolshevism and Capitalism to remould the world for its ends. The process of renovation of the world is thus carried on from above by Jewish control of the riches of the world and from below by Jewish guidance of revolution. Israel has a divine mission, in fact Israel, become its own Messiah, is God. Israel is purifying the idea of God and at the same time preparing the way for the definitive triumph of the chosen race. Thus, the banker concluded, Jewish power of organisation is manifested at one and the same time by Bolshevism with its delirium of destruction and by the League of Nations in the sphere of reconstruction.

The "lecture" given by this Jewish banker came back to my mind when I learned that the information given in the document quoted by me, briefly on page 27 of this pamphlet and at length on pages 88-91 of *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World*, had been called in question in New York. It occurred to me that he might be asked to repeat the "lecture" in public and thus enlighten my critics far more effectively than I could hope to do. Accordingly, I asked the well-known authority on Judaeo-Masonic subversive activities, M. L. de Poncins, to find out from the Count de St-Aulaire if he had taken note of the name of the banker. The Count courteously replied that he had not done so, but he added that "the 'lecture' being the expression of the mentality not of an individual but of a group, every Jewish banker of New York would have said exactly the same in a moment of sincerity." (Letter of 19th March, 1939.)

Proximate Preparations of the Russian Revolution.

I intend to examine the whole question at length in a book upon which I am engaged, *The Mystical Body of Christ and the Organisation of Society*. For the moment, I will content myself with quoting a few documents that are not as well known as they ought to be. One is the secret report received by the Imperial Russian General Headquarters from one of its agents in New York. This report, dated February 15th, 1916, was made known to the world by the Russian writer, Boris Brasol in his book, *The World at the Cross Roads*. It runs in part as follows: "The Russian Revolutionary Party of America has evidently resumed its activities. As a consequence of it, momentous developments are expected to follow. The first confidential meeting which marked the beginning of a new era of violence took place on Monday evening, February 14th, 1916, in the East Side of New York City. It was attended by sixty-two delegates, fifty of whom were 'veterans' of the revolution of 1905—the rest being newly admitted members. Among the delegates were a large percentage of Jews, most of them belonging to the intellectual class, as doctors, publicists, etc., but also some professional revolutionists. . . . The pro-

ceedings of this first meeting were almost entirely devoted to the discussion of finding ways and means to start a great revolution in Russia as the 'most favourable moment for it is close at hand.' It was revealed that secret reports had just reached the party from Russia, describing the situation as very favourable, when all arrangements for an immediate outbreak were completed. The only serious problem was the financial question, but whenever this was raised, the assembly was immediately assured by some of the members that this question did not need to cause any embarrassment as ample funds, if necessary, would be furnished by persons in sympathy with the movement of liberating the people of Russia. In this connection the name of Jacob Schiff was repeatedly mentioned."

Mr. Boris Brasol adds, on pages 70 and 71 of the same work : "The full history of the interlocking participation of the Imperial German Government and international finance in the destruction of the Russian Empire is not yet written. . . . It is not a mere coincidence that at the notorious meeting held at Stockholm in 1916, between the former Russian Minister of the Interior, Protopopoff, and the German Agents, the German Foreign Office was represented by Mr. Warburg, whose two brothers were members of the international banking firm, Kuhn, Loeb and Company, of which the late Mr. Jacob Schiff was a senior member."

Robert Wilton's List of the Rulers of Soviet Russia

An eye-witness of exceptional value of all the events of the Russian Revolution is Robert Wilton, the Russian correspondent of *The Times* for seventeen years. Born in England but educated in Russia, he knew Russia like a Russian. During the war, this correspondent of *The Times*, on one occasion in 1916, took command of a section of the Russian army, of which the officers had been wounded, and behaved with such gallantry that he was decorated with the Cross of St. George. It was the first time that this exclusively military distinction had been conferred upon a civilian. In the Foreword to his French book, *Les Derniers Jours des Romanof*, from which I am about to quote, Robert Wilton says, that in order to ensure the accuracy of the

work, he himself translated from Russian into French the official reports and original documents confirming his narrative. "I have done all in my power," he adds, "to act as an impartial chronicler." The list of names of the Rulers of Russia in 1918, which I am about to quote, is taken from pages 136-137 of this painstaking French study of the Russian Bolshevik Revolution. It is a noteworthy fact that this list is not to be found in the English edition of the same work, *The Last Days of the Romanovs*, published in September, 1920, by Thornton Butterworth.

According to the English review, *The Patriot*, of 20th February, 1930, after Robert Wilton had written in 1920: "The Jewish domination in Russia is supported by certain Russians . . . they are all mere screens or dummies behind which the Sverdlovs and the thousand and one Jews of Sovdepia continue their work of destruction," his chances in English journalism were gone. It is a well-known fact that he died in straitened circumstances in January, 1925.

On page 29 of *Les Derniers Jours des Romanof*, we read: "In order not to leave myself open to any accusation of prejudice, I am giving (on pages 136-137) the list of the members of the Central Committee, of the Extraordinary Commission and the Council of Commissars functioning at the time of the assassination of the Imperial Family. The 62 members of the Committee were composed of 5 Russians, 1 Ukrainian, 6 Letts, 2 Germans, 1 Czech, 2 Armenians, 3 Georgians, 1 Karaïm (Jewish sect), 41 Jews.¹ The extraordinary Commission of Moscow was composed of 36 members, including 1 German, 1 Pole, 1 Armenian, 2 Russians, 8 Letts, 23 Jews. The Council of the People's Commissars numbered 2 Armenians, 3 Russians, 17 Jews. According to the data furnished by the Soviet Press, out of 556 important functionaries of the Bolshevik State, including the above-mentioned, there were in 1918-1919, 17 Russians, 2 Ukrainians, 11 Armenians, 35 Letts, 15 Germans, 1 Hungarian, 10 Georgians, 3 Poles, 3 Finns, 1 Czech, 1 Karaïm, 457 Jews.

"If the reader is astonished to find the Jewish hand everywhere in the affair of the assassination of the Russian Imperial

¹ There are some slight differences between this list and the one to which he refers and which is quoted further on.

Family, he must bear in mind the formidable numerical preponderance of Jews in the Soviet administration."

On pages 136-138, then, of the same work, the author writes: "It is in the Central Committee of the Bolshevik Party that the governmental power resides. It was composed as follows in 1918: Bronstein (Trotsky), Apfelbaum (Zinovieff), Lourie (Larine), Ouritski, Volodarski, Rosenfeldt (Kamenef), Smidovitch, Sverdlov (Yankel), Nakhamkes (Steklov).

Jews..	..	..	..	..	..	..	9
Oulianof (Lenine), Krylenko, Lounatcharski.						Russians	3
							<hr/>
							12

"The other Russian Socialist Parties are similar in composition. Their Central Committees are made up as follows: S.D. Mensheviks, 11 members, all Jews; Communists of the People, 6 members, of whom 5 are Jews and one is a Russian; S.R. (Right Wing), 15 members, of whom 13 are Jews and 2 are Russians (Kerenski, who may be of Jewish origin, and Tchaikovski); S.R. (Left Wing), 12 members, of whom 10 are Jews and 2 are Russians; Committee of the Anarchists of Moscow, 5 members, of whom 4 are Jews and one is a Russian; Polish Communist Party, 12 members, all Jews, including Sobelson (Radek), Krokhenal (Zagonski) and Schwartz (Goltz).

"These parties, in appearance opposed to the Bolsheviks, play the Bolsheviks' game on the sly, more or less, by preventing the Russians from pulling themselves together. Out of 61 individuals at the head of these parties, there are 6 Russians and 55 Jews. No matter what may be the name adopted, a revolutionary government will be Jewish.

The Council of the People's Commissars comprises the following:—

<i>Ministry or Commissariat</i>	<i>Name</i>	<i>Nationality</i>
President ..	.. Oulianof (Lenine)	.. Russian
Foreign Affairs ..	.. Tchitcherine ..	.. Russian
Nationalities ..	.. Djougachvili ..	.. Georgian
Agriculture ..	.. Protian ..	.. Armenian
Economic Council ..	.. Lourie (Larine) ..	.. Jew

<i>Ministry or Commissariat</i>	<i>Name</i>	<i>Nationality</i>
Food-Controller ..	Schlichter ..	Jew
Army and Navy ..	Bronstein (Trotski) ..	Jew
State-Control ..	Lander ..	Jew
State Lands ..	Kauffmann ..	Jew
Works ..	V. Schmidt ..	Jew
Social Relief ..	E. Lilina (Knigissen) ..	Jewess
Public Instruction ..	Lounatcharsky ..	Russian
Religions ..	Spitzberg ..	Jew
Interior ..	Apfelbaum (Zinovief) ..	Jew
Hygiene ..	Anvelt ..	Jew
Finance ..	Isidore Goukovski ..	Jew
Press ..	Volodarski ..	Jew
Elections ..	Ouritski ..	Jew
Justice.. ..	I. Steinberg ..	Jew
Refugees ..	Fenigstein.. ..	Jew
Refugees ..	(Assistant) Savitch ..	Jew
Refugees ..	„ Zaslovski ..	Jew

Out of 22 members, 3 Russians, 1 Georgian, 1 Armenian, 17 Jews.

The following is the list of members of the Central Executive Committee :

<i>Name</i>	<i>Nationality</i>
Sverdlof (President)	Jew
Avanessof (Secretary)	Armenian
Bruno	Lett
Breslau	Lett
Babtchinski	Jew
Boukharine	Russian
Weinberg	Jew
Gailiss	Jew
Ganzburg	Jew
Danichevski	Jew
Starck	German
Sachs	Jew
Scheinmann	Jew
Erdling	Jew
Landauer	Jew
Linder	Jew

<i>Name</i>						<i>Nationality</i>
Wolach	..	..	..	..	..	Czech.
Dimanstein	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Encukidze	..	..	..	..	..	Georgian
Ermann	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Joffe	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Karkhline	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Knigissen	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Rosenfeldt (Kamenef)	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Apfelbaum (Zinovief)	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Krylenko	..	..	..	..	..	Russian
Krassikof	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Kaprik	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Kaoul	..	..	..	..	..	Lett
Oulianof (Lenine)	..	..	..	..	..	Russian
Latsis	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Lander	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Lounatcharski	..	..	..	..	..	Russian
Peterson	..	..	..	..	..	Lett
Peters	..	..	..	..	..	Lett
Roudzoutas	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Rosine	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Smidovitch	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Stoutchka	..	..	..	..	..	Lett
Nakhamkes (Steklof)	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Sosnovski	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Skrytnik	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Bronstein (Trotski)	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Teodorovitch	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Terian	..	..	..	..	..	Armenian
Ouritski	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Telechkine	..	..	..	..	..	Russian
Feldmann	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Froumkine	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Souriupa	..	..	..	..	..	Ukrainian
Tchavtchevadze	..	..	..	..	..	Georgian
Scheikmann	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Rosental	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Achkinazi	..	..	..	..	..	Imeretian
Karakhane	..	..	..	..	..	Karaïm

<i>Name</i>	<i>Nationality</i>
Rose	Jew
Sobelson (Radek) .. .	Jew
Schlichter .. .	Jew
Schikolini .. .	Jew
Chklianski .. .	Jew
Levine (Pravdine) .. .	Jew

Accordingly out of 61 members, 5 are Russians, 6 are Letts, 1 is a German, 2 are Armenians, 1 is a Czech, 1 is an Imeretian, 2 are Georgians, 1 is a Karaïm, 1 is a Ukrainian, and 41 are Jews.

The following is the list of the members of the Extraordinary Commission of Moscow :—

<i>Name</i>	<i>Nationality</i>
Dzerjinski (President) .. .	Pole
Peters (Vice-President) .. .	Lett
Chklovski .. .	Jew
Kheifiss .. .	Jew
Zeistine .. .	Jew
Razmirovitch .. .	Jew
Kronberg .. .	Jew
Khaikina .. .	Jewess
Karlson .. .	Lett
Schaumann .. .	Lett
Leontovitch .. .	Jew
Jacob Goldine .. .	Jew
Galperstein .. .	Jew
Kniggisen .. .	Jew
Latzis .. .	Lett
Schillenkuss .. .	Jew
Janson.. .. .	Lett
Rivkine .. .	Jew
Antonof .. .	Russian
Delafabre .. .	Jew
Tsitkine .. .	Jew
Roskirovitch .. .	Jew
G. Sverdlof .. .	Jew ¹
Biesenski .. .	Jew

¹ Brother of President of Central Executive Committee.

<i>Name</i>						<i>Nationality</i>
Blioumkine ..	..	.	..	..	..	Jew ¹
Alexandrovitch ..	..	..	..	..	..	Russian ²
I. Model ..	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Routenberg ..	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Pines ..	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Sachs ..	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Daybol ..	..	..	..	..	..	Lett
Saissoune ..	..	..	..	..	..	Armenian
Deylkenen ..	..	..	..	..	..	Lett
Liebert ..	..	..	..	..	..	Jew
Vogel ..	..	..	..	..	..	German
Zakiss ..	..	..	..	..	..	Lett

In all, 36 members of whom 1 is a Pole, 1 a German, 1 an Armenian, 2 are Russians, 8 are Letts, and 23 are Jews.

"Accordingly there is no reason for being surprised at the preponderating rôle of the Jews in the assassination of the Imperial Family. It is rather the opposite which would have been surprising."

According to the erudite Russian writer, Petrovski, in *La Russie sous les Juifs*, p. 79, "Nicholas II, the Imperial Family and the faithful members of his suite, were shot by the Jew, Yourowsky, assisted by the Jews, Golostchokine and Voïkoff, in obedience to the order sent from Moscow by the Jew, Sverdloff, and with the approval of the Council of the People's Commissars." We have seen the composition of the Council.

Pope Pius XI and the Preparation of the Russian Revolution

Pope Pius XI wrote as follows in the Encyclical Letter, *Divini Redemptoris*: "For them (the peoples of the Soviet Union) We cherish the warmest paternal affection. We are well aware that not a few of them groan beneath the yoke imposed on them by men who in very large part are strangers to the real interests of the country. We recognise that many

¹ Count Mirbach's assassin.

² Blioumkine's accomplice.

others were deceived by fallacious hopes. We blame only the system with its authors and abettors who considered Russia the best field for experimenting with a plan elaborated years ago, and who from there continue to spread it from one end of the world to the other." In this pamphlet, I have outlined some of the historical evidence which goes to prove that those "strangers to the real interests of Russia," who are experimenting with this Marxian plan elaborated years ago, are members of the Jewish nation, and that Communism is the latest and, up to the present, the most decadent materialistic phase of the opposition of that nation to the Supernatural Messias.

Some Points of Detail

Since the first publication of this pamphlet, doubts have been expressed about the accuracy of some details contained therein, especially about the language of Lenin's home and about the Jewish nationality of Madame Kollontai, Piatakoff and Karakhain. I have dealt with the question of Lenin's nationality at some length in this edition, on pages 28 to 31, without, however, pretending to be able to settle the question definitely. Madame Kollontai is spoken of as a Jewess and Piatakoff and Karakhain are given as Jews in the document quoted from the "Defender" of Kansas for the period 1935-1936. I have since discovered that this list is probably taken from a pamphlet in French, *Les Juifs en U.R.S.S.*, published by *Les Nouvelles Editions Nationales* of Paris. The lists of names in the French pamphlet are quoted from another pamphlet in Russian with the same title and they are preceded by an introduction from the pen of a former secretary of a Communist "cell." In spite of these guarantees of special knowledge, it is almost certain that Madame Kollontai is not a Jewess but a Russian. There was a Russian revolutionary named Piatakoff, but I have not been able to discover if he is identical with the Piatakoff mentioned as a Jew in the "Defender" and in the French pamphlet. I have been also assured that Karakhain is an Armenian, not a Jew. In Robert Wilton's list, quoted in the Foreword, there is a Karakhane who is a Karaim, which means that he is a member of the Jewish sect of the

Karaites. That may account for the conflicting statements about him.¹

The doubts raised about these points of detail only serve to confirm the overwhelming truth of what Robert Wilton wrote in *The Last Days of the Romanovs*: "The Jewish domination in Russia is supported by certain Russians . . . they (the Jews), having wrecked and plundered Russia by appealing to the ignorance of the working folk, are now using their dupes to set up a new tyranny worse than any the world has known." That tyranny is kept in existence by the same means by which it was set up. "In *Red Dusk and the Morrow*" (page 303), by Sir Paul Dukes, formerly Chief of the British Secret Service in Russia, we read that a Lithuanian asked a prominent Bolshevik how the regime was maintained. The answer was: "Our power is based on three things: first, on Jewish brains; secondly, on Lettish and Chinese bayonets; and thirdly, on the crass stupidity of the Russian people." One must deprecate the horrible insult to the unfortunate Russians whose natural leaders have been murdered, but the statement may otherwise be taken as a fairly accurate summary of the situation.

The War, September, 1939——?

This little book and the previous portion of this Foreword had been written before war began between England, France, Poland on the one side, and Germany on the other. For years, anyone accustomed to Judaeo-Masonic methods could easily see that the "democracies" of England, France and the United States were being urged on to war against "Fascism." That was and is quite clear and certain. On the other hand, the world-programme of the Rulers of Russia involves the unceasing effort to get the capitalist countries

¹ From the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, vol. 18 and from the *National Encyclopædia*, we learn that the Karaites were a Jewish sect which came into existence at Bagdad about the middle of the eighth century. The founder of the sect was the Rabbi Anon ben David. The Karaites appear to have been influential in the earlier period of their history, but at the present day, the sect is small and insignificant. Its members are chiefly to be found in Southern Russia, Poland, Turkey, Egypt and Palestine.

into armed conflict. A statement made by Stalin, at a session of the Third International or Comintern in Moscow, in May, 1938, makes this manifest. *"The revival of revolutionary action on any scale sufficiently vast,"* said the Muscovite figure-head, *"will not be possible unless we succeed in utilising the existing disagreements between the capitalistic countries, so as to precipitate them against each other into armed conflict. The doctrine of Marx-Engels-Lenin teaches us that all war truly generalised should terminate automatically by revolution. The essential work of our party comrades in foreign countries consists, then, in facilitating the provocation of such a conflict. Those who do not comprehend this know nothing of revolutionary Marxism. I hope that you will remind the comrades, those of you who direct the work. The decisive hour will arrive."*¹ When the "democracies" had been sufficiently keyed up by all the means at the disposal of financial forces, a non-aggression pact signed by Stalin gave Germany hope of sufficient supplies to be able to withstand the blockade. Stalin had thus done his part to promote conflict, and can now watch the growth of exhaustion in the different countries, while awaiting the decisive hour for world-revolution. The attack on the Mass may even be begun by a repetition of the dismemberment of Poland. Long ago, Frederick the Great of Prussia invited Russia and Austria to a "mystic communion in the body of Poland" saying that it might not be for the good of their souls but that it would be for the good of their States. History repeats itself.

There are rumours of an anti-Jewish drive in Moscow. Some even go so far as to say that the death or deportation or imprisonment by Stalin of many of the Jews who, since the Bolshevik Revolution of October, 1917, have controlled the world activity of Moscow, is indicative of a Russian national anti-Semitic reaction. This reasoning is very superficial. In spite of the "purges," Jewish enthusiasm for Communism as seen, for example, in regard to

¹ Quoted in *The Patriot*, May 25th, 1939. The *Pravda* of 7th November, 1938, contains a statement issued by Dimitrov, General Secretary of the Komintern, in which he says amongst other things: "We must prevent a criminal understanding between the Fascist aggressors and the British and French imperialist clique."

Spain, has not diminished in the least, nor has there been that slacking off in the activity of Communist agents which inevitably follows quarrels in the central authority. In passing, it is worth recalling that many of those "liquidated" Jews were originally introduced into Russia by Jewish financiers acting in collaboration with the German Government.¹ So far as one can see at present, there may be some superficial reactions in Russia as a result of the German-Soviet Pact, but the fundamental orientation of Russia has not varied. The programme of World-Revolution as outlined by Stalin in 1938 still holds. If Jewish propaganda for Communism lessens in volume and intensity, not merely in passing but in permanent fashion, and if the activity of Communist agents grows less, then we may look for the existence of some kind of national reaction in Russia. If not, then all that will have happened is that some of the figure-heads will have changed, while the secret controlling authority remains the same.² In the early days of the Bolshevik Revolution of 1917, there was resistance to the new orientation, on the part of some Jews in Russia, but it quickly died away. In this connexion, it is interesting to note the announcement that the Jew, Karl Radek (Sobelsohn), though under guard since the Zinovieff trial, has been named head of the Soviet Russian Atheist party. He is one of the ablest of the older revolutionaries.

The reasoning outlined in the last paragraph is confirmed by the perusal of a remarkable book, excellently documented, entitled "*The Russian Face of Germany*," which appeared in 1932 from the pen of Mr. Cecil F. Melville. Mr. Melville gives in detail the history of the collaboration between the German Army authorities and Soviet Russia. I will quote some extracts and allow them to speak for themselves. "The story I shall unfold in these pages is the story of Germany's two faces, the one turned towards Western Europe, the other turned towards Soviet Russia. . . . It can be said, without any exaggeration, that from 1921 till the present day Russia has been able, thanks to Germany, to equip herself with all kinds of arms, munitions, and the most up-to-date war material for an army of several millions ;

¹ Cf. *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World*, pp. 89-93.

² It is curious to find *Die Zeit*, a Yiddish daily of London, in substantial agreement with this, in its issue of 17 Sept., 1939. Cf. *The Patriot*, 19 Oct., 1939.

and that, thanks to her factories manufacturing war material in Russia, Germany has been able to assure herself not only of secret supplies of war material and the training of officers and other ranks in the use of this material, but also, in the event of war, the possession of the best stocked arsenals in Russia. . . . The firm of Krupp's of Essen—Krupp the German *Cannon-King* (*Kanonenkönig*)—deserves a chapter to itself in this review of German war-industries in Russia. It deserves a separate chapter . . . because its activity upon Soviet territory has grown to tremendous proportions. . . . The final consolidation of the dominating position Krupp's occupy in Russia, was the formation of a separate company 'Manych' to which the Soviet Government granted a liberal concession. . . . Negotiations concerning these concessions for the company were conducted in Moscow, for several months. . . . Gradually there was formed in Russia a chain of experimental training camps, and artillery parks (ostensibly eliminated by the Treaty of Versailles). These are under the management of German officers, and they are invariably teeming with Germans either arriving to undergo a course of training, or leaving after the completion of the course. . . . At the time of writing (1932) interest is growing in the rising star of Herr Adolf Hitler, the Nazi Leader. Herr Hitler is regarded as the protagonist *par excellence* of the Right against the Left in Germany, and, as a Hitlerist regime is anticipated before long, it may perhaps be argued that the *Dritte Reich* of the Nazis, the sworn enemies of Communism, would not tolerate the Reichswehr-Red Army connection. Such a conclusion would be inaccurate to the last degree. . . . Stalin, the realist, would have no qualms in collaborating with a Hitlerist Germany. But more important than this are the following facts:—The Reichswehr Chiefs and their political allies amongst the civilian politicians and officials have succeeded in nursing their Eastern orientation, their underground military collaboration with the Soviets, in spite of all the changes of political regime in Germany since the end of the war. It has made little or no difference to them whether the Reich Government has been composed of men of the Right, the Centre, or the Left. They have just continued their policy uninfluenced by political change. There is no

reason to suppose that they would change their course under a Hitlerist regime, especially when it is remembered that most of the aims, in external policy, of the Nazi leaders, are identical with those of the Nationalists and the military leaders themselves. Furthermore, there are the great German industrialists, of Nationalist colour, who are amongst the principal collaborators, on the war material side, with the Reichswehr Chiefs, and who are, therefore, hand in glove with the directors of the "*Abmachungen*" (Agreements) plot. Many of these great industrialists are contributors on a big scale to the Nazi party funds. A Hitlerist Germany would, therefore, have no qualms in continuing the collaboration with Soviet Russia. . . . The Reichswehr chiefs who are conducting the *Abmachungen* delude themselves that they can use Bolshevist Russia to help them in their hoped-for war of revenge against Europe, and then, in the hour of victory, hold the Bolsheviks at bay, and keep them in their place. The more subtle psychologists at the Kremlin, of course, know better, but are wise enough to keep their knowledge to themselves. The fact, however, that this German-Russian plot will, in the end, bring about the destruction of Germany, will not in any way reconcile Europe to its own destruction at the hands of Germany and Russia together."¹

In spite, then, of Russia's design to bring about world-revolution, Prussia wants to make use of Russia to secure "the place in the sun" to which she thinks she is entitled. As far back as 1931, General von Seckt, the creator of the new German Army, the Reichswehr, set out the Prussian programme in a speech delivered on January 24th, 1931, before the Economic Society of Münster, in Westphalia. He said: "The goal of Russia is in the first instance a world-revolution. The nucleus of opposition to such plans is to be found in the capitalist powers, England and France in the first instance, with America close behind them. There follows a certain community of interests (of Russia) with Germany, which is being threatened by the demands of these powers. The most profound animosity of Russia is directed against Poland, the ally of the world Powers and Russia's immediate neighbour. Herein lies the point of

¹ *op. cit.*, pp. 4, 102, 114, 117, 120, 173, 174, 6.

Russia's closest rapprochement with Germany. . . . The fact that the Western Powers, by helping Russia, expose themselves to a great danger is too obvious to require further proofs. . . . As far as we are concerned, this danger exists considerably nearer, but nevertheless our position between France and Poland compels us to try to remain in constant touch and in close understanding with Russia in order not to fall into complete dependence upon the Western countries. This position will remain compulsory for us no matter whether the present regime in Russia continues or not."¹ With regard to Poland, General von Seckt added that any understanding between Germany and Poland was out of the question. He held that German hopes for the future were intimately bound up with her relations with Russia, but that Germany should ruthlessly repulse any attempt at penetration on the part of Bolshevism. It is quite clear now that the Prussians in 1939, as in 1932 and before it, are to be reckoned amongst those who think, as Mr. Melville puts it, that they can play with the devil and win.

Russia's aims, or rather the aims of those who control Russia, have not changed. Trotsky, on the one hand, wanted world-revolution as the only secure bulwark for a strong Communist State in Russia. Stalin, on the other hand, wanted a strong Soviet Russian State as the only secure foundation for world-revolution. Stalin's point of view has been accepted by the controlling powers, and we have been allowed by the Russian Board of Censors, whose non-Russian nationality was certified to us by Mr. Douglas Reed in 1935, to peruse what they thought fit about the very elaborate elimination of the elements imbued with the Trotskyist ideals. Both Stalin and Trotsky, however, were and are instruments of those for whom Communism is a means. We must therefore bear well in mind that "the new Bolshevik orthodoxy of Stalin is probably more dangerous to Europe in the long run than the more spectacular methods of Trotsky and the more vocal methods of Zinoviev in the heyday of the Third International. I say more dangerous . . . and more formidable, because a more practical conception than the old Trotskyist idea. . . . It is just the growth of this

¹ Melville : *The Russian Face of Germany*, pp. 158, 159.

Stalinist conception which has made possible the continuance, on an ever-increasing scale, of the secret relationship between 'Red' Russia and 'White' Germany."¹

Molotov's speech on the Russo-German Pact, at the beginning of September, 1939, has served as a partial foundation for the rumours of a "Russian" national reaction. Molotov, the Soviet Minister for Foreign Affairs, is reported to have said, when speaking of the Russo-German Pact before the Soviet Supreme Council: "People ask how the Soviet Union could consent to improve political relations with a state of the Fascist type (such as Germany); . . . but they forget that we hold the position of not interfering in the internal affairs of other countries . . ." Some have concluded from this that Hitler has induced the Russian Government to renounce Jewish International Communism and restrict its Socialistic ideology to Russia. They forget, however, that Molotov is surely a loyal follower of Marx and Lenin. He doubtlessly follows Lenin's instructions. "We deny all morality in the bourgeois sense," wrote Lenin, "for according to the bourgeois, morality has its origin in the Commandments of God . . . our morality, on the contrary, is entirely subordinate to the interests of the proletariat." Accordingly, a lie is not a lie when it serves the interests of the proletariat. Lenin admitted that he had accepted German money to make the Bolshevik Revolution, but he added: "I will make the same revolution in Germany with Russian money." Has Lenin's programme been scrapped? Again, if the Soviet has given up interfering in the internal affairs of other countries, why has Lozovsky, a Jew whose real name is Solomon Abramovitch Dridzo, been named permanent head of the Soviet Foreign Office and principal adviser to Molotov? According to *The Tablet* of July 15th, 1939, Lozovsky is, *par excellence*, the Apostle of Revolution through war. "The truth then is," concludes the leader-writer in *The Tablet* just quoted, "that the Russian Comintern is still confessedly engaged in endeavouring to foment war in order to facilitate revolution, and that one of its chief organisers, Lozovsky, has been installed as principal adviser to Molotov. . . . A few months ago he wrote in

¹ *The Russian Face of Germany*, by C. F. Melville, pp. 169, 170.

the French publication, *La Vie Ouvrière*, that his chief aim in life is the overthrow of the existing order in the great Democracies."

Anyone who had read Mr. Melville's able study was not astonished at the ease with which the German Nazis did business with the Jewish officials of the Soviet. The tradition had long been forming. No wonder the German Bishops felt compelled to say, in a Joint Pastoral Letter of 1935, that even the most anti-Bolshevist circles, in spite of their protestations, were being infected with a spiritual Communism.

In his Letter of 2nd February, 1930, *On the Soviet Campaign against God*, Pope Pius XI wrote as follows: "We were also at pains to ask the Governments represented at the Conference of Genoa, to make, by common agreement, a declaration which might have saved Russia and all the world from many woes, demanding as a condition preliminary to any recognition of the Soviet Government, respect for conscience, freedom of worship and of church property. Alas, these three points, so essential above all to those ecclesiastical hierarchies unhappily separated from Catholic unity, were abandoned in favour of temporal interests, which in fact would have been better safeguarded, if the different Governments had first of all considered the rights of God, His Kingdom and His Justice." The Governments of Europe refused concerted action for the rights of God. Now that war has broken out in Europe, Russia will make every effort to pursue her campaign against God.

In the splendid Encyclical Letter *On the Condition of the Church in Germany* (March 14th, 1937), Pope Pius XI said that "the first and obvious duty the priest owes to the world about him is service to the truth, the whole truth, the unmasking and refutation of error in whatever form or disguise it conceals itself." During the terrible conflict that is now raging in Europe, one of the greatest services that can be rendered to the cause of truth is to warn the world of the ulterior revolutionary designs of the Rulers of Russia. They aim everywhere, as in Spain, at the elimination of the love of Our Lord. Their efforts in Spain have terminated in a glorious victory for Christ, and to-day, the Feast of the Exaltation of the Holy Cross, the Crucifix is being

solemnly reinstated in the schools of Madrid and of the provinces, from which it had been banished. "Spain's victory has mainly been a victory of the Cross, and our war was fought as a crusade against the enemies of truth." So runs the decree of the Spanish Minister of Education ordaining this act of reparation. May the example of Spanish Catholicism nerve Catholics for the coming struggle everywhere! There are ominous signs of preparations, on the part of International Financiers, under cover of the war, for a naturalistic organisation of the United States of Europe and of the World. It will be a new and revised edition of that Judæo-Masonic creation, the League of Nations. The Bank for International Settlements will develop its powers still further.

DENIS FAHEY, C.S.Sp.

Feast of the Exaltation of the Holy Cross,

14th September, 1939.

Postscript.

Just when correcting the final proofs of this book, *The Patriot* (London) of 9th November, 1939, came to hand. It contains the following: "There is, however, no real evidence that the Soviet Government has changed its policy of communism under control of the Bolsheviks, or has loosened its control of communism in other countries, or has ceased to be under Jew control. Unwanted tools certainly have been 'liquidated' in Russia by Stalin in his determination to be the supreme head, and it is not unnatural that some Jews, when all the leading positions were held by them, have suffered in the process of rival elimination. Outside Russia, events in Poland show how the Comintern still works. The Polish Ukraine has been communised under Jewish commissars, with property owners either shot or marched into Russia as slaves, with all estates confiscated and all business and property taken over by the State. It has been said in the American Jewish Press that the Bolshevik advance into the Ukraine was to save the Jews there from meeting the fate of their co-religionists in Germany, but this same Press is silent as to the fate meted out to the Christian Poles.

In less than a month, in any case, the lie has been given to Molotov's non-interference statement. Should international communism ever complete its plan of bringing civilisation to nought, it is conceivable that some form of world government in the hands of a few men could emerge, which would not be communism. It would be the domination of barbarous tyrants over a world of slaves, and communism would have been used as the means to an end."

P.P.S. In January, 1946, Mr. Vladimir Lezák-Borin of the Czech National Committee in London, a journalist who lived for several years in Moscow, commented on this pamphlet as follows :

Page 11.—Wolach is given as a Czech. The name is really Wallach, alias Litvinoff. He is a Russian Jew. Djaparidze (Georgian), Kalinin (Russian), Rakowski (Jew), should be added to the list.

Pages 27-28.—Martoff, Dan, Bogdanoff and Axelrod were "liquidated" as Mensheviks.

Page 35.—The "Defender" list is defective. The following names should be added: Molotov (Russian), Zdanoff (Russian), Kalinin (Russian), Vorosilov (Russian), Malenkov (Russian) and Beria (Armenian). Several of the names mentioned are unknown to Mr. Lezák-Borin. Gamarnik, Knorin, Piatakow, Jagoda, Jakir, Unslicht, Jakovlew and Sokolnikov were all executed in the following years.

The Central Committee is subordinate to the Politbureau, which ranks next to the Head or Leader in the hierarchy of the Communist Party.

To these comments may be added the following extract from *The Jewish War of Survival*, by Arnold Leese (p. 84): "*The Daily Telegraph* reported on 9th April, 1937: 'Since M. Litvinoff ousted Chicherin, no Russian has ever held a high post in the Commissariat for Foreign Affairs.' It seems that the *Daily Telegraph* was unaware that Chicherin's nother was a Jewess. The Russian Molotov, who became Foreign Minister later, has a Jewish wife, and one of his two assistants is the Jew, Lozovsky. It was the last-named who renewed the treaty with Japan in 1942, by which the Kamchatka fisheries provided the Japanese with an essential part of their food supplies."

THE RULERS OF RUSSIA

IN this pamphlet I present to my readers a number of serious documents which go to show that the real forces behind Bolshevism in Russia are Jewish forces, and that Bolshevism is really an instrument in the hands of the Jews for the establishment of their future Messianic kingdom. Since Bolshevism, on its own confession, does not intend to remain within the narrow limits of any one country, but ambitions a world-wide influence or empire, the importance of this documentation is manifest. It is certain that many Catholics are ignorant of these facts and of their implications. When one realises that Communism is an instrument intended to prepare for the coming of the natural Messiah, one can understand the intensity of the hatred of Communists against the Mass and against priests, as well as the malignity of the propaganda in every country against the religious orders of the Catholic Church. It is more than probable that many professing Communists, even some amongst the paid orators and agents of Communism, are unaware of the final goal of their employers and trainers. The attention of these dupes should be drawn to the facts and they should be asked for full explanations.

While stressing the inescapable nature of the conclusions to be drawn from the documents quoted below, I desire at the outset to emphasise the fact that the methods to be adopted by Catholics to frustrate the preparations for the kingdom of the natural Messiah should always and everywhere be in accordance with the teachings and spirit of the supernatural Messiah, Our Lord Jesus Christ.

Mr. Hilaire Belloc writes (*G. K.'s Weekly*, February 4th, 1937): "As for anyone who does not know that the present revolutionary Bolshevik movement is Jewish in Russia, I can only say that he must be a man who is taken in by the

suppressions of our deplorable Press." This is a strong statement. What is the evidence to support it ?

(1) The Rulers of Russia in 1917-1918

In the book, *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World*, two documents are quoted in proof of the fact that the Jews were the real rulers of Russia after the Bolshevik revolution.

The first document, quoted on p. 88, is the report forwarded to London by Mr. Oudendyke, the representative of the Netherlands Government at St. Petersburg, when the Bolsheviks began their reign of terror. Mr. Balfour received the report via Christiania on the 18th September, 1918. It was published as a British White Paper in April, 1919, and was entitled: "Russia, No. 1 (1919), A Collection of Reports on Bolshevism in Russia." The kernel of the Paper is contained in the following extract from Mr. Oudendyke's Report: "The danger is now so great that I feel it my duty to call the attention of the British and all other Governments to the fact that, if an end is not put to Bolshevism at once, the civilisation of the whole world will be threatened. This is not an exaggeration, but a sober matter of fact. . . . I consider that the immediate suppression of Bolshevism is the greatest issue now before the world, not even excluding the war which is still raging, and unless, as above stated, Bolshevism is nipped in the bud immediately, it is bound to spread in one form or another over Europe and the whole world, as it is organised and worked by Jews who have no nationality and whose one object is to destroy for their own ends the existing order of things. The only manner in which this danger can be averted would be collective action on the part of all the Powers."

The Foreword to the White Paper stated that it was issued in accordance with a decision of the English War Cabinet in January (1919). The subsequent history of this White Paper is extraordinary. It speedily disappeared from circulation and became unobtainable. Then an abridged edition was issued, with the same title, at 6d. instead of 9d. From the abridged edition the passage we have quoted,

and some more had been eliminated. It has never been possible to ascertain how the original document was suppressed.

The second document, treating of the financing of the Russian Revolution by the Jewish Bank of Kuhn, Loeb and Company, is the one drawn up by the American Intelligence Service and transmitted by the French High Commissioner to his government. This document is quoted at length on pp. 88-91 of *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World*. It was published by the *Documentation Catholique* of Paris on 6th March, 1920, and was preceded by the following remarks: "The authenticity of this document is guaranteed to us. With regard to the exactness of the information it contains, the American State Department must assume responsibility." This document was quoted in 1920 in a supplement to the paper *La Vieille France* which added: "All the governments of the Entente were aware of this memorandum, drawn from the data of the American Intelligence Service and sent at the time to the French High Commissioner and his colleagues."

In addition to the information about the Jewish Banking Houses which financed the Russian Revolution, the document also gives the long list of Jews who took over the direction of the Russian people in 1917. Lenin is given as a Russian, but all the other twenty-four given on the list—Trotsky, Zinovieff, Kameneff, Parvus, etc.—are stated to be Jews.

Assumed Name	Real Name	Nationality
LENIN .. ..	.. OULIANOW (Ulianoff)	.. Russian
TROTSKY (Trotzky)	.. BRONSTEIN ..	.. Jewish
STECKLOFF ..	.. NAKHAMES ..	.. Jewish
MARTOFF ..	.. ZEDERBAUM ..	.. Jewish
ZINOVIEFF ..	.. APFELBAUM ..	.. Jewish
KAMENEFF ..	.. ROSENFELD ..	.. Jewish
DAN .. ..	.. GOUREVITCH (Yurewitsch)	Jewish
GANETZKY ..	.. FURSTENBERG ..	.. Jewish
PARVUS ..	.. HELPFAND ..	.. Jewish
URITZKY ..	.. PADOMILSKY ..	.. Jewish
LARIN .. ..	.. LURGE .. ..	.. Jewish
BOHRIN ..	.. NATHANSOHN ..	.. Jewish

<i>Assumed Name</i>	<i>Real Name</i>	<i>Nationality</i>
MARTINOFF ..	.. ZIBAR ..	.. Jewish
BOGDANOFF ..	.. ZILBERSTEIN ..	.. Jewish
GARIN ..	.. GARFELD ..	.. Jewish
SUCHANOFF ..	.. GIMEL ..	.. Jewish
KAMNELFF ..	.. GOLDMANN ..	.. Jewish
SAGERSKY ..	.. KROCHMANN ..	.. Jewish
RIAZANOFF ..	.. GOLDENBACH ..	.. Jewish
SOLUTEZEFF ..	.. BLEICHMANN ..	.. Jewish
PIATNITZKY ..	.. ZIWIN ..	.. Jewish
AXELROD ..	.. ORTHODOX ..	.. Jewish
GLASNUOFF ..	.. SCHULTZE ..	.. Jewish
ZURIESAIN ..	.. WEINSTEIN ..	.. Jewish
LAPINSKY ..	.. LOEWENSOHN ..	.. Jewish

Since *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World* was published I have had the opportunity of reading that very interesting work, entitled *All These Things*, by A. N. Field. In Appendix B he quotes from Volume III of United States Senate Document No. 62, 66th Congress, First Session, some extracts from the evidence of Rev. George A. Simons, Superintendent of the Methodist Episcopal Church in Petrograd from 1907 to October 6th, 1918, before a Committee of the United States Senate on February 12th, 1919. The Rev. Mr. Simons stated with regard to the Bolshevik Government in Petrograd: "In December, 1918 . . . under the presidency of a man known as Apfelbaum (Zinovieff) . . . out of 388 members, only 16 happened to be real Russians, and all the rest Jews, with the exception of one man who is a negro from North America . . . and 265 of these Jews belonging to this Northern Commune government that is sitting in the old Smolny Institute come from the Lower East Side of New York—265 of them".

Mr. Field remarked in Appendix B of his book, *All These Things*: "Lenin was married to a Jewess, spoke Yiddish in his family circle, and Dr. Chaim Weizmann, Jewish Zionist leader, was quoted in the London *Jewish Chronicle* of December 16th, 1932, as saying that Lenin had taken part in Jewish student meetings in Switzerland thirty-five

years before. He is generally regarded as a Russian, but there is doubt."

In her book, *From Liberty to Brest-Litovsk* (Macmillan, 1919), the Russian lady, Ariadna Tyrkova-Williams, widow of the late Dr. Harold Williams, for long *Manchester Guardian* correspondent in Russia, describes the events of the first year of the Russian Revolution. Mrs. Williams was a member of the last Duma and speaks with the authority of an eyewitness and close observer. On pages 297-299 of her work we read: "There are few Russians among the Bolshevik wire-pullers, i.e., few men imbued with the all-Russian culture and interests of the Russian people. None of them have in any way been prominent in any stage of former Russian life. . . . Besides obvious foreigners, Bolshevism recruited many adherents from among *émigrés*, who had spent many years abroad. Some of them had never been to Russia before. They especially numbered a great many Jews. They spoke Russian badly. The nation over which they had seized power was a stranger to them, and besides, they behaved as invaders in a conquered country. Throughout the Revolution generally and Bolshevism in particular, the Jews occupied a very influential position. This phenomenon is both curious and complex. But the fact remains that such was the case in the primarily elected Soviet (the famous trio—Lieber, Dahn, Gotz), and all the more so in the second one.

"In the Soviet Republic all the committees and commissaries were filled with Jews. They often changed their Jewish names for a Russian one—Trotsky-Bronstein, Kameneff-Rozenfeld, Zinovieff-Apfelbaum, Stekloff-Nakhamkes, and so on. But such a masquerade deceived no one, while the very pseudonyms of the commissaries only emphasised the international or rather the alien character of Bolshevik rule. . . . But, of course, there were also Russians among the Bolsheviks—workmen, soldiers, peasants. Oulianoff-Lenin is a Russian. Lunacharsky, Bonch-Bruevich, Mme. Collontai, Chicherin—all these influential Bolshevik leaders are Russian by origin. But that predominant class which very rapidly crystallised around the Bolsheviks was mainly composed of individuals

alien to the Russian people. This fact is probably useful to them to keep control over the masses, for Bolshevik autocracy is founded upon their absolute contempt of the people whom they rule. The most terrible trait of Bolshevism is its utter unscrupulousness as to ways and means, and the blunt cruelty of its leaders."

Shortly after the second edition of this pamphlet appeared, a close student of the Russian Revolution wrote to me to say that he could find no confirmation of the statement that Lenin spoke Yiddish in his family circle. A Russian lady also wrote to a friend of mine that "Lenin's wife, M. K. Krupskaya, is a Russian and, even if she were a Jewess, which she is not, at home she would speak Russian." I here beg to set out what I have since been able to discover about this question. For some of the writers I have quoted about the predominance of the Jews, namely, the Russian lady, Mrs. Williams, and the English journalist, Robert Wilton, Lenin or Ulianoff is undoubtedly a Russian. For Mrs. Williams, he was purely and simply the son of a schoolmaster belonging to the nobility of the Simbirsk province. On the other hand, though the Russian historian, D. Petrovsky, on page 37 of his detailed history of the revolution, *La Russie sous les Juifs* (Russia under the Jews) says that Lenin (Oulianoff) is one of a number of Russian traitors, yet, on page 86 of the same work, he adds in a note: "Lenin is commonly held to be a Russian, but the natives of Simbirsk are of a different opinion. They relate that a convoy of prisoners traversed Simbirsk a good many years ago. After the departure of the prisoners, a little boy remained behind and was picked up and reared by a gentleman named Oulianoff. Years after, a letter came, in ill-formed characters, from the convict settlement, from a certain Ilko Sroul Goldman saying that he had learned, as a result of lengthy inquiries, where his son was. He asked for news of him. This Goldman was said to be Lenin's father. He never again wrote." Again, Victor E. Marsden, who was for many years the *Morning Post's* correspondent in Russia and who was present at the time of the Revolution of 1917, writes: "... Lenin is a half-blooded Jew, that is to say, the original Ulianov who bore the name of Lenin was so, but there is ground to believe

that the present Lenin is personating that man who is dead and that the actual Lenin of the Bolshevik business is what he looks, a full-blooded Jew." (*Jews in Russia*, page 5). In the same pamphlet there is a note added to the lists of the names of the 447 Jews out of the 545 officials of the Soviet Bureaucracy. The note says that it is doubtful if Lenin is Russian; that he is Oulianoff by adoption but really a Jew, married to a Jewess and that his children speak Yiddish. Thus, though the consensus of opinion is in favour of Lenin's Russian nationality, there is a certain element of doubt.

The lists, in the pamphlet, *Jews in Russia*, are drawn up from the Soviet Press at the time of the first Soviet Government. The lists of names and the numbers of the different nationalities are in practical agreement with those given by Robert Wilton, except in the case of the Central Executive Committee. On this Committee Wilton reckons 41 Jews, whereas the Marsden pamphlet gives the number of Jews as 43.

(2) The Rulers of Russia in 1919-1920

A. Homer, M.A., D.Sc., etc., wrote an article which appeared in the issues of *The Catholic Herald* of the 21st and 28th October and the 4th November, 1933, in reply to a challenge issued by Mr. L. J. Hydleman. The article was reprinted in pamphlet form in response to a widespread demand for this information, which had been collated from authoritative sources (both Jew and Gentile) to demonstrate the relation between Judaism and Bolshevism, and the alliance between International Finance and its protégées, Bolshevism and Zionism.

Thus far we are quoting from the Foreword to the pamphlet, which adds that the Editor of *The Catholic Herald* repeatedly reserved space for Mr. Hydleman to reply, but that, so far as has been ascertained, neither Mr. Hydleman nor any other responsible member of the Jewish nation has ever attempted a reply. From the pamphlet itself we learn:

"The Soviet movement was a Jewish, and not a Russian conception. It was forced on Russia from without, when, in 1917, German and German-American-Jew interests sent

Lenin and his associates into Russia, furnished with the wherewithal to bring about the defection of the Russian armies. . . .

. . . "The Movement has never been controlled by Russians.

"(a) Of the 224 revolutionaries who, in 1917, were despatched to Russia with Lenin to foment the Bolshevik Revolution, 170 were Jews.

"(b) According to the *Times* of 29th March, 1919, 'of the 20 or 30 commissaries or leaders who provide the central machinery of the Bolshevik movement, not less than 75 per cent. are Jews . . . among minor officials the number is legion.'"

"According to official information from Russia, in 1920, out of 545 members of the Bolshevik Administration, 447 were Jews.

"The number of official appointments bestowed upon Jews is entirely out of proportion to their percentage in the State :

"The population of Soviet Russia is officially given as 158,400,000, the Jewish section, according to the Jewish Encyclopædia, being about 7,800,000. Yet, according to the *Jewish Chronicle* of 6th January, 1933 : Over one-third of the Jews in Russia have become officials."

(3) The Rulers of Russia in 1923-24

On pages 93 and 94 of *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World*, a passage is quoted from *Impressions of Soviet Russia*, by Charles Sarolea, Belgian Consul in Edinburgh and Professor of French Literature in the University of Edinburgh, in which he says : "I am quite ready to admit that the Jewish leaders are only a proportionately infinitesimal fraction, even as the British rulers of India are an infinitesimal fraction. But it is none the less true that those few Jewish leaders are the masters of Russia, even as the fifteen hundred Anglo-Indian Civil Servants are the masters of India. For any traveller in Russia to deny such a truth would be to deny the evidence of his own senses. When you find that out of

a large number of important Foreign Office officials whom you have met, all but two are Jews, you are entitled to say that the Jews are running the Russian Foreign Office."

Professor Sarolea says that he has been a constant student of the Russian language, of Russian literature and of Russian conditions for thirty-five years, and that he submitted his Manuscript before publication to some of the highest European authorities on things Russian and Slavonic.

(4) The Rulers of Russia in 1928-1929

The erudite work of D. Petrovsky, *La Russie sous les Juifs* (Russia under the Jews), published by Baudinière, Paris, in 1931, treats at length of the origin of the two revolutions of 1917, and carries on the story of the Jewish domination of Russia to the years 1928-1929. It also gives a detailed account of the growth of anti-Jewish feeling.

Proofs, including a speech by Sir G. Buchanan, British Ambassador, are given on pages 25 and 26 of Petrovsky's work, of the complicity of the English Government in the first Russian revolution of 1917—the one which placed Lwoff, Kerensky and Milioukoff in power. Then, on pages 34 and 35, the story of the revolution is completed by the account of the sending of Lenin and companions to Russia from Switzerland by the German General Staff. It is there also asserted that it was Milioukoff, the Minister for Foreign Affairs in the revolutionary government, who procured from the English Government the release of Trotsky and companions, who had been put under arrest at Halifax (Nova Scotia) by the British naval authorities. Petrovsky thinks that without the connivance of Kerensky, the second or Bolshevik revolution of 1917 would not have been possible. Germany and England were at war, but both were induced to help to install Jewish power in Russia. The German general, Ludendorff, in his Memoirs, admits the responsibility of his government for Lenin's return to Russia.¹

In *All These Things*, pp. 62-63, A. N. Field points out

¹ Cf. Letter of J. M. Dell to Mr. Lloyd George cited by the Russian Commissar in the pamphlet *Trotsky* (Defender Publishers, Wichita, Kansas). Milioukoff also got Litvinoff liberated by England. He had been arrested as a German spy.

the responsibility of the English in regard to the death of the Russian Imperial family. He quotes statements by Kerensky and by Miss Muriel Buchanan, daughter of the British Ambassador to Russia, Sir George Buchanan. The Tsar and the Imperial family were murdered by the order of the Jew, Sverdloff.

The *Figaro* of Paris in April, 1932, gave an outline of the career of Mr. Otto Kahn, partner in the Jewish International Bank of Kuhn, Loeb & Company, which, as we have seen, according to the American Official Intelligence Service, financed the Bolshevik Revolution of 1917. Otto Kahn's fellow partners were Jacob Schiff, Paul and Felix Warburg. According to the *Figaro*, Mr. Kahn on first going to America was a clerk in the firm of Speyer and Company, and married a grand-daughter of Mr. Wolf, one of the founders of Kuhn, Loeb & Company. The Parisian paper added that in June, 1931, Mrs. Otto Kahn paid a visit to Russia, where: "She was officially received by the Soviet Government, which gave in her honour a grand diplomatic dinner and several brilliant receptions. The ceremonial displayed exceeded in pomp and solemnity the journey of Amannullah when King of Afghanistan. The Red army lined the roads at the present arms. . . . It was the least that the heads of the 'Proletarian Dictatorship' could do in order to honour the wife of one of their sovereigns."

On the same pages, 56 and 57, of *All These Things*, by A. N. Field, from which the above information is taken, we also read that Mr. Hannen Swaffer wrote in the *Daily Herald* of April 2nd, 1934, as follows: "I knew Otto Kahn, the multimillionaire, for many years. I knew him when he was a patriotic German. I knew him when he was a patriotic American. Naturally, when he wanted to enter the House of Commons, he joined the 'patriotic party.'" We read, too, that an attempt was made to secure the nomination of Mr. Otto Kahn as president of the English-speaking Union, and the manœuvre was defeated by the timely exposure of Kahn's Bolshevik activities. It was proved that Kahn's house was a meeting place for Soviet agents, such as Nina Smorodin, Claire Sheridan, Louise Bryant and Margaret Harrison

(5) The Rulers of Russia in 1935-36

In the able work of A. N. Field, from which I have already quoted, we find, on pages 276 and 277, the following remarkable statements :

" Stalin, present ruler of Russia, is not a Jew, but took as his second wife the twenty-one year old sister of the Jew, L. M. Kagonowitz, his right-hand man, who has been spoken of as his probable or possible successor. Stalin's every movement is made under Jewish eyes."

" Central Committee of the Communist Party, 1935."

" According to the ' Defender ' (Wichita, Kansas) for February, 1936, the Central Committee of the Communist party in Moscow, the very centre of International Communism, consisted of 59 members, of whom 56 were Jews, and the other three were married to Jewesses. These figures are given in other journals also.

The list is as follows :

Non-Jews married to Jewesses (3) : L. V. Stalin, S. S. Lobow, V. V. Ossinsky. Jews (56) : V. V. Balitsky, K. J. Baumann, I. M. Vareikis, J. B. Gamarnik, I. I. Egoft, I. A. Zelensky, I. D. Kabakoff, L. M. Kaganowitz, V. G. Knorin, M. M. Litvinoff, I. E. Liobimow, D. Z. Manouilsky. I. P. Nossow, J. L. Piatakow,¹ I. O. Piatnitzky, M. O. Aazoumow, M. L. Ruchimovitch, K. V. Rindin, M. M. Houtaevitch, M. S. Tchoudow, A. M. Schvernink, R. I. Eiche, G. G. Iagoda, I. E. Iakir, I. A. Iakovlew, F. P. Griadinsky, G. N. Kaminsky, I. S. Unschlicht, A. S. Boulín, M. I. Kalmanowitz, D. S. Beika, Zifrinovitch, Trachtér, Bitner, G. Kaner, Leo Krichman, A. K. Lepa, S. A. Lozovsky, B. P. Pozern, T. D. Deribass, K. K. Strievsky, N. N. Popow, S. Schwartz, E. I. Veger, I. Z. Mechlis, A. I. Ougarow, G. I. Blagonravow, A. P. Rosengolz, A. P. Serebrovsky, A. M. Steingart, I. P. Pavlounovsky, G. I. Sokolnikow, C. I. Broido, V. I. Polonsky, G. D. Veinberg.

The Bolshevik Commissar for Foreign Affairs is the Jew Litvinoff of the many aliases, former passer of stolen banknotes, and lately President of the Council of the League of

¹ Cf. Foreword.

Nations. A detailed list of the Staff under him, as printed in *Das Berner Fehltriteil* by Stephen Dasz, doctor of law, Budapest (U. Bodung Verlag, Erfurt, 1935), shows it as almost entirely Jewish, both in respect of the principal and minor offices. The same applies to the Bolshevik Diplomatic Corps abroad. The following list of Bolshevik Ambassadors and Ministers Plenipotentiary in different countries is compiled from various publications issued in 1935 and 1936. It may not be quite up-to-date, but is nearly so :

Bolshevik Ambassadors, 1935-1936

<i>Country</i>	<i>Ambassador or Minister</i>	<i>Race</i>
GREAT BRITAIN	.. MAISKY .. (<i>alias</i> Steinman)	.. <i>Jew</i>
GERMANY ..	.. SURITZ ..	.. <i>Jew</i>
FRANCE ..	.. POTEMKINE .. (Staff Jewish)	.. <i>Russian</i>
ITALY .. ..	.. STEIN ..	.. <i>Jew</i>
UNITED STATES	.. TROYANSKI .. (married to a Jewess)	.. <i>Russian</i>
JAPAN .. ..	.. YURENEFF .. (<i>alias</i> Goffman)	.. <i>Jew</i>
TURKEY ..	.. KARAKHAIN ..	.. <i>Jew</i> ¹
BELGIUM ..	.. ROUBININE ..	.. <i>Jew</i>
NORWAY ..	.. YAKOUBOWITZ ..	.. <i>Jew</i>
SWEDEN ..	.. MADAME KALLONTAI ..	.. <i>Jewess</i> ¹
ROUMANIA ..	.. OSTROVSKY ..	.. <i>Jew</i>
GREECE ..	.. KOBETZKI (Staff Jewish)	.. <i>Russian</i>
LATVIA ..	.. BRODOVSKI ..	.. <i>Jew</i>
LITHUANIA ..	.. KARSKI .. (<i>alias</i> Bejmann)	.. <i>Jew</i>
FINLAND ..	.. ASMOUS ..	.. <i>Jew</i>
SWITZERLAND ..	.. DR. BAGOZKI .. (unofficial)	.. <i>Jew</i>
URUGUAY (expelled)	.. MINKINE ..	.. <i>Jew</i>

" League of Nations Delegation : Litvinoff (Jew), Rosenberg (Jew), Stein (Jew), Markus (Jew), Brenners (Jew), Hirschfeld (Jew), Halphand (Jew), Swanidze (Georgian).

¹ Cf. Foreword.

"The reader may wonder why newspapers never mention that Bolshevism is simply a Jewish conquest of Russia. The explanation is that the international news agencies on which papers rely for foreign news are controlled by Jews."

"The Jew, Jagoda, is head of the G.P.U. (the former Cheka), now called 'The People's Commissariat for Internal Affairs.' The life, death or imprisonment of Russian citizens is in the hands of this Jew, and his spies are everywhere. According to the anti-Comintern bulletin (15/4/'35) Jagoda's organisation between 1929 and 1934 drove between five and six million Russian peasants from their homes.

"(The Government of France now (July, 1936) has as Prime Minister, the Jewish Socialist, Léon Blum. According to the French journal *Candida*, M. Blum has substantial interests in Weiler's Jupiter aero-engine works in France, and his son, Robert Blum, is manager of a branch Weiler works in Russia, making Jupiter aero-engines for the Russian Government.)"¹

The Soviet Board of Censors in 1935

From the evidence of Mr. Gerard Shelley, to be found in *The Cause of World Unrest* (1920), pp. 136, 137, we learn that when Russian revolutionaries began to complain that the Bolsheviks were working for Judaism, they were wiped out with machine-guns. The Russian Anarchists took a number of buildings for teaching and lectures. The well-known Anarchist, Lev Cherny, gave a series of lectures at which Mr. Shelley assisted, in Moscow in April, 1918. The lecturer pointed out that "Marxism, on which Bolshevism is founded, really did not express the political side of the Russian character and that the Bolsheviks were not sincere Socialists or Communists, but Jews, working for the ulterior motives of Judaism. Lev Cherny divided these Jews into three main classes—firstly, financial Jews, who dabbled in muddy international waters; secondly, Zionists, whose aims are, of course, well known; and, thirdly, the Bolsheviks, including the Jewish Bund. The creed of these Bolsheviks,

¹ (A. N. Field's book, *All These Things*, from which I have quoted, can be obtained from The Director, M.C.P., 93 Chancery Lane, London, W.C.2.)

according to the lecturer, is, briefly, that the proletariat of all countries are nothing but gelatinous masses, which, if the *Intelligentia* were destroyed in each country, would leave these masses at the mercy of the Jews." Now comes the extraordinary sequel. On the very night on which this last lecture was delivered the Bolsheviks attacked, with cannon, cavalry and machine guns, all the Anarchist headquarters, both in Moscow and Petrograd, and murdered all the men they could find, Lev Cherny. however, escaping.

The Jewish Rulers of Russia, then, did not allow Russian revolutionaries to exist in 1918. They took care, at least up to 1935, not to allow any ideas to be disseminated either in the country or outside the country, except the ones they wanted. In 1935, eighteen years after "the liberation of the Russian people," the Censorship Department in Moscow was entirely staffed by Jews. There was in that year not a single non-Jew to be found in it. Yet, surely a few Russians could learn to speak and write Russian and other languages at least as well as Jews. The fact is the real Rulers of Russia are not Russians but Jews. Where can the proof of my statement be found? It is to be found in the book entitled *Insanity Fair*, in which Mr. Douglas Reed, who visited Russia at the same time as Mr. Anthony Eden, as the representative of an English paper, describes his experiences there. In view of the official statements issued from Moscow, his account of the composition of the Soviet Censorship Department is of special interest. Mr. Reed's book only came into my hands some months after the publication of the first edition of this pamphlet. I understand that the visit to Russia took place in March-April, 1935. The following extracts are taken from pages 194, 195, 199, 200 :—

"The two great British institutions represented by Eden and myself had never sent a representative to Soviet Russia until now. . . . British statesmen had never gone to Moscow. My paper had never sent a correspondent to Moscow because of the Soviet censorship.

"Thus our two visits were both great events, each in its own sphere. The Soviet Government had repeatedly complained about Russian news being published from Riga and asked why a correspondent was not sent to Moscow to see

for himself, and the answer was always Censorship. So my arrival was in the nature of a prospecting tour. Before I had been there five minutes the Soviet Government started quarrelling with me about the most trivial thing. For I wrote that Eden had passed through streets lined with 'drab and silent crowds,' I think that was the expression, and a little Jewish censor came along, and said these words must come out.

"I asked him if he wanted me to write that the streets were filled with top-hatted *bourgeoisie*, but he was adamant. Such is the intellectual level of the censors. The censorship department, and that means the whole machine for controlling the home and muzzling the foreign Press, was entirely staffed by Jews, and this was a thing that puzzled me more than anything else in Moscow. There seemed not to be a single non-Jewish official in the whole outfit, and they were just the same Jews as you met in New York, Berlin, Vienna and Prague—well-manicured, well-fed, dressed with a touch of the dandy. I was told that the proportion of Jews in the Government was small, but in this one department that I got to know intimately they seemed to have a monopoly, and I asked myself, where were the Russians? The answer seemed to be that they were in the drab, silent crowds which I had seen but which must not be heard of. . . . I broke away for an hour or two from Central Moscow and the beaten tourist tracks and went looking for the real Moscow. I found it. Streets long out of repair, tumbledown houses, ill-clad people with expressionless faces. The price of this stupendous revolution; in material things they were even poorer than before. A market where things were bought and sold, that in prosperous bourgeois countries you would have hardly bothered to throw away; dirty chunks of some fatty, grey-white substance that I could not identify, but which was apparently held to be edible, half a pair of old boots, a few cheap ties and braces. . . .

"And then, looking further afield, I saw the universal sign of the terrorist State, whether its name be Germany, Russia, or what-not. Barbed wired palisades, corner towers with machine guns and sentries. Within, nameless men, lost to the world, imprisoned without trial by the secret

police. The concentration camps, the political prisoners. In Germany, the concentration camps held tens of thousands, in this country, hundreds of thousands. . . .

"The next thing. . . . I was sitting in the Moscow State Opera. Eden, very Balliol and very well groomed, was in the ex-Imperial box. The band played 'God save the King,' and the house was packed full with men and women, boys and girls, whom, judged by western standards, I put down as members of the proletariat, but no, I was told, the proletariat isn't so lucky, these were the members of the privileged class which the Proletarian State is throwing up, higher officials, engineers and experts."

What are the forces that were capable of securing that, up to 1935, only Jews would be officially charged with telling the unfortunate Russians what they were to think? How many in Europe, or in the United States, knew that in 1935 there was not a single non-Jew in the Censorship Department of "Moscow"? How many know whether there has been any change since? If the whole Department for "controlling the home and muzzling the foreign Press" is manned by Jews, can we rely on the statements coming to us from U.S.S.R. about the people in key-positions, for example, or about Stalin? No wonder that we read in the French newspaper, *Le Matin*, of 25th May, 1939, a statement to the effect that M. Pierre Laval, the French Minister, is supposed to have said to his colleagues in the French Cabinet, after his return from Moscow in 1935: "Have I really seen Stalin? I am not sure about it. Perhaps they showed me someone else."

(6) The Rulers of Russia in 1937

In the July issue of the splendid Review, *Contre-Révolution*, edited at Geneva by Léon de Poncins, there is an excellent article on the subject by A. Stolypine. Mr. Stolypine is a son of the former Russian Minister who was assassinated in September, 1911, by the Jew, Mardko Bagroff. From this article the following extracts are taken:

"Many Jewish leaders of the early days of the revolution have been done to death during the Trotsky trials, others

are in prison. Trotsky-Bronstein is in exile. Jankel Gamarnik, the Jewish head of the political section of the army administration, is dead. Another ferocious Jew, Jagoda (Guerchol Yakouda), who was for a long time head of the G.P.U., is now in prison. The Jewish general, Jakir, is dead, and along with him a number of others sacrificed by those of his race. And if we are to judge by the fragmentary and sometimes even contradictory lists which reach us from the Soviet Union, Russians have taken the places of certain Jews on the highest rungs of the Soviet official ladder. Can we draw from this the conclusion that Stalin's government has shaken itself free of Jewish control and has become a National Government? Certainly no opinion could be more erroneous or more dangerous than that.

" . . . The Jews are yielding ground at some points and are sacrificing certain lives, in the hope that by clever arrangements they may succeed in saving their threatened power. They still have in their hands the principal levers of control. The day they will be obliged to give them up the Marxist edifice will collapse like a house of cards.

"To prove that, though Jewish domination is gravely compromised, the Jews are still in control, we have only to take the list of the highly placed officials of the Red State. The two brothers-in-law of Stalin, Lazarus and Moses Kaganovitch, are ministers of Transport and of Industry, respectively; Litvinoff (Wallach-Meyer-Finkelstein) still directs the foreign policy of the Soviet Union. . . . The post of ambassador at Paris is entrusted to the Jew, Louritz, in place of the Russian, Potemkine, who has been recalled to Moscow. If the ambassador of the U.S.S.R. in London, the Jew Maiski, seems to have fallen into disgrace, it is his fellow-Jew, Samuel Kagan, who represents U.S.S.R. on the London Non-Intervention Committee. A Jew named Yureneff (Gofmann) is the ambassador of the U.S.S.R. at Berlin. . . . Since the beginning of the discontent in the Red Army the guard of the Kremlin and the responsibility for Stalin's personal safety is confided to the Jewish colonel, Jacob Rapaport.

"All the internment camps, with their population of seven million Russians, are in charge of the Jew, Mendel Kermann, aided by the Jews, Lazarus Kagan and Semen-

Firkin. All the prisons of the country, filled with workingmen and peasants, are governed by the Jew, Kairn Apeter. The News-Agency and the whole Press of the country are controlled by the Jews. . . . The clever system of double control, organised by the late Jankel Gamarnik, head of the political staff of the army, is still functioning, so far as we can discover. I have before me the list of these highly placed Jews, more powerful than the Bluchers and the Egonoffs, to whom the European Press so often alludes. Thus the Jew, Aronchtam, whose name is never mentioned, is the Political Commissar of the Army in the Far East: the Jew Rabinovitch is the Political Commissar of the Baltic Fleet, etc.

"All this goes to prove that Stalin's government, in spite of all its attempts at camouflage, has never been, and will never be, a national government. Israel will always be the controlling power and driving force behind it. Those who do not see that the Soviet Union is not Russian must be blind."

Mr. Stolypine also affirms that "Anti-Semitism in the Soviet Union is entering on the initial stage of an organised struggle, and is beginning the battle for power. I can confirm this, if needs be, by many testimonies from the Muscovite Press." Still, notwithstanding Mr. Stolypine's testimony that a new generation is arising in Russia which is beginning to see that they and their country are only pawns in the hands of the Jews, we must not leave out of account the indications to the contrary.

First of all, Communist propaganda in every country shows few signs of division or weakening, in spite of the trials and massacres of revolutionaries by their fellow-revolutionaries. That would seem to indicate that there must be the same tenacious driving force behind the figureheads all the time. A rising tide of Anti-Semitism should normally have the effect of weakening external action, by obliging the leaders to defend themselves at home. Secondly, according to the pamphlet on Trotsky by a former Russian Commissar, Trotsky and Stalin, though hating each other, are both being employed in their appointed rôles. Trotsky "has been excluded from the executive board which is to

put over the New Deal concocted for Soviet Russia and the Communist Third International. He has been given another, but not less important, duty of directing the Fourth International, and gradually taking over such functions of Communistic Bolshevism as are becoming incompatible with Soviet and 'Popular Front' policies. . . . Whatever bloodshed may take place in the future will not be provoked by the Soviet Union, or directly by the Third International, but by Trotsky's Fourth International, and by Trotskyism. Thus, in his new rôle, Trotsky is again leading the vanguard of world revolution, supervising and organising the bloody stages of it. He is past-master in this profession, in which he is not easily replaced. . . . Mexico has become the headquarters for Bolshevik activities in South American countries—all of which have broken off relations with the Soviet Union. Stalin must re-establish these relations and a Fourth International co-operating with groups of Trotsky-Communists will give Stalin an excellent chance to vindicate Soviet Russia and official Communism. Any violent disorders and bloodshed which Jewish internationalists decide to provoke will not be traced back to Moscow, but to Trotsky-Bronstein, who is now resident in Mexico, in the mansion of his millionaire friend, Muralist Diego Rivera." (*Trotsky*, by a former Russian Commissar, Defender Publishers, Wichita, Kansas, U.S.A.). These remarks are certainly worthy of serious consideration. They give a possible explanation of the elaborately staged trials of the Trotskyists.

Thirdly, though the Jew Feuchtwanger's book, *Moscow*, 1937, published by Gollancz, is obviously an attempt to undo the effect of André Gide's home-truths about life in the Soviet Union, yet his testimony about the Jews is worth quoting. According to Feuchtwanger, the Jews are fanatically devoted to the regime, and feel completely in harmony with the new State. Evidently they still feel confident of being able to maintain their ruling position, and want to remove the impression that there is any reason for anxiety. Mr. Stolypine might, however, reply that the insistence upon the absence of anti-Semitism is just propaganda, like the rest of the book.

An article in *Contre-Révolution* of December, 1937, by

J. Fontenoy, on *Anti-Semitism in Russia*, contains the following: "On my arrival in U.S.S.R. in 1934, I remember that I was struck by the enormous proportion of Jewish functionaries everywhere. In the Press, and diplomatic circles, it was difficult to find non-Jews. . . . In France many believe, even amongst the Communists, that, thanks to the present anti-Jewish purge . . . Russia is no longer Israel's chosen land. . . . Those who think that are making a mistake." This writer, when speaking of an incident at the Polish frontier, alludes, in passing, to one of the ways in which Jewish domination has so far been maintained. This is the system of Political Commissars controlling the military commanders. Every military unit has its Political Commissar to whom the military commander must submit all plans in advance. In practically every one the Political Commissar is (or was) a Jew. In the pamphlet on *Trotsky* (Defender Publishers, Wichita, Kansas), by a former Russian Commissar, there is a good outline of the working of the system.

Former Russian Diplomat on "Moscow" in 1938

M. Butenko, the Soviet Chargé d'Affaires at Bucharest, who fled to Italy when his recall to Russia was announced, has written an article on Russia for the *Giornale d'Italia* of February 17th. As I received the March, 1938, issue of the *Free Press* (London) containing a translation of the article, just as I was correcting the proof of this pamphlet, I thought it well to quote some of the article as a testimony to the accuracy of the statements contained in the pamphlet. M. Butenko, amongst other things, says:

"The Bolsheviks had promised to give the workers the industries, mines, etc., and to make them 'masters of the country.' In reality, never has the working class suffered such privations as those brought about by the so-called epoch of 'socialisation.' In place of the former capitalists a new 'bourgeoisie' has been formed, composed of 100 per cent. Jews. Only an insignificant number of former Jewish capitalists left Russia after the storm of the Revolution. All the other Jews residing in Russia enjoy the special protection of Stalin's most intimate adviser—the Jew, Lazare

Kaganovitch. All the big industries and factories, war products, railways, big and small trading, are virtually and effectively in the hands of Jews, while the working class figures only in the abstract as the 'patroness of economy.'

"The wives and families of Jews possess luxurious cars and country houses, spend the summer in the best climatic or bathing resorts in the Crimea and Caucasus, are dressed in costly Astrakhan coats; they wear jewels, gold bracelets and rings, send to Paris for their clothes and articles of luxury. Meanwhile the labourer, deluded by the revolution, drags on a famished existence. . . . The Bolsheviks had promised the peoples of old Russia full liberty and autonomy . . . I confine myself to the example of the Ukraine. The entire administration, the important posts controlling works in the region, are in the hands of Jews or of men faithfully devoted to Stalin, commissioned expressly from Moscow. The inhabitants of this land once fertile and flourishing suffer from almost permanent famine."

M. Butenko has since written in Italian an account of life in the Soviet Union entitled *Rivelazioni su Mosca*. He mentions the fulsome epithets such as "Light and Delight of the Workers" and "Mighty Leader of Peoples," applied to Stalin, by Jews masquerading as journalists.

APPENDIX I

An Outline of Litvinoff's Career

"In December, 1917, after the Bolshevik Government had come into power, Lenin and Trotsky chose Rothstein for the post of Bolshevik Ambassador to Great Britain, but finally decided on Litvinov, because, as Radek observed: 'Rothstein is occupying a confidential post in one of the British Government Departments, where he can be of greater use to us than in the capacity of semi-official representative of the Soviet Government.'¹

"Meyer Genoch Moisevitch Wallach, *alias* Litvinov, sometimes known as Maxim Litvinov or Maximovitch, who had at various times adopted the other revolutionary *aliases* of Gustave Graf, Finkelstein, Buchmann and Harrison,

¹ Evidence of a Russian to whom this statement was made, *Patriot*, November 15th, 1923.

1

was a Jew of the artisan class, born in 1876. His revolutionary career dated from 1901, after which date he was continuously under the supervision of the police and arrested on several occasions. It was in 1906, when he was engaged in smuggling arms into Russia, that he lived in St. Petersburg under the name of Gustave Graf. In 1908 he was arrested in Paris in connection with the robbery of 250,000 roubles of Government money in Tiflis in the preceding year. He was, however, merely deported from France.

"During the early days of the War, Litvinov, for some unexplained reason, was admitted to England 'as a sort of irregular Russian representative,'¹ and was later reported to be in touch with various German agents, and also to be actively employed in checking recruiting amongst the Jews of the East End, and to be concerned in the circulation of seditious literature brought to him by a Jewish emissary from Moscow named Holtzmann. Litvinov had as a secretary another Jew named Joseph Fineberg, a member of the I.L.P., B.S.P. and I.W.W. (Industrial Workers of the World), who saw to the distribution of his propaganda leaflets and articles. At the Leeds conference of June 3rd, 1917, referred to in the foregoing chapter, Litvinov was represented by Fineberg. In December of the same year, just after the Bolshevik Government came into power, Litvinov applied for a permit to Russia, and was granted a special 'No Return Permit.' He was back again, however, a month later, and this time as 'Bolshevik Ambassador' to Great Britain. But his intrigues were so desperate that he was finally turned out of the country." (*The Surrender of an Empire*, by Mrs. Webster, pp. 89-90.)

APPENDIX II

The Rulers of Russia are Jewish Politicians in a Messianic Era.

We know what the immediate post-war period was. Russia, in the hands of the Jews, was the centre of direction of the revolutionary movements which shook Europe to its foundations. Hungary came under the power of Bela Kun, Germany nearly succumbed. Poland, Switzerland and Italy were

¹ Lord Curzon, in House of Lords, March 26th, 1924.

just saved. The Socialists, under the Jew, Bauer, triumphed at Vienna. Yet in a work entitled "The Jews," published by the Jews of Paris in 1933, to protest against the "anti-Semitism" of Hitler, we read:

"In spite of the frightful pogroms which took place, first in Poland and then in unprecedented fashion in the Ukraine, and which cost the lives of thousands of Jews, the Jewish people considered the post-war period as a messianic era. Israel, during those years, 1919-1920, rejoiced in Eastern and Southern Europe, in Northern and Southern Africa, and above all in America."

The same work, on page 71, under the heading, "Jewish Politicians of the Post-War Period," shows side by side the photos of Trotsky, Litvinov, Lord Reading (Rufus Isaacs) and Bernard Baruch, the International Banker, who is said to be the Financial Adviser of President Roosevelt.

The Rulers of Russia, then, are Jewish Politicians, and they are applying to the world the doctrine of Karl Marx (Mardochai). Marx, according to the Jewish writer, Bernard Lazare, was "a clear and lucid Talmudist. . . . full of that old Hebrew materialism which ever dreams of a paradise on earth and always rejects the hope held out of the chance of a Garden of Eden after Death."¹

APPENDIX III

Reply to Some Criticisms

Mr. Frank Newby, in the course of a lengthy review in *The Catholic Worker* of July, 1938, applied the epithet "mischievous" to the first edition of this pamphlet and added that he did not think that it could serve any useful purpose but would simply be provocative of anti-Semitism.

Such language is certainly strong, and I am afraid that its vigour is in part due to Mr. Newby's superficial knowledge of the question under discussion.

¹ *L'Antisémitisme*, p. 346.

What the Pamphlet sets out to prove

First of all, the pamphlet treats of only one point out of the many discussed in the book, *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World*, to which it refers. The pamphlet proves that Bolshevism is an instrument in the hands of the Jews. The book shows Bolshevism in its proper perspective, namely, as the most recent development in the age-long struggle waged by the Jewish Nation against the Supernatural Messiah, our Lord Jesus Christ, and His Mystical Body, the Catholic Church. Our Lord Jesus Christ is at one and the same time the Second Person of the Blessed Trinity and a Jew of the house of David. He spoke to the Jews of a higher life to be obtained by incorporation into His Mystical Body. The Jews set up racial descent from Abraham, in opposition to spiritual descent from Abraham by faith in the Supernatural Messiah, and refused to subject their national life to the Mystical Body of Christ. They thus put their race and nation in the place of God, deified them in fact. They then rejected the Supernatural Messiah and elaborated a programme of preparation for the Natural Messiah to come. The Natural Messiah can have but one object, the imposition of Jewish national supremacy. There is no alternative.

On the one hand, Catholics hold that the highest life of the world is the participation by grace in the life of the Blessed Trinity to be attained through membership of Christ's Mystical Body. All nations are called to enter into that Body and are required to subordinate their national life to the development of the supernatural life of the members of the Mystical Body. Catholics are bound to work for the Kingship of Christ, that is, for an organisation of society that will favour the living of life as members of Christ by all. All are bound to live as members of Christ always, as the hand is always subject to the head in the physical body.

On the other hand, the Jewish Nation, by its rejection of Christ's message, asserted that its national life was the highest life in the world and proclaimed that the supreme test of the value of a course of action was its relation to that national life. "But one of them, named Caiphas, being the high priest that year, said to them; You know nothing,

Neither do you consider that it is expedient for you that one should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not." (St. John xi, 49-50). Their rejection of the Supernatural Messiah is just as vigorous to-day as at any time since Calvary. The world, in their opinion, must, therefore, be recast in the mould of Jewish national life. This will be the work of the future Natural Messiah, and it cannot but mean the complete undoing of the Catholic organisation of society.

The Forces of Naturalism

The Jewish Nation thus gradually became the most strongly organised **VISIBLE** force working for the elimination of the supernatural outlook in society and the installation of Naturalism. Let me explain. The supernatural outlook holds that we are a race whose highest life, the Divine Life of Grace, by which the Blessed Trinity dwells in our souls, was lost by the fall of Adam but restored through our Lord Jesus Christ, True God and True Man. Naturalism denies the existence of any life higher than natural life, and maintains that social relations should be organised on that basis. Catholic Europe, however imperfectly, once had the supernatural outlook, and we are urged by the Holy Father in the Encyclical, *Quas Primas*, to work for the return of society to our loving Saviour. To do that, we have to combat the Naturalism of the Jewish Nation which is opposed to all that is enshrined for us in the Kingship of Christ. Besides the Jewish Nation, there are other forces, both **INVISIBLE** and **VISIBLE**, working for the reign of Naturalism, the invisible ones, Satan and his fellow-demons, using the visible. Next to the Jewish Nation, the strongest **VISIBLE** force working for Naturalism is Freemasonry. The ultimate aim is always the suppression of the Mass, the expression of humble submission of the Mystical Body. The way is prepared therefor by an organisation of society such that from the moment they leave the church after Mass Christians find themselves a prey to incentives to renounce their allegiance to Christ the King, Head of the Mystical Body.

Social organisation is meant to aid Christians to bring unity into their lives, instead of opposing obstacles to them in the struggle. Let us take one point. "By the fact," writes Pope Pius VII in the letter, *Post tam diuturnas* (1814), "that the freedom of all forms of worship is proclaimed, truth is confused with error, and the holy and immaculate Spouse of Christ, outside of which there can be no salvation, is placed on the same level as heretical sects and even as Jewish perfidy." Pope Pius XI insists upon the same point in the letter, *Quas Primas*, on the Kingship of Christ. There the Sovereign Pontiff shows that the naturalistic spirit has gradually come to infect society, because "by degrees the religion of Christ was put on the same level as false religions and placed ignominiously in the same category with them." The insult to God involved in that attitude should make every Catholic's blood boil with indignation. That it does not is a proof of how low we have fallen and how sadly we have been influenced by our environment. All these are plain, simple, elementary truths, upon which the book, *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World*, insists, but which were taken for granted in this pamphlet.

Furthermore, the opposition of the Jewish Nation to God become Man—God does know what is best for the world and He loves us as no other can—has had and is having disastrous effects on the world and on the Jews themselves. These disastrous effects are morally inevitable, given the persistent rejection of order.¹ "Opposition to the order God has established in the world leads inevitably to decay in belief in God among the Jews, and to corruption both in

¹ "Writing of the ceremonies and rites of the Old Law, such as circumcision and the worship of the Synagogue, St. Thomas says: 'In like manner, the ceremonies of the Old Law prefigured Christ as having yet to be born and to suffer; whereas our Sacraments signify Him as already born and having suffered. Consequently, just as it would be a mortal sin now for anyone, in making a profession of faith, to say that Christ is yet to be born, which the fathers of old said devoutly and truthfully; so too, it would be a mortal sin now to observe those ceremonies which the fathers of old accomplished with devotion and fidelity. Such is the teaching of St. Augustine.' (Ia, IIae, Q. 103, a. 4.) Objectively, therefore, the Jews as a nation put themselves against the ordered return of humanity to God which can only be through Our Lord Jesus Christ." (*The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World*, p. 263.)

regard to the correct attitude towards their fellow human beings and in regard to the means to be employed to get other nations to accept the messianic message. It is morally inevitable that nations which resist God and oppose the supernatural order of the world should suffer decay in the process. The excesses of the Bolshevik revolution thus find their explanation. We are, however, dealing with a moral law in the wide sense. God is merciful and the Sacred Heart of Jesus loves the members of His own race with a special love. We cannot draw conclusions from such a law to all the individual members of the nation. . . . There are Jews in whom may be seen excellent qualities, and the supernatural life is poured out upon all by Our Lord, even upon those who reject Him. All Jews, however, in proportion as they are one with the leaders and rulers of their race, will oppose the influence of the supernatural Life of Grace in society and will be an active ferment of Naturalism."¹ Jews like J. Weill in *La Foi d'Israël*, who speak of Christianity as "a form of messianism originally very Jewish but very strongly coloured and modified by mystical and mythical elements derived from paganism," say that the mission of Israel amongst the nations has for "its final ideal and the consummation of its destiny the setting up of a society of peoples reconciled together and morally united in a spirit of definitive peace, of social justice and of fraternal solidarity." Since there is only one world and one Divine Plan for order this can only mean that the Jewish Nation by its NATURAL vigour and power will mould the nations into unity, in opposition to the Divine Plan. The result is an inevitable increase of disorder in the Jewish Nation and in the world. Do we not see this in practice?

In his book, *Integrales Judæum* (Integral Judaism), the Jewish writer, Alfred Nossig, who in 1926 was secretary of a league for international concord, says: "The modern socialist movement is chiefly the work of Jews. . . . It is true that the Jewish socialist leaders were, for the most part, far removed from Judaism. Nevertheless the rôle they played in the movement does not come from themselves

¹*The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World* (Second Edition) pp. 267, 261.

alone. The Mosaic principles have acted upon them unconsciously. The blood of the ancient missionary people has shown itself in their intellectual outlook and in their social attitude. The present world-wide Socialist Movement forms the first stage in the fulfilment of the Mosaic plan; it is the beginning of the realisation of the future state of the world announced by our prophets. . . . Hence all Jewish groups, whether they be Zionists or partisans of the Dispersion, have a vital interest in the triumph of Socialism. They ought to long for it, not only as a matter of principle because of its identity with the Mosaic plan, but as a tactical weapon. . . . Already the dawn of our day lights up the horizon."¹

The inauguration of the Hungarian section of the naturalistic Messianic Kingdom is treated of in Dr. Hans Eisele's book, *Bilder aus dem Kommunistischen Ungarn*, published in 1920. From it we learn that handbills were distributed amongst the Jews in Buda-Pesth, during the Judæo-Masonico-Communist revolution of 1919 in Hungary, containing the following appeal: "People of Israel! with the help of our mighty ally we have fought for the revolution and we have won through. If now we all hold together and if we do not consider ourselves as Hungarian Jews, but with the tenacity of our race defend the conquered positions which will be attacked in vain, we can set up Judæa. Make every effort to have the public positions occupied by our co-religionists. Do not translate your names into Magyar. Woe to those who will get themselves baptized! Jehovah is with us. Our centuries of exile are at an end! We shall have a new homeland between the Danube and the Theiss. Support the secret societies, for these assure to every faithful follower of Jehovah a suitable place in the new state. Szamuely will protect us."

Mr. Newby says that "he has never seen any evidence of a policy of world domination for the attainment of the Messianic kingdom." The above texts may enlighten him. If they do not, there are others. In addition, he can consult *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World* for evidence

¹ Quoted by Léon de Poncins in *La Mystérieuse Internationale juive*, p. 74.

about the Messianism of Karl Marx.¹ He will also find on page 93 of the same work a reference to a sketch of Lenin's career showing that he was at the same time a paid agent of the Russian secret police and of Jewish financiers engaged in furthering the Marxist conspiracy. Does Mr. Newby think that it was by accident that Bela Kun (Cohen) appeared in Hungary and seventeen years later in Barcelona?

Are the Jews persecuted in Russia?

Mr. Newby says that "there is a formidable list of murdered rabbis and closed synagogues in the Soviet Union." On this point I beg to submit the following observations.

In *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World*, pp. 294 and 295, there is a long quotation from an article by a distinguished Jew, Mr. Norman Bentwich, O.B.E., M.C., in the *B'nai B'rith Magazine*. In that article, he answers No to the question: "Is Judaism doomed in Soviet Russia?" He says that "the Communist Party, which controls the Soviet Government, is opposed to Judaism as to any other established religion: for its dominant creed is a militant atheism. Yet it has to be recognised that the attack on the old Jewish worship and learning, the demand for the closing of synagogues and schools and yeshivas comes principally from the younger generation of Jews. The Jewish Communist youth in large part have revolted against the old order. . . . The question arises whether Judaism will survive in this hostile atmosphere, without the religious hold and without the national ideal, reduced to a matter of national or racial pride and feeling. . . . The spiritual motive of the revolution goes back to the principles of Socialism in the teaching of the Hebrew prophets, even though the Communist denies the rock from which he is hewn and knows not the hole from which he is dug. The revolution of this generation against the old creeds and its devotion to a materialistic theory of work will not be a

¹ A point that is not there touched upon is the resemblance between the Marxian system and the Jewish Kabbala. If we except one point which, in the case of Marx, may well be ascribed to the influence of Hegel, the rest is strikingly similar. Be it remarked in passing that Freudian psychoanalysis is also in great part the Jewish Kabbala.

permanent belief. It is contrary alike to the Russian and the Jewish nature and to the outlook of science in our day."

Again, the January, 1934, issue of the American Jewish journal, *Opinion*, styled "A Journal of Jewish Life and Letters" had an article stating: "There is no doubt that the old, traditional Jewish synagogue is rapidly dying out in Russia. It is dying not *because of Communist persecution, as many would like to believe*, or any other outside influence, but simply because of a natural law of life. The youth has deserted it. Go over to the Jewish Communist Club on Tverskaya Street and you will find plenty of them."¹

Again, in *The Jewish Chronicle Supplement*, February 26th, 1937, page 3, we read: "It is a known fact that in Russia, in so far as there was persecution of the Jewish religion, it never came from the higher staff authorities but always from the Jewish Communists, who were, in most cases, sons of strictly religious fathers. . . ." This text and others of a like nature are quoted in the *Free Press* (London) of October, 1938. Of course, some Russian Jews did not understand the plans of the leaders of world-Jewry and resisted at the outset. They did not see why their interests were being sacrificed. They quickly accepted the new orientation, however, and the sympathy of Jews everywhere for Communism in Russia and Spain is remarkable.

Finally, I beg to draw special attention to Mr. Reed's statement about the composition of the Censorship Department of the Soviet Government. Since "the whole machine for controlling the home and muzzling the foreign press is entirely staffed by Jews," Mr. Newby ought to know that he must control his information. Has he done so?

" Democracy " versus " Fascism "

As we have seen, the final end of a State or Nation is the development of national life in such wise as not only not to hinder but to favour the Supernatural Life of the members of the Mystical Body of Christ. The movement known as the Protestant Reformation may be described as an attempt

¹ Quoted from *Wolves in Sheep's Clothing*, by George E. Sullivan.

on the part of some countries to hold on to Christ, while rejecting the *order* established by Christ for the communication of the Divine Life of Grace to men. It broke the unity of European subjection to the supra-national, supernatural Church of Christ. It did not, however, install a naturalistic international organisation in the place of the Catholic Church. That was reserved for the French Revolution of 1789. The French Revolution was the inauguration of the domination of the world by Masonic Naturalism. As time went on State after State denied that it had any duty to acknowledge the Divine Plan revealed by Our Lord Jesus Christ, in other words, refused to organise its social life so as to enable a member of Christ to live in harmony with the submission expressed to the Blessed Trinity at Mass. Instead it aimed at organising its social life under the influence of Masonic Naturalism. Behind Masonry, however, the other naturalistic force of the once chosen people loomed up and, little by little, sought to prepare the way for its future anti-supernatural Messias. The Jews everywhere made use of Freemasonry to secure the right of becoming citizens of the once Christian States. We see the Masons, Mirabeau, Grégoire, etc., working for this project in the Constituent Assembly of France (1789-1791)¹. Thus the States which had renounced the Supernatural Messias admitted into their bosoms a strongly organised body working for their subjection to the Natural Messias and utilising the Naturalism of Freemasonry for that purpose.

The rejection of the rule of Christ the King, without which social organisation cannot be free from essential deviations, and the gradual imposition of the Jewish National mould or "form" have proved disastrous for the nations once Christian and Catholic. They are beginning to react. The form and method of the reaction, however, here and there show serious traces of the process of deformation to which the nations have been subjected. Naturalism and the defective philosophies resulting from its deleterious influence on the

¹ "The deputies who got the project of Jewish Emancipation voted by the Assembly were all masons." *L'Entrée des Juifs dans la Société Française*, by l'Abbe Lémann, p. 356. L'Abbé Lémann was a Jewish convert.

human mind are at work even in the efforts displayed to undo its effects.¹ We shall see this in particular further on in the case of the German National Socialist Reaction. This series of reactions or revolts is given, in the language of propaganda, the name of "Fascism." The countries ruled by the Judaeo-Masonic combinations are spoken of as "Democracies."

From another point of view, the struggle between "Democracy" and "Fascism" may be characterised as a struggle between money-lending, or the system by which currency originates in debt to groups of private individuals, whose aim has been the manipulation of the price-level of the different countries, and money as a stable measure of value facilitating the exchange of real wealth. Catholics must learn to take account of the fact that, since the coming of William of Orange to England and the foundation of the Bank of England, those who control credit and manipulate currency have gradually usurped the functions of the Sovereign Power in modern States and are now linked together in a Big Combine. "Democracy" is simply another name for "a money-lenders' Paradise," a country in which currency comes into existence in the form of a debt to members of a big syndicate. Just as the chain-shop aims at the extinction of the individual trader, so the International Syndicate known as the Bank of International Settlements aims at the extinction of those entities known as nations or rather at their subjection to its dictates. The "Fascist" nations are refusing to sell out and be absorbed by the great monopolies, in a word, they refuse to borrow money.

"These 'sovereign states' we call Germany, Spain, Poland, Italy, Japan, are relatively small independent businesses. . . . Incidentally, they are businesses which have defied the big credit Institutions or International Banks—upon whose accommodation such businesses are supposed to depend for their continued existence. And it is not us, the people of England, but the International Banking Interests

¹ These erroneous philosophical theories are in part the result of the revolt against the Mystical Body of Christ (opposition to God has a disastrous effect on the human mind) and in part the result of decay consequent on Judaeo-Masonic influence,

(of whom all democratic governments are the agents) who loudly and threateningly demand their return into the economic fold. And 'Soviets Limited' shouts it too. . . . What is this notion of National Sovereignty as seen from the standpoint of the monopolist (Mr. Litvinov representing the great Russian Empire, stretching from the Baltic to Korea or Mr. Eden representing the British Empire which sprawls all over the world)? It is a challenge to the all-powerful world-corporation he has in view, and which is actually in process of formation. It makes him see red literally. . . . Among the monopolist States, Great Britain, France, and Russia are the great protagonists. . . . In the back-ground is the United States of America, the most powerful single State in the world. And Mr. Roosevelt is an arch-monopolist. . . . The last four years have made it clear to any intelligent man . . . that 'Soviet Communism' is just a monopolist variation of 'Dollar Diplomacy' or the 'British Hegemony' . . . It is *Soviets Limited* with a propaganda Department as big as all the other departments of State put together. . . . It is the most stupendous racket that the world has ever seen. . . . We, that is, Great Britain, are in with the monopolists . . . over against us are a lot of States which represent relatively small-scale Capital. . . . We stand for the Big Combine. They represent the little individualist business, as it were, now in armed revolt against the insolent tyranny of the Empire Trusts, which are merging into one Empire. . . . These three great Empires (Great Britain, France, Russia) are now made into a mighty Trust of interlocking Syndicates. That is what the French-Russian (Soviet) Pact and the French-English alliance mean. . . . That is merely an old-fashioned, political way of putting it, to call these 'Pacts' and 'Alliances.' It is nationalist language. It has to be used . . . because, of course, the majority of people are still 'nationalist' minded. . . . Another great war is blowing up . . . to understand its meaning . . . fix your mind upon this tendency to coalesce into corporations, to fuse into one vast monopolistic mass. That is what the nations are doing, just as much as shops and factories. And those who decline to *coalesce*, are now being threatened by those who are the

leading members of this great political Trust . . .¹

In regard to the rôle of Soviet Russia, Mr. Wyndham Lewis does not seem to be quite satisfactory. The aim of the Rulers of Russia has always been to promote war between the once Christian powers, in order to profit by the resultant misery. They are ready to play off one against the other and turn to account the weaknesses of both. They will thus be able to propagate Communism in all the countries engaged in conflict. The end of the War may well see a Communist revolution and, as a result, the Mass practically abolished, in Western Europe. So Satan muses—and others.²

For those who may not be aware of how far monopoly and semi-Communism have progressed in England, the pamphlet *The Real Crisis*, published by *The Liberty Restoration League*, is recommended. They will there learn about P.E.P. (Political and Economic Planning) and see that "the various Boards that have been set up in a number of industries are autocratic bodies on the true Soviet model, with powers to inflict fines and entirely regulate the affairs of those subject to each Board's authority."³ The present writer has dealt briefly with P.E.P. in *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World*, in order to show its place in the anti-supernatural campaign of the Judaeo-Masonic forces. Similar Boards are already functioning in Ireland. Under threat of war, this semi-Communist organisation will be advanced in all "democratic" countries. A recent leaflet of the *Liberty Restoration League* on A.R.P. draws attention to this as follows: "Another organisation which has helped to spread the Air Terror is the Air Raid Defence League. It is directed by Sir Arthur Salter, M.P., who is also a member of the Council of the group which describes itself as P.E.P. (Political and Economic Planning). P.E.P.

¹ "Count Your Dead: They are Alive!" by Wyndham Lewis. This book is strongly recommended for its excellent outline of the preparations for another great war.

² In a more recent book, entitled "The Jews—are they human?" Mr. Wyndham Lewis shows a regrettable lack of knowledge of the Divine Plan for order in the world through the acceptance of the Supernatural Messiah. The result is a very superficial work compared with "Count Your Dead: They are Alive!"

³ *Britain's Jewish Problem*, by M. G. Murchin, p. 177.

is composed chiefly of Socialist civil servants and representatives of the big businesses which obtain State assistance and require constant State interference to hamper, or prevent, the free competition of their independent rivals. Its aim is revolution by stealth, and for some years it has been working for the gradual elimination of private property and enterprise and the compulsory amalgamations of businesses, which is the first step towards Communism. It calls these activities 'planning' and, in a recent issue of its journal, stated that 'only in war, or under threat of war, will a British Government embark on a large scale planning.' Twenty-five years ago, this was also the view of those who planned the Russian revolution."

As many of my Catholic readers will never have heard of P.E.P. before and may be unaware of the menace of naturalistic State "planning" to family life, the private ownership of a strong middle class, and everything which savours of guild-organisation or vocational groups, the following quotation from the *Parish Magazine* of the Holy Rood (Catholic) Church, Watford, Herts., England, will be helpful to them: "The Political and Economic Planning Group under the chairmanship of Mr. Israel Moses Sieff . . . is out to reduce every public and private activity in England to a compact mechanism of State-aided monopolies, combines and chain-stores under the control of a few financiers. The blessings to follow are these: artificial limitation of private enterprise, restricted production, rise of the cost of living, mass production of low quality goods, reduction in exports, swelling of the bureaucracy, increase of taxation, growth of large cities, depopulation of smaller towns and countryside, suppression of private property and compulsion for all to invest their savings in monopolistic combines. . . . This wonderful and genial movement for the enslavement of Great Britain is making fair headway, and has succeeded in laying hands on pigs, bacon, milk, potatoes, turnips, bees. . . . The latest to join the movement is the National Birth Control Association, which has accordingly altered its name to Family Planning Association. It will arrange when and whom to marry, how many children to bring into the world, when to divorce, when and how to die, all according to the lofty standard of a group of financiers' financial needs and benefits."

To conclude this section I beg to quote a paragraph from another English writer as a short summary of the situation. H. T. Mills, in a pamphlet entitled *Money, Politics and the Future*, says: "We can roughly sum up the characteristics of the nations which already divide the world into two hostile camps, in order of importance, as follows: THE SO-CALLED DEMOCRACIES; gold standard countries; Freemasonry strong; Communistic element strong; members of League of Nations (except U.S., on account of special circumstances) *versus* (RELATIVELY) JEW-FREE 'DICTATORSHIPS'; goods standard countries; Freemasonry suppressed; nationalist element strong; not members of the League (except Italy, which country is as good as out of it). Russia may also be included without much difficulty in the first group. She is entirely dominated by the money power, which in the first instance gave to Bolshevism the possibility of life."¹

"Moscow" (or Russia) and Ireland

"Moscow" or Russia, then, is simply a gigantic investment by which control over vast resources has been acquired by those who are preparing for the New Messias. They have "the enormous material advantage of vast funds such as a despotism can levy at will from the labour of more than fifty million adult men and women working on its soil, allowing as productive for revenue one-third of the gross population. All the surplus value of that labour is available, and a very large part of it is actually used, for propaganda and supply in countries outside Russia."² The numbers of the New I.R.A., who are members of the Communist Party of Ireland and who took part in the formation of the Dublin Branch of the Left Book Club in 1936, seem to prove that Russia is ready to utilise the Partition grievance in Ireland, in order to prepare the way for the Popular Front and the

¹ According to *Le Grand Occident* of August, 1935, quoting from a Russian journal published in Paris, Masonic Lodges exist in Russia. The question of Freemasonry in Germany is dealt with further on.

The pamphlet by H. T. Mills was published some months before the outbreak of the war.

² H. Belloc in *G. K.'s Weekly*, August 13th, 1936.

attack on the Mass.¹ We must not forget that the General Convention of the New I.R.A. on January 8th, 1933, issued a manifesto to the Irish people, which stated unequivocally that: "the reorganisation of Irish life demands the public ownership of the means of production, distribution and exchange in a State based on the needs of the mass of the people." The I.R.A. thus accepted the central point of "Moscow's" programme. The New I.R.A. ought to remember how a small section of the Basques were used as the instruments of Russia in Spain.² They ought to bear in mind, too, the fate that awaits them if "Moscow" triumphs. It will be given to others to read that "they have disappeared," like so many marshals, generals, ambassadors, professors, technicians, and other dupes of all kinds, not to speak of ordinary citizens in their thousands and hundreds of thousands. The Natural Messiah is not meek and humble of heart like the Supernatural Messiah.

Labour unions ought to watch their leaders closely, for every socialistic programme which sacrifices personal to common ownership operates in the long run towards the concentration of all control in the hands of a small minority and the reduction of the rest of the population to propertyless serfdom.³ It is one of the tragedies of James Connolly's life that he who believed firmly in the Supernatural Messiah never saw that Marxism was simply a means for the installation of the reign of the new Messiah.

Too great vigilance cannot be exercised by Irish Catholics with regard to the form of union which may be brought about between Northern and Southern Ireland. The union may be made to appear on the surface as a concession to Irish national sentiment while, in reality, preparing the way for the direct attack on the supernatural life of our country. We know how sadly our Catholic fellow-countrymen in the Six Counties of the North-East have been made to suffer,

¹ The Left Book Club is the creation of the Jew, V. Gollancz.

² The Soviet programme of action in Spain in 1932 included "the intensification of the national revolutionary movement in Catalonia and Biscay." (Theses of XII Plenum of the E.C.C.I.) The letters E.C.C.I. stand for *Executive Committee of the Communist International*.

³ Cf. *Socialism Unmasked*, by A. N. Field.

deprived as they are of their fundamental rights as citizens in their own land, to use a recent expression of His Eminence, Cardinal MacRory, and the Bishops of the North.¹ But we in the South have already compromised lamentably with the French Revolution in the section on Religion in the new Irish Constitution and we may be dragged still further along the path to decay.² Masonry and that sub-Masonry, the Orange Society, will have no difficulty in forming a common front with Communism against the Catholic Church.

The German Nationalist Socialist Reaction against Internationalism

We have seen that the Nazi movement in Germany is one of a number of national reactions against the naturalistic Internationalism of the Jewish Nation and of Freemasonry. This particular reaction is deeply infected with defective philosophy as a consequence of the various deviations from the Divine Plan for order, which have been playing upon the German mind. The history of the German-speaking peoples, since the disastrous rupture of the unity of Europe in the 16th century, is, in its broad outlines, an account of the gradually successful efforts on the part of Protestant Prussia with its capital, Berlin, to oust Catholic Austria, with its brilliant capital, Vienna, from the leadership of the German-speaking peoples. Cardinal Richelieu's policy of hiring Gustavus Adolphus of Sweden against the Catholic Emperor during the Thirty Years' War (1618-1648) prepared the way. Frederick the Great, that cynical, conscienceless ruler, carried on the work. International Finance and Free-

¹ In their public pronouncement on the question of conscription.

² Mr. Anthony Eden, Secretary of State for the Dominions, in his broadcast to America, 11th September, 1939, said: "Can we finally rid Europe of barriers of caste and creed and prejudice? . . . Our new civilisation must be built through a world at war. But our new civilisation will be built just the same." Weigh those words well; there is a very Masonic ring about them. *The Times* of 15th October, 1938, quoted Mr. Eden as saying that changes in our social and economic structure as far-reaching as those which have taken place in some other countries may be necessary as a by-product of a war to liberate Europe from the systems of Germany and Italy. Is this P.E.P.?

masonry, of which Bismarck was an agent, then brought about the birth of the German Empire of the Hohenzollern, which grouped a large number of German-speaking Catholics under the hegemony of Prussia. The Nazi movement is now bringing the rest of the German-speaking Catholics under the same rule, in the name of the naturalistic principle of race. The French Freemason, Clemenceau, during the peace negotiations at the end of the Great War, 1914-1918, refused to allow a South German State, predominantly Catholic, to arise. The work of the Freemason, Bismarck, was not to be undone, though the Austrian Empire was dismembered, and its social organisation, impregnated with Catholic tradition, broken to pieces. Now Catholic Austria and Slovakia, etc., have been incorporated under Berlin, so that Richelieu and Clemenceau, by betraying the interests of the Mystical Body of Christ, have worked for the aggrandisement of Prussia and against their own country.

The animating principle of the Nazi movement is that the pure German race is God. Pope Pius XI in the Encyclical of March 14th, 1937, *On the Condition of the Church in Germany*, has stated it unequivocally. In that Letter, every word of which—so the Sovereign Pontiff assured his readers—was weighed in the scales of truth and charity, we read: "While it is true that the *race* or the *people*, the *State* or a particular form of government, the representatives of the civil power, or other fundamental elements of human society have an essential and honourable place in the natural order, nevertheless, if anyone detaches them from this scale of earthly values and exalts them as the supreme norm and standard of all things, even of religious values, deifying them with idolatrous worship, he perverts and falsifies the order of things created and constituted by God, and is far from true faith in God and from a conception of life in conformity therewith . . . our God is the personal God, transcendent, almighty, infinitely perfect, One in the Trinity of Persons and Three in the Unity of the Divine Essence, Creator of the Universe, Lord, King and ultimate purpose of the history of the world, Who does not suffer and can never suffer any other divinity beside Him . . . only superficial minds can fall into the error of speaking of a *national God*, of a *national religion*, of foolishly attempting

to restrict within the narrow confines of a single race, that God, Who is the Creator of the world, the King and Lawgiver of all peoples, before Whose greatness the nations are as small as drops of water in a bucket."—(Isaias xl, 15.)

One or two phrases from Rosenberg's book, *The Myth of the Twentieth Century*,¹ will show how accurately Pope Pius XI diagnosed the error which is the root principle of the deviations from order in present-day Germany. "The racebound national soul" he writes, "is the measure of all our thoughts, aspirations of will and deeds, the final criterion of our values." Again, "Right is the expression of the exigencies of blood and race . . . a right holds good in the measure in which it puts itself at the service of the race." Accordingly, the moment Catholics in Germany and Austria leave the church after Mass, they find society in the process of organisation on the principle that the highest form of life is German national life, not the Divine life of Sanctifying Grace. German blood is higher and nobler than Sanctifying Grace, participation in the Inner Life of the Blessed Trinity, won for us by Our Lord's obedience unto death. Hence it will claim to organise life and morality. The German member of Christ is, therefore, faced with a terrible conflict, for this deification of the German Race and Blood will inevitably and logically lead to persecution, not only of Jewish naturalism, with its practical deification of the Jewish Race, but also of Catholic Supernaturalism.

Pope Pius XI in his Letter of 14th March, 1937, *On the Condition of the Church in Germany*, and the German Bishops in their Joint Pastoral Letter of 19th August, 1938, bear witness to the intensity of this persecution of the Catholic Church in Germany. It is well to quote at some length from these authoritative pronouncements, in view of such statements as the following from Herr Hitler, in the Reichstag on January 30th, 1939: "No one in Germany has so far been persecuted for his religious views, nor will any one be persecuted on that account. . . . But the National-

¹ Rosenberg may be styled the theorician of the Nazi reaction. By a decree of the Hitlerite Government of January 31st, 1934, he was given the charge of controlling the intellectual and philosophical formation of the Nazi party.

Socialist State will ruthlessly make clear to those of the clergy who, instead of being God's ministers, regard it as their mission to speak insultingly of our present Reich, its organisations or its leaders, that no one will tolerate a destruction of this State. . . . There can only be political reasons for other countries, and for certain democratic statesmen in particular, to take up the cudgels on behalf of individual German clergymen, for these same statesmen were silent when hundreds of thousands of priests were butchered or burnt in Russia; they were silent, when in Spain tens of thousands of priests and nuns were massacred with bestial cruelty and burnt alive. . . . It was just because of such butchery that numerous National-Socialist and Fascist volunteers placed themselves at the disposal of General Franco in order to help him in his efforts to prevent the Bolshevik lust for blood from spreading over Europe and over the greater part of the civilised world. It was anxiety for European culture and for real civilisation which compelled Germany to take sides in the fight carried on in National Spain against the Bolshevik destroyer. It does not say much for the mentality predominant in various countries which cannot conceive of such a step being taken for purely unselfish reasons. However, National-Socialist Germany sympathised with General Franco's uprising out of a sincere desire to see him succeed in delivering his country from the danger which at one time had threatened to engulf Germany herself. Thus it cannot be sympathy or pity for God's persecuted ministers, which mobilises the interest of democratic citizens for individual clergymen in conflict with the law, but rather an interest in the enemy of the German State. Let one thing, however, be borne in mind in this connection: we shall protect the German clergy in their capacity as God's ministers; but we shall destroy members of the clergy who are the enemies of the German Reich."¹ Herr Hitler affirms that Catholics are not being persecuted in Germany for their religion. Let us now hear what the Pope and the German Bishops have to say on the subject.

¹ This extract is taken from *News from Germany*, April, 1939. This is a pro-Nazi Bulletin, circulated from Germany. The special number quoted from dealt with *The Church in Germany*.

In his Letter of 14th March, 1937, *On the Condition of the Church in Germany*, Pope Pius XI wrote to the German Bishops as follows: "In your districts, Venerable Brethren, voices are raised in ever louder chorus urging men to leave the Church. Among the spokesmen there are many, who by reason of their official position seek to create the impression that leaving the Church, and the disloyalty to Christ the King which it entails, is a particularly convincing and meritorious form of profession of loyalty to the present State. With cloaked and with manifest methods of coercion, by intimidation, by holding out the prospect of economic, professional, civic and other advantages, the loyalty of Catholics and especially of certain classes of Catholic officials to their faith is put under a pressure that is as unlawful as it is unworthy of human beings. All Our fatherly sympathy and deepest condolence We offer to those who pay so high a price for their fidelity to Christ and the Church. . . . We address a particularly heartfelt greeting to Catholic parents. Their God-given rights and duties in education are this present moment at the very centre of a struggle which could not conceivably be fraught with graver consequences for the future. The Church of Christ cannot wait until her altars have been overthrown, until sacrilegious hands have set the houses of God on fire, before she begins to mourn and lament. When the attempt is made to desecrate the tabernacle of a child's soul sanctified in baptism, by an education that is hostile to Christ; when from this living temple of God the eternal lamp of belief in Christ is cast out and in its place is brought the false light of a substitute faith that has nothing in common with the faith of the Cross, . . . then it is the duty of every professing Christian to keep his conscience clear of any culpable co-operation in such dreadful work and corruption. The more the opponents are at pains to deny and gloss over their dark intentions, all the more is vigilant distrust called for, and distrustful vigilance that has been aroused by bitter experience. The formal maintaining of religious instruction, especially when controlled and shackled by those who are not competent, in the framework of a school that in other departments systematically and invidiously works against the same religion, can never be a justification for a believing Christian

to give his free approval to such a school that aims at destroying religion. We know, beloved Catholic parents, that there can be no question of such willingness on your part."

In their Pastoral Letter of August 19th, 1938, the Bishops of Germany are quite explicit on the subject of the deadly persecution aimed at the destruction of the Catholic Church in Germany. Their affirmations are in open contradiction with the Fuehrer's assertions. "In our previous pastoral letters," their Lordships write, "we have often spoken of the struggle that is forced upon us. We have to point out to-day that hostilities have not ceased but, that, on the contrary, acts of aggression are on the increase and the end aimed at is clearly manifest. What is aimed at is not merely the checking of the growth of Catholicism but the destruction of the Catholic Church, the wiping out of Christianity and the setting up in its place of a religion which is utterly alien to the Christian belief in the One True God.

"It is true that the practice of the Catholic religion is still free, but every effort is made to keep Catholic youth away from Church services, by stigmatising the profession of the faith as a cause of division among the German people. . . . The Church is accused of having secret personal and political relations with Bolshevik Russia. This accusation is maintained in spite of the Encyclicals and the broadcasts of the Holy Father on Communism and even in spite of the statements of leading Bolsheviks. . . . To those who assert that the persecutions of which we have been and are still the object are only logical reactions and indispensable defensive measures on the part of the government of new Germany, in face of the refusal of Catholics and their Pastors to be incorporated into the new State, we reply as follows: We, the Bishops of Germany, have often made public profession of our loyal attachment to our people and to the nation's new constitution, and we have conscientiously accomplished our duties as citizens. But we want to proclaim openly that several of the leaders of the new movement do not want to come to any agreement with the Catholic Church and its representatives, either because the fundamental principles of the new faith are opposed thereto or because the turn of events has brought into control anti-Catholic

elements who are eager for the destruction of the Catholic Church. . . . The recent attacks on the Bishop of Rottenburg, Dr. Sproll, clearly prove that the persecution is directed not only against the Catholic Church but against the whole Christian idea as such. Christianity is considered as one of the last relics of a long-distant past, and as so much useless lumber in our day. According to the principles set forth in the Racial Laws, the person and the life of Jesus Christ are in contradiction with the German ideal of humanity. The principles of His teaching and, in particular, the dogmas of Original Sin and Redemption, of reward and punishment after death, are said to be drawn from the superstitious legends of barbarous peoples who imposed their beliefs on the Germans by force. Imbued with these principles, young people in different parts of the country took it upon themselves to clear the public places of the crucifix, the symbol of Christianity. They went so far as to destroy very ancient Calvaries, taking no account of the artistic value of several among them. . . . While the Catholic Church is struggling against its sworn enemy, the Bolshevik Anti-Christ . . . certain members of the government want to brand the Church as the enemy of the nation and prepare its destruction systematically. . . . Can it not already be seen that the unity of the nation is undermined by the Government's persecution of religion? The pretext put forward for the attack on religious beliefs is the anxiety to prevent the divisions and weakness inevitably resulting from religious differences. It seems to be forgotten that the struggle of anti-Christians against Christianity is a source of still greater weakness. . . . An attempt is being made to get rid of the Christian God in order to replace Him by a "German God." What does a "German God" mean? Is he different from the god of other peoples? If so, then there must be a special god for each nation and for each people. This is the same as saying that there is no God. . . . An official statement has been made to the effect that a creative God is unacceptable. . . . Thus the concept of the One True God is denied and replaced by that of a god derived from racial theory. . . . The fate of these systems is well known. They disappear as quickly as they arise and simply lead to an increase in the numbers of unbelievers."

Herr Hitler's pronouncement of January 30th, 1939, is in flagrant contradiction with the statements of Pope Pius XI and the German Hierarchy.

The German reaction against Judaeo-Masonic Internationalism, then, represents the deification of the German Race in opposition to the Jewish deification of the Jewish Race. What are the currents that have come together to give birth to this disordered reaction? They are many and varied. Two of them are specially noteworthy. There is the current coming from the philosophy of Kant, Fichte and Hegel, according to which the German mind is the one destined to mould Europe and the world. Kant carried out the "Copernican revolution" of making things conform to the human mind instead of the human mind seeking to grasp the objective order of the world. Fichte insisted that the elaboration of the social and, of course, of the moral order of the world was to be chiefly the work of the German mind. According to Fichte, the living God is Humanity and the German mind is the self-consciousness of God. In the evolution of the Humanity-God, one state or people always leads the van, according to Hegel. Greece and Rome led the ancient world. In Europe to-day there is a Chosen People to carry on the development of the world—the German Race. To that current another joins itself, namely, the one that comes from the French writer, Gobineau, and from the Englishman, H. St. Chamberlain. According to them, purity of blood and race is the great principle of progress for humanity, not only of physical but of mental and moral progress. Accordingly, to mould the world, the indispensable element is the purity of the German blood and race. Thus we have the broad outlines of the preparation of Rosenberg's theories. For Rosenberg all Jewish blood is poisoned. That the blood of Our Lord Jesus Christ, communicated to Him by His Immaculate Jewish Mother, should be the source to men of their most real Life, the Supernatural Life of Grace, infinitely more noble than mere racial or national life, even German and Aryan, would seem to Rosenberg utter folly.¹ Rosenberg's dictum "once and for all, the so-called Old

¹ Cf. Propositions condemned in the Letter of the Sacred Congregation for Seminaries and Universities, 13th April, 1938.

Testament must be abolished as a book of religion" is condemned, in the Letter *On the Condition of the Church in Germany*, in terms which bring out at the same time the terrible opposition of Jewish Naturalism to the Mystical Body of Christ. "Anyone, therefore," writes Pope Pius XI, "who wishes to have banished from the Church and from the school the Bible history and the wise teachings of the Old Testament blasphemes against the word of God and against Almighty God's plan of salvation, and sets up as judge of the divine plans a narrow and limited human mode of thought. He forsakes faith in Christ who appeared in the reality of His Flesh, who took humanity of a people that was later to nail Him to the cross. He understands nothing of the world drama of the Son of God, who to the crime of His crucifiers opposed the divine action of His redemptive death which, as High Priest, He offered for us, and so caused the Old Testament to find its fulfilment, its purpose and its sublime exaltation in the New."

Behind this deification of the German Race, there are also various secret forces. Freemasonry means the acceptance of pantheism and the deification of man.¹ It is pantheistic in its symbolism and in its inner or esoteric signification, so German Freemasonry, both Grand Orient and Prussian, has contributed to the preparation of the present mental aberration. In the previous edition of this pamphlet I insisted upon this, and I added that Hitler suppressed the Grand Orient Lodges but that the Prussian Grand Lodges, which never admitted Jews to membership and remained strictly nationalist, simply transformed themselves into Orders of Chivalry with a purely German symbolism. I have since been assured that they also were suppressed. Is that suppression merely on the surface and akin to the closing of the Masonic Lodges during the French Revolution when their members were proceeding to action? It is difficult to know exactly. It is certain that the "German Christian" attempt to introduce the neo-paganism of "the German Faith" into the Protestant Church follows exactly the lines indicated in the declarations of the three Prussian Grand Lodges quoted in *The Mystical Body of Christ in the*

¹ For the proofs of this, see *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World*, *passim*, especially Appendix VI, pp. 346-351.

Modern World, pp. 311, 312.¹ It is also certain that behind all the attempts of the German Government is the intention of moulding Christianity according to the ideas formulated by the German Christians.² It seems to me that the hatred of the Supernatural Life of Grace displayed by the Hitlerite government indicates the presence of a satanically inspired group such as Masonry. The influence of the Germanic Secret Society known as *Die Heilige Vehme* (*The Holy Tribunal*) may suffice to explain some things though not all, but again it is difficult to get authentic information about this also. Besides those forces, the *Freundeskreis* of Hugenberg, one of the apostles of Pan-Germanism, and the famous *Abteilung drei*, which corresponds to the English Intelligence Service, have been important factors in the preparation of the present regime.

We must, however, carefully distinguish between the anti-supernatural character of the Hitlerite government and the efforts of the same government to set the German people free from the domination of international money-lenders. The deification of the German Blood and Race is in flagrant opposition to the Divine Plan for order through the Mystical Body of Christ and inevitably leads to systematic persecution of splendid Catholic families. The Prussian tradition of ruthless military aggrandisement is a perpetual menace to peace. But we must be just, nevertheless, in spite of the Nazi Party's hatred of Christ the King, and remember

¹ An extract from the minutes of the assembly of the Prussian Grand-Masters held on 16th February, 1924, is there reproduced. At that reunion, a common statement was drawn up to the effect that the three Prussian Grand Lodges stood for "a German and Christian view of life (*auf dem Boden deutscher und christlicher Anschauung*). . . . We insist on these convictions as well as upon the respect of the rights of others, because we are persuaded that there is no universal Humanitarian Ideal and that, just as every personality has its root in race, only boundless love of and fidelity to one's race can develop personality . . ."

² The book, *The New Racial Paganism*, translated from the Italian of Mario Bendiscioli, by George D. Smith (Burns, Oates and Washbourne) contains a striking confirmation of these views, though there is no allusion to Freemasonry, Prussian or other, in the book. The little book quoted in the previous edition of this pamphlet, namely *Les Forces Occultes en Allemagne*, by H. du Mesnil-Thoret, contains an extraordinary amount of useful information in a few pages.

that it took the Nazi revolution to abrogate the clause in the constitution of the Reich by which "the president of the Reichsbank, Dr. Hans Luther, was secured in his position, so that he could not be removed without his own consent and a majority vote of the Board of the Bank of International Settlements."¹

Since the Great War twenty-six Central Banks have been founded, after the model of the Federal Reserve Bank of the United States, Mr. Paul Warburg's creation,² and have been gradually "attempting to set up a central body which will acknowledge no authority above it on this planet. . . . If this is ever effected, there can be no doubt that the Bank for International Settlements will then be in as autocratic a position with regard to world finance as the Bank of England is now in with regard to British finance. This bankers' dream would certainly make a 'stable' banking system for the world. With the whole of the world's gold stocks centralised, and with each country's internal banking system co-ordinated under an all-powerful central bank, bank crashes and bank 'runs' (whether on a localised or national scale) would be impossible: an illusory gold backing to a world currency could be successfully maintained, and international gold tokens issued and 'redeemed' in any quantities which suited the policy of the board of the World Bank. At the same time, all hope of freedom and plenty—for the individual, for industry, and for nations—would automatically disappear, and the world would be relentlessly driven into complete idolatry under an international gold-idol."³ Against this process of reduction to financial slavery, the Hitlerite government is struggling. As Wyndham Lewis puts it: "What Herr Hitler is required to do is to merge Germany in the league

¹ *An Analysis of Usury*, by Jeffrey Mark, p. 211.

² Mr. Paul Warburg was a German Jew and became an American subject only a few years before he created the Federal Reserve Bank in 1913. Cf. *All These Things*, by A. N. Field, pp. 4, 5.

At a conference of international bankers at Genoa, in 1922, it was resolved that: "in countries where there is no central bank of issue one should be established."

³ *An Analysis of Usury*, by Jeffrey Mark, pp. 214, 215.

of monopolist States."¹ When Hitler is exhorted to make a contribution to peace, Wyndham Lewis goes so far as to say that it really means: "the peace-loving nations are more heavily-armed than you are, Herr Hitler, and have at their back unlimited resources, and they will unquestionably make war on you, if you do not submit to their will, and if you persist in going on with this Sovereign State stuff." And we must always bear in mind that Marxism, as we have seen in the Foreword, is an instrument of International Finance as well as Capitalism. The end of the war between the "Democracies" and "Fascism" may see the process of reducing the world to slavery definitively achieved, or at least considerably advanced, and the reign of the natural messias inaugurated, by the installation of a Communist or semi-Communist regime controlled by the Rulers of Russia. This conflict, like all others, is simply a subsidiary phase of the conflict waged by Satan against the Supernatural Messiah and the Mass.

In the meantime, "the problem facing the totalitarian (or 'Fascist') States is different from the bristling difficulties of the 'democracies.' The latter have enormous potential wealth, which their money system, based on the Gold Standard, does not permit them to distribute, and so this wealth is either sabotaged or not produced. Whereas the former are faced with a real shortage of wealth, owing to possessing limited overseas investments and controlling very limited access to raw materials. This, particularly, applies to

¹ *Count Your Dead: They are Alive!* p. 318.

When the Federal Reserve Bank had been a few years in existence, in 1916, to be precise, President Woodrow Wilson thus summed up the situation in U.S.A.: "A great industrial nation is controlled by its system of credit. Our system of credit is concentrated. The growth of the nation, therefore, and all our activities are in the hands of a few men. . . . We have come to be one of the worst ruled, one of the most completely controlled and dominated Governments in the civilised world—no longer a Government by conviction and the free vote of the majority, but a Government by the opinion and duress of small groups of dominant men." That is what "democracy" means, and it is a good description of the system which the Board of International Settlements has been quietly setting up all over the world. Cf. *Wealth, Virtual Wealth, and Debt*, by Professor Soddy, pp. 290 *et seq*

Germany. However, under a system of money based upon production, wonders are being accomplished with what can be produced from the soil, together with the results accruing from a reduced foreign trade, carried on frequently by barter because of a world-organised Jewish boycott of exports. It is for this reason that we see so many currency restrictions in Germany. Her credits built up abroad must be carefully parcelled out between the varying needs of her ordinary import trade, those of re-armament, etc."¹

In *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World*. (Third Edition, pp. 310 *et seq.*) I gave a long quotation from the Viennese Catholic Weekly, *Schönere Zukunft*, to show the enormous extent of Jewish influence in Germany. "To-day," wrote Dr. Eberle, the distinguished Editor of that paper, in 1932, "Catholics are almost completely silent about the question of Judaism, though Jewish influence, not only in Russia, Hungary, Poland, France, England, America and Austria, but also in Germany, has attained a degree of power and might, altogether out of proportion to the number of Jews in the total populations of these countries. Three-fourths of the large Banking concerns, at the head of which we must place the four big D. Banks—Deutsche Bank, Darmstädter Bank, Diskonto-Gesellschaft and Dresdener Bank—three-fourths of the big exchanges, including those of Berlin, Frankfort and Hamburg; three-fourths of the principal commercial enterprises, including those of Karstadt, Tietz and Werheim; three-fourths of the leading newspapers, of the publishing firms, of the telegraphic and advertising agencies, of the groups controlling theatres and cinemas, are Jewish. In Austria, matters are still worse. Of course, there are still many non-Jewish industrial magnates, but they are becoming more and more subservient to banks directed by Jews. . . . And yet Catholics, in great measure, keep silence about the matter. This silence is, in part, due to ignorance, especially in the provinces. But it is also due to an already existing dependence on Jews. Three-fourths of the Christian newspapers would be reduced to two-thirds or even one-half of their present size, if they were compelled to give up the advertisements of Jewish shops

¹ H. T. Mills, *Money, Politics and the Future*, p. 6.

and banks, and Jewish advertisements would not be forthcoming if the Jewish question were treated of."¹

The reaction against this intellectual and economic domination of the Jewish nation, instead of turning in the direction of the Mystical Body of Christ, in which Germany was once united with the rest of Europe, has turned in the direction of a materialist Naturalism. The triumph of this Naturalism over the Supernatural Life of the Mystical Body, by the annexation of Austria, was allowed to take place, without much opposition from the countries under the influence of Masonic Naturalism. On the annexation of Czecho-Slovakia, a Masonic creation due to the intrigues of Masaryk and Benes, and the link between the Rulers of Russia and Western Europe, Russia, which had signed a treaty of mutual help with Czecho-Slovakia in 1935, did all she could to promote war. War was, however, averted in September, 1938. It has broken out in September, 1939. What are the factors that have contributed thereto? Hitler's threats of force against Poland coming after a number of others in the traditional Prussian style, the determination of the financiers of the Bank of International Settlements to crush revolt against their monetary system, the desire of the Judaeo-Masonic forces for revenge on the Hitlerite regime, the determination of the Catholic Poles not to yield except to force, Russia's readiness to promote conflict in Europe and at the same time to repeat history with regard to Poland, all these factors have played their part.² The action of the

¹ The domination of the Jewish Nation in Germany was favoured by the humanitarian Grand Orient Lodges. The Prussian Lodges never admitted Jews to membership.

² Mr. Arnold Leese in elaborating the influence of the financial factor in *The Fascist* (May, 1939), points out that the Prudential Assurance Company, which has £535,000 in Jew-controlled Imperial Chemical Industries, and £179,000 in the Jewish chain-stores of Marks and Spencer, is deeply interested in Poland. It owns the Prudential Assurance Company of Warsaw, which in turn is interlocked with the Utilities Corporation (Poland) Ltd., the Power and Traction Finance Co. (Poland) Ltd., the British and German Trust, the British Overseas Bank, and the Mid-European Corporation. These companies, he says, are largely Jewish, and particularly the British and German Trust, which is managed by Helbert Wagg and Co. He adds that *The Times*, 4th April, 1939, p. 15, stated that "Jews are the chief owners of urban real estate in Poland."

Hitlerite government is not only favouring Satan's schemes by being naturalistic and anti-supernatural in Germany, but looks like playing into his hands by enabling the Rulers of Russia to look forward to grand-scale preparations for the reign of the New Messiah. In Stalin's words already quoted: "according to the doctrine of Marx-Engels-Lenin all war truly generalised should terminate automatically by revolution."

The Return to Order

In *Das Königtum Christi in Europa* (*The Kingship of Christ in Europe*), by Dr. Kurt Ziesché, Professor in the University of Breslau, we read: "In the French Revolution of 1789, a European attack on Christianity was for the first time directed openly and definitely at the very point which Judaism had been assailing for 1800 years. The attack struck at the very essence of Catholicism. We Christians call it the supernatural, that is, the order of the Inner Life of the Blessed Trinity. For Jewry it is pagan mythology draped in Oriental Mysticism. The Jew maintains that the pure natural religion of the prophets has been corrupted by it . . . In 1789, the (then) most cultured nation in Europe quite openly and frankly took the Jewish side. Thus, as the influence of the French Revolution extended, there disappeared from Christian Europe what had hitherto been the deciding factor in its opposition to Judaism, and Jewish forces henceforward openly took their part in the development of European culture. In a short time they became the leaders therein and to-day they practically have the field to themselves. Judaism conceived as a natural religion is undoubtedly at the present moment the strongest force in moulding the mind of Europe and the world . . . When we come to examine the dominant philosophies of life in the world to-day we find that it is not the Christian outlook which fashions the minds and determines the conduct of men: it is rather the Jewish mentality. The strong clear-cut standpoint of supernatural Christianity is by now restricted to a small portion of humanity. The Life of Grace still communicates to many millions of men the peace of heart required to suffer and endure, but the dominant attitude towards

life, as manifested in the thoughts, actions and general behaviour of the white nations, is frankly Jewish and is the product of whatever remnant of idealism is to be found in Judaism. That is the saddest point in the whole business." Dr. Ziesché, in 1926, when his book appeared, looked for a supernatural reaction from the German Catholic Right Wing. Instead, there has come a naturalistic national reaction.

Wherever, since 1789, the influence of the French Revolution has penetrated, States have declared that they have no duty to acknowledge the one true supernatural religion which God Himself came down to teach men. Thus, States have openly renounced the side of our Divine Lord in the struggle between Him and Satan. "He that is not with me, is against me: and he that gathereth not with me, scattereth." (St. Matth. xii, 30). This is social apostasy. "Never to have known Jesus Christ in any way," writes Pope Leo XIII, "is the greatest of misfortunes, but it involves no perversity or ingratitude. But after having known Him, to reject or forget Him, is such a horrible and mad crime as to be scarcely credible."¹ Having renounced social acknowledgment of truth and order, States have placed all forms of error on the same level as the Mystical Body of Christ, and as a necessary corollary, Jews, who are preparing for the advent of the natural messias, have been admitted as full citizens of the once Christian States.² They have profited by their

¹ Encyclical Letter, *Tametsi*, Christ our Redeemer.

² A typical example of the influence of the French Revolution is to be found in Article 44 of the new Irish Constitution. According to Section 1 of that article, the State *recognises* the special position of the Catholic Church as the Church of the great majority of the citizens, and the State also *recognises* the Church of Ireland, the Presbyterian Church in Ireland, the Methodist Church in Ireland, the Religious Society of Friends in Ireland, as well as the Jewish Congregations, etc. In Section 2 of that article, the free profession of religion is guaranteed to every citizen, *subject to public order and morality*. But who is to decide what is truly moral? Suppose one of the above-mentioned religious bodies wants divorce, will it be rejected simply because the majority are against it or because the unity and indissolubility of marriage are a symbol of the unity and indissolubility of Christ's union with His Mystical Body? Divorce is immoral and an insult to our Redeemer, even if a majority can be found to vote for it.

citizenship to eliminate the influence of the Supernatural Messiah, as is inevitable, for the process of imposition of their natural national form means at the same time the elimination of that supernatural life they reject so obstinately.

Here it will be well, for the sake of clearness, to contrast the Jewish idea of citizenship with the Catholic ideal. Owing to their messianic aspirations, that is, to their looking forward to a messianic era to be achieved through the dominating influence of their nation over the others, the members of the Jewish nation retain their primary allegiance to their own nation, when becoming citizens of other states and nations. As members of their own "messianic" nation, they must strive for the domination of their nation over others, as thus alone, they hold, justice and peace can be achieved on earth. The Jew would fail in his duty to the Messiah to come if he did not subordinate the interests of other nations to his own. The Catholic Church, the Mystical Body of Christ, seeks to draw all nations into the unity of that Body so that Christ may relive His Life to the full in the citizens of every nation. But the Catholic Church, being supra-national and supernatural, does not aim at the obliteration of national characteristics and qualities by the imposition of a national form, but at their harmonious development by the elimination of the defects due to original sin. Our Lord Jesus Christ, in and through the Catholic Church, aims at showing forth to the world the resplendent qualities of the English, French, Irish, German, American, etc., member of Christ. Catholic saints are all convinced that the highest life in the world is not their national life—in fact their lives are a striking proof of the contrary—but they all know and teach that any act of subordination of the legitimate interests of the nation of which they are members to those of any other nation would be a sin and a failure in their duty to the Supernatural Messiah.

But, then, will the Catholic Church allow the practice of other forms of worship? Of course the Church will do so. The Catholic Church claims that the State shall officially acknowledge only truth and order, but She insists on the respect of the personal rights of all those who profess erroneous forms of belief. She has shown this admirably

in her traditional attitude to the members of the Jewish Nation. What is this traditional attitude? It is to be found in the two currents running through the official declarations of the Holy See concerning the Jews. On the one hand, the Sovereign Pontiffs strive to protect the Jews from physical violence and to secure respect for their family life and their worship, as the life and worship of human persons. On the other hand, they aim unceasingly at protecting Christians from the contamination of Jewish Naturalism and try to prevent Jews from obtaining control over Christians. This second current has been lost sight of, to some extent, since the French Revolution. Yet Judaeo-Masonic influence in the Press and the Cinema and, above all, in the manipulation of Finance and Credit, is being steadily exercised against the doctrine of the Fall and the rule of Christ the King in society. Catholics need to be made familiar, not only with the repeated Papal condemnations of the Talmud but with the measures taken by the Sovereign Pontiffs to preserve society from the inroads of Jewish Naturalism. The Encyclical Letter, *A Quo Primum* (1751) addressed by Pope Benedict XIV to the Polish Hierarchy, of which a translation will be given in Appendix IV, is typical of the attitude of the Holy See in this respect. It seemed monstrous to Pope Benedict XIV that individual Catholics should be in danger of perversion by being servants in Jewish families. Is it not much worse to have the whole social organisation of a country impelled in the direction of Naturalism by the financial forces of Central Banks and the Bank of International Settlements? The directing control of the Bank of England is a secret body. The efforts of the Macmillan Committee of 1929 to throw light upon it "failed most completely . . . indeed, the evidence of Mr. Montague Norman is a study of non-committal and evasive answers."¹ The same secrecy does not enshroud the Jewish control of gold. The representatives of three Gentile firms meet the representatives of three Jewish firms at the Rothschild office in St. Swithin's Lane every day at ten minutes to eleven and fix the day's price for gold. The Rothschilds

¹ Cf. *Facts about the Bank of England* by A. N. Field, p. 4.

dominate the gold market.¹ To those who remark that there are many Christians engaged in maintaining a monetary system that will not permit the distribution of real wealth, I reply that many of them are Freemasons and, therefore, infected with the virus of anti-supernaturalism and that many others are simply instruments, wholly or partly blind, of the Rulers of Russia. For example, Prof. Corliss Lamont, son of the Senior Partner of J. P. Morgan & Co., is head of the "Friends of Soviet Russia" and of the "American Council on Soviet Relations."²

To undo the effects of the French Revolution we must, therefore, teach the integral truth about the Mystical Body of Christ. In face of Rosenberg's deification of the German race and his rejection of Jewish blood as poisoned, we must proclaim that we, who affirm that our Lord Jesus Christ, Head of the Mystical Body, redeemed us with Jewish blood, are spiritually descendants of Abraham. "We are spiritually Semites," to use Pope Pius XI's oft-quoted phrase. And in face of Jewish Naturalism, we must proclaim also the supremacy of the Supernatural Life of the Mystical Body over the natural life of Abraham's descendants as over every form of national life. With Pope Pius XI, in the Encyclical *Quas Primas*, we must battle against the mentality, thanks to which "by degrees the religion of Christ was put on the same level as false religions and placed ignominiously in the same category with them." The financial factor must, however, not be left out of account. If Hitler meets his Waterloo in his attempt to emulate Napoleon's efforts to get free from the money-power, we Catholics in the "democracies" shall be exposed to another form of attack. Under a monetary system in which real

¹ *Britain's Jewish Problem*, by M. G. Murchin, pp. 136-138. On p. 137, he points out that South Africa and Soviet Russia, the world's two greatest gold-producing countries, are controlled by Jews, and mentions the fact that America, the country holding a large proportion of the world's gold, is also partially controlled by them.

² "Let us be under no illusion. The Jewish spirit, which was responsible for the alliance of large-scale capital with Marxism and was the driving force behind so many anti-Spanish revolutionary agreements, will not be got rid of in a day. . . ." (Extract from the Victory Speech of General Franco, Madrid, May 19th, 1939.)

wealth is either destroyed or not produced, in order to keep up prices and thus enable private money-creators to collect interest for the creation of the medium of exchange, the propertyless masses will sooner or later be hurled against the Church and the religious orders. Accordingly, strongly as we must condemn the horrible persecution of the Catholic Church in Germany, we ought not to allow our expressions of condemnation of the Hitlerite anti-supernatural programme to be construed into approval of the monetary system against which he is in revolt, and which is, as things stand, an instrument for the propagation of Naturalism.¹

The Naturalistic adventure upon which Europe embarked at the French Revolution has been disastrous for the nations of the West. The reaction against its Internationalism is now threatening to prove disastrous for the Jewish Nation. A step to be taken to undo the naturalism of the French Revolution and, at the same time, prevent onslaughts on the Jews, is to withdraw citizenship of other States from all of them and limit them to citizenship of one State, their own. That State must not be Palestine, for the Jewish claim to Palestine is implicitly a denial that they have disobeyed God and missed their vocation by the rejection of the True Supernatural Messiah. It is the assertion in action that the promised Messiah has not yet come and that the day of their domination over the world will yet dawn. That way lies disaster, because all their naturalistic attempts to impose their will on God instead of accepting His, will involve the Jewish nation in further dire catastrophes.²

The cause of Christ the King is terribly hampered in the modern world because many Catholics do not understand the meaning or see the harm of Naturalism. To take one example, they are so accustomed to having all religions placed on the same level that they are incapable of realising how

¹ Has not Pope Pius XI in *Quadragesimo Anno* denounced International Imperialism which derides the idea of *patria* or native land and holds that, where a man's "cash-box" is, there is his country?

For Napoleon's struggle against the money-lenders, cf. *The Mind of Napoleon*, by R. McNair Wilson.

² It is not necessary to stress the fact that the Arabs have a natural right to the country they have occupied for the last thirteen hundred years. Have the Danes a claim to England now, because they were masters of the country a thousand years ago?

Satan gloats over the insult to God involved therein. The world's apology to the Blessed Trinity for that insult, namely, the return to the unity of the Mystical Body, is delayed by the fact that naturalistic compromises are accepted, as if they were full settlements of the Divine claims, and the integral truth is not proclaimed. "When an organism decays and becomes corrupt," wrote Pope Leo XIII, "it is because it has ceased to be under the action of the causes which had given it its form and constitution. To make it healthy and flourishing again it is necessary to restore it to the vivifying action of those same causes. So modern society, in its fool-hardy effort to escape from God, has rejected the supernatural order and revelation; and it has thus withdrawn itself from the salutary efficacy of Christianity. . . . This sacrilegious divorce has resulted in bringing about the trouble which now disturbs the world. Hence it is the pale of the Church which this lost society must re-enter, if it wishes to recover its well-being, its repose, and its salvation. . . . But the return of Christianity will not be efficacious and complete if it does not restore the world to a sincere love of the one Holy Catholic and Apostolic Church. In the Catholic Church Christianity is incarnate. It is identified with that perfect, spiritual and, in its own order, sovereign society, which is the Mystical Body of Jesus Christ and which has for its visible head the Roman Pontiff, successor to the Prince of the apostles. . . . Legitimate dispenser of the teachings of the Gospel it does not reveal itself only as the consoler and redeemer of souls, but it is still more the unfailing (eternal) source of justice and charity, and the propagator as well as the guardian of true liberty, and of that equality which alone is possible here below. . . . The equality which it proclaims does not destroy the distinction between the different social classes. . . . The liberty which it bestows in no wise conflicts with the rights of truth, because the rights of truth are superior to the demands of liberty. Nor does it infringe upon the rights of Justice, because the rights of Justice are superior to the claims of mere numbers or force. Neither does it impugn the rights of God, because they are superior to the rights of man."¹

¹ Apostolic Letter of March 19th, 1902.

It is contrary to the order and finality of the world to abandon the struggle for the return of States to Christ the King. To aid in that return, by showing the ultimate practical consequences of the fatal step taken at the French Revolution and which has since been more or less accepted, to the exclusion of any higher ideal, is the object of this book. "I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, saith the Lord God" (Apoc. i, 8).

APPENDIX IV

POPE BENEDICT XIV AND THE JEWISH QUESTION

Encyclical Letter of Pope Benedict XIV¹ to the Primate, Archbishops and Bishops of Poland, concerning what is forbidden to Jews dwelling in the same towns and districts as Christians.²

Venerable Brethren

Health and Apostolic Benediction.

Through God's great goodness the foundations of our Holy Catholic Religion were first laid in the Kingdom of Poland towards the end of the tenth century, under Our Predecessor Leo VIII, thanks to the zealous activity of Duke Miecslas and his Christian spouse, Dambrowska. So we learn from Dlugoss, the author of your *Annals* (Book II, page 94). Ever since that time, the Polish nation, always pious and devout, has remained unshaken in her fidelity to the holy religion adopted by her, and has shunned with loathing every kind of sect. Thus, although the sects have

¹ 1740-1758.

² *Bullarium Romanum*, Vol. 26, pp. 297-300. The Letter is officially designated as *A quo primum*. It was sent in the year 1751.

This Letter has been translated with the kind collaboration of Rev. S. Rigby.

spared no effort to get a foothold in the Kingdom, in order to spread therein the seeds of their errors, heresies and perverse opinions, the Poles have only the more staunchly and vigorously resisted such efforts and given still more abundant proofs of their fidelity.

Let us take some examples of this fidelity. Mention must be made, in the first place, of the one to be considered as peculiarly appropriate to our purpose, and by far the most important. This is the spectacle, not only of the glorious memory, enshrined in the sacred calendar of the Church, of martyrs, confessors, virgins, men remarkable for their eminent sanctity, who were born, nurtured, and died in the Kingdom of Poland, but also of the celebration in the same Kingdom of many councils and synods, which were brought to a happy issue. Thanks to the labours of these assemblies, a resplendent and glorious victory was won over the Lutherans who had tried all ways and means to obtain an entrance into and secure a footing in this Kingdom. For example, there is the great Council of Petrikau (Piotrkov) which was held during the Pontificate of Our illustrious predecessor and fellow-townsmen, Gregory XIII,¹ under the presidency of Lipomanus, Bishop of Verona, and Apostolic Nuncio. At this Council, to the great glory of God, the principle of "Liberty of Conscience" was proscribed and definitively excluded from among the principles governing the public life of the Realm.² Then, there is the substantial volume of the Constitutions of the Synods of the Province of Gnesen. In these Constitutions have been committed to writing all the wise and useful enactments and provisions of the Polish Bishops for the complete preservation of the Catholic life of their flocks from contamination by Jewish perfidy. These were drawn up in view of the fact that the conditions of the time demanded that Christians and Jews should dwell together in the same cities and towns. All this undoubtedly shows clearly and fully what glory (as We have already said) the Polish Nation has won for itself by preserving inviolate and intact the holy religion which its ancestors embraced so many centuries ago.

¹ 1572-1585.

² See Translators' Note at end of Letter.

Out of the many subjects of which We have just made mention there is none about which We feel We ought to complain except the last. But concerning this point We are forced to cry out tearfully, "The finest colour is changed." (*Lament, Jer. IV. I.*) To put it briefly, from responsible persons whose testimony is worthy of credence and who are well acquainted with the state of affairs in Poland, and from people living in the Kingdom, who out of zeal for religion, have forwarded their complaints to Us and to the Holy See, We have learned the following facts. The number of Jews has greatly increased there. Thus certain localities, towns and cities, which were formerly surrounded by splendid walls (the ruins thereof bear witness to the fact), and which were inhabited by a great number of Christians, as We learn from the old lists and registers still extant, are now in an ill-kept and filthy condition, peopled by a great number of Jews, and almost bereft of Christians. Besides, there is in the same Kingdom a certain number of parishes of which the Catholic population has diminished considerably. The consequence is that the revenue forthcoming from such parishes has dwindled so greatly that they are in imminent peril of being left without priests. Moreover, all the trade in articles in general use, such as liquors, and even wine, is also in the hands of Jews; they are allowed to have charge of the administration of the public funds; they have become the leaseholders of inns and farms and have acquired landed estates. In all these ways, they have acquired landlord rights over unfortunate Christian tillers of the soil, and not only do they use their power in a heartless and inhuman manner, imposing severe and painful labours upon Christians, compelling them to carry excessive burdens, but in addition, they inflict corporal punishment, such as blows and wounds. Hence, these unhappy people are in the same state of subjection to a Jew, as slaves to the capricious authority of their master. It is true that, in inflicting punishment, the Jews are obliged to have recourse to a Christian official to whom this function is entrusted. But, since that official is forced to obey the commands of the Jewish master, lest he himself be deprived of his office, the tyrannical orders of the Jew must be carried out.

We have said that the administration of public funds and the leasing of inns, estates and farms, have fallen into the hands of Jews, to the great and manifold disadvantage of Christians. But We must also allude to other monstrous anomalies and We shall see, if We examine them carefully, that they are capable of being the source of still greater evils and of more widespread ruin than those We have already mentioned. It is a matter fraught with very great and grave consequences that Jews are admitted into the houses of the nobility in a domestic and economic capacity to fill the office of major-domo or steward. Thus they live on terms of familiar intimacy under the same roof with Christians and continually treat them in a high-handed manner, showing their contempt openly. In cities and other places, Jews may be seen everywhere in the midst of Christians; and what is still more regrettable, Jews are not in the least afraid to have Christians of both sexes in their houses attached to their service. Again, since the Jews are much engaged in commercial pursuits, they amass huge sums of money from these activities, and they proceed systematically to despoil the Christians of their goods and possessions, by their excessive usurious exactions. Though at the same time they borrow sums of money from Christians at an immoderately high rate of interest, for the payment of which their synagogues serve as surety, yet their reasons for so doing are easily seen. First of all, they obtain money from Christians which they use in trade, thus making enough profit to pay the interest agreed upon, and at the same time increase their own wealth. Secondly, they gain besides as many protectors of their synagogues and their persons as they have creditors.

The famous monk Radulphus was in former times carried away by excessive zeal and was so hostile to the Jews that, in the 12th century, he traversed France and Germany preaching against them as enemies of our holy religion, and ended by inciting the Christians to wipe them out completely. In consequence of his intemperate zeal a great number of Jews were slaughtered. One wonders what that monk would do or say, if he were alive to-day and saw what is happening in Poland. The great S. Bernard opposed the wild excesses

of Radulphus's frenzy and in his 363rd letter, wrote to the clergy and people of Eastern France as follows:—

"The Jews must not be persecuted; they must not be slaughtered or hunted like wild animals. See what the Scriptures say about them. I know what is prophesied about the Jews in the Psalm; 'The Lord,' says the Church, 'has revealed to me His will about my enemies: Do not kill them, lest my people become forgetful.' They are assuredly the living signs that recall to our minds the Passion of the Saviour. Moreover they have been dispersed all over the world, so that while paying the penalty of so great a crime, they may be witnesses to our Redemption."

Again in his 365th letter, addressed to Henry, Archbishop of Mayence, he writes:—

"Does not the Church triumph every day over the Jews in nobler fashion by bringing home to them their errors or converting them, than by slaughtering them? It is not in vain that the Universal Church has established all over the world the recitation of the prayer for the obstinately unbelieving Jews, that God may lift the veil from over their hearts, and lead them out of their darkness into the light of truth. For if she did not hope that they who do not believe may believe, it would seem to be foolish and purposeless to pray for them."

Peter, Abbot of Cluny, wrote against Radulphus, in a similar strain, to Louis, King of the French. He exhorted the king not to allow the Jews to be slaughtered. Nevertheless, as is recorded in the Annals of the Venerable Cardinal Baronius under the year of Christ, 1146, he at the same time urged the king to take severe measures against them, on account of their excesses, in particular, to despoil them of the goods which they had taken from the Christians or amassed by usury, and to use the proceeds for the benefit and advantage of religion.

As for Us, in this matter, as in all others, We follow the line of conduct adopted by Our Venerable Predecessors, the Roman Pontiffs. Alexander III¹ forbade Christians,

¹ 1159-1181.

under severe penalties, to enter the service of Jews for any lengthy period or to become domestic servants in their households. "They ought not," he wrote, "to serve Jews for pay in permanent fashion." The same Pontiff explains the reason for this prohibition as follows:—"Our ways of life and those of Jews are utterly different, and Jews will easily pervert the souls of simple folk to their superstition and unbelief, if such folk are living in continual and intimate converse with them." This quotation concerning the Jews will be found in the Decretal "*Ad haec*." Innocent III¹ after having mentioned that Jews were being admitted by Christians into their cities, warned Christians that the mode and the conditions of admission should be such as to prevent the Jews from returning evil for good: "When they are thus admitted out of pity into familiar intercourse with Christians, they repay their hosts, as the proverb says, after the fashion of the rat hidden in the sack, or the snake in the bosom, or the burning brand in one's lap." The same Pontiff says it is fitting for Jews to serve Christians, but not for Christians to serve Jews, and adds: "The sons of the free-woman should not serve the sons of the bond-woman. On the contrary, the Jews, as servants rejected by that Saviour whose death they wickedly contrived, should recognise themselves, in fact and in deed, the servants of those whom the death of Christ has set free, even as it has rendered them bondmen." These words may be read in the Decretal, "*Etsi Judaeos*." In like manner, in another Decretal, "*Cum sit nimis*," under the same heading, "*De Judaeis et Saracenis*" (*On Jews and Saracens*) he forbids public positions to be bestowed on Jews: "We forbid the giving of public appointments to Jews because they profit by the opportunities thus afforded them to show themselves bitterly hostile to Christians." In his turn, Innocent IV² wrote to Saint Louis, King of the French, who was thinking of expelling the Jews from his domains, approving of the king's design, since the Jews did not observe the conditions laid down for them by the Apostolic See: "We, who long with all Our heart for the

¹ 1198-1216.

² 1243-1254.

salvation of souls, grant you full authority by these present letters to banish the above-mentioned Jews, either in your own person or through the agency of others, especially since, as We have been informed, they do not observe the regulations drawn up for them by this Holy See." This text can be found in Raynaldus, under the year of Christ 1253, No. 34.

Now, if any one should ask what is forbidden by the Apostolic See to Jews dwelling in the same towns as Christians, We answer that they are forbidden to do the very things they are allowed to do in the Kingdom of Poland, namely, all the things We have enumerated above. To be convinced of the truth of this statement, there is no need to consult a number of books. One has only to peruse the Section of the Decretals "*De Judaeis et Saracenis*" (*On Jews and Saracens*) and read the Constitutions of the Roman Pontiffs, Our Predecessors, Nicholas IV¹; Paul IV²; Saint Pius V³; Gregory XIII⁴; and Clement VIII⁵, which are readily available as they are to be found in the *Bullarium Romanum*. You, however, Venerable Brethren, do not need to take upon yourselves even that much reading in order to see clearly how matters stand. You have only to go through the Statutes and Regulations drawn up in the Synods of your predecessors, as they have been most careful to include in their Constitutions everything that the Roman Pontiffs have ordained and decreed concerning this matter.

The kernel of the difficulty, however, lies in the fact that the Synodal Decrees have either been forgotten or have not been carried out. It is incumbent upon you, therefore, Venerable Brethren, to restore them to their pristine vigour. The character of your sacred office demands that you should zealously strive to have them enforced. It is meet and fitting, in this matter, to begin with the clergy, seeing that it is their duty to point out to others how to act rightly and to enlighten all men by their example. We are happy in the confidence that, by the mercy of God, the good

¹ 1288-1294.

² 1555-1559.

³ 1566-1572.

⁴ 1572-1585.

⁵ 1592-1603.

example of the clergy will bring back the straying laity to the right road. All this you can enjoin and command with the more ease and assurance because, as We have learned, from the reports of trustworthy and honourable men, you have not leased either your goods or your rights to Jews and have avoided any dealings with them in lending or borrowing. You are thus, so We are given to understand, completely free from, and unembarrassed by, any business relations with them.

The systematic mode of procedure prescribed by the sacred canons for exacting obedience from the refractory, in matters of great importance like the present, has always included the use of censures and the recommendation to add to the number of the reserved cases those which one foresees would be a proximate cause of danger or peril for religion. You are well aware that the Holy Council of Trent took every care to strengthen your authority, especially by recognising your right to reserve cases. The Council did not merely refrain from limiting your right exclusively to the reservation of public crimes, but went much further, and extended it to the reservation of acts described as more serious and detestable, so long as the said acts were not purely internal. On divers occasions, in various decrees and circular letters, the Congregations of Our August Capital have laid down and decided that under the heading of "more serious and detestable offences" should be ranked those to which mankind is most prone, and which are detrimental to ecclesiastical discipline, or to the salvation of the souls entrusted to the pastoral care of the bishops. We have elaborated this point at some length in Our *Treatise on the Diocesan Synod*, Book V, Chapter V.

We beg to assure you that every help that We can give shall be at your disposal to ensure success in this matter. In addition, to meet the difficulties that will inevitably present themselves, if you have to proceed against ecclesiastics exempt from your jurisdiction, We shall give to Our Venerable Brother, the Archbishop of Nicea, Our Nuncio in your country, suitable instructions on this point, so that you may be able to obtain from him the faculties required to deal with the cases that may arise. At the same time, We solemnly

assure you that, when a favourable opportunity offers, We shall treat of this matter, with all the zeal and energy We can muster, with those by whose power and authority the noble Kingdom of Poland can be cleansed of this foul stain. Do you, Venerable Brethren, first of all, beg with all the fervour of your soul, the help of God who is the Author of all good. Implore His aid also, by earnest prayer, for Us and for this Apostolic See. Embracing you in all the fulness of charity, We very lovingly impart, both to you and to the flocks committed to your care, the Apostolic Benediction.

Given at Castel Gandolpho, 14th June, 1751, in the 11th year of Our Pontificate.

TRANSLATORS' NOTE.

POPE LEO XIII ON FALSE "LIBERTY OF CONSCIENCE."

"And, first let us examine that liberty in individuals which is so opposed to the virtue of religion, namely, *liberty of worship*, as it is called. This is based on the principle that every man is free to profess as he may choose any religion or none.

"But, assuredly, of all the duties which man has to fulfil, that, without doubt, is the highest and holiest which commands him to worship God with devotion and piety. This follows of necessity from the truth that we are ever in the power of God, are ever guided by His will and providence, and, having come forth from Him, must return to Him. Add to which no true virtue can exist without religion, for moral virtue is concerned with those things which lead to God as man's supreme and ultimate good; and, therefore, religion which (as St. Thomas says) 'performs those actions which are directly and immediately ordained for the divine honour,'¹ rules and tempers all virtues. And if it be asked which of the many conflicting religions it is necessary to adopt, reason and the natural law unhesitatingly tell us to practise that one which God enjoins, and which men can easily recognise by certain exterior notes, whereby divine Providence has willed that it should be distinguished, because in a matter of such moment, the most terrible loss would be the consequence of error. Wherefore, when a liberty such as

¹ IIa, IIæ Q. 81, a. 6.

We have described is offered to man, the power is given him to pervert or abandon with impunity the most sacred of duties, and to exchange the unchangeable good for evil; which, as We have said, is no liberty, but its degradation, and the abject submission of the soul to sin.

"This kind of liberty, if considered in relation to the State, clearly implies that there is no reason why the State should offer any homage to God, or should desire any public recognition of Him; that no one form of worship is to be preferred to another, but that all stand on an equal footing, no account being taken of the religion of the people, even if they profess the Catholic faith. But, to justify this, it must needs be held as true that the State has no duties towards God, or that such duties, if they exist, can be abandoned with impunity, both of which assertions are manifestly false. For it cannot be doubted but that, by the will of God, men are united in civil society; whether its component parts be considered; or its form, which implies authority; or the object of its existence; or the abundance of the vast services which it renders to man. God it is who has made man for society, and has placed him in the company of others like himself, so that what was wanting to his nature, and beyond his attainment, if left to his own resources, he might obtain by association with others. Wherefore civil society must acknowledge God as its Founder and Parent, and must obey and reverence His power and authority. Justice, therefore, forbids, and reason itself forbids, the State to be godless; or to adopt a line of action which would end in godlessness—namely, to treat the various religions (as they call them) alike, and to bestow upon them promiscuously equal rights and privileges. Since, then, the profession of one religion is necessary in the State, that religion must be professed which alone is true, and which can be recognised without difficulty, especially in Catholic States, because the marks of truth are, as it were, engraven upon it. This religion, therefore, the rulers of the State must preserve and protect, if they would provide—as they should do—with prudence and usefulness for the good of the community. For public authority exists for the welfare of those whom it governs; and although its proximate end is to lead men to the prosperity found in this life, yet,

in so doing, it ought not to diminish, but rather to increase, man's capability of attaining to the supreme good in which his everlasting happiness consists: which never can be attained if religion be disregarded.

"All this, however, We have explained more fully elsewhere. We now only wish to add the remark that liberty of so false a nature is greatly hurtful to the true liberty of both rulers and their subjects. Religion, of its essence, is wonderfully helpful to the State."

Encyclical Letter of Pope Leo XIII, *Libertas Præstantissimum*, June 20th, 1888.

APPENDIX V

THE FUNCTIONING OF THE GOLD-STANDARD MONETARY SYSTEM

Lest some of my readers may think that I have insisted too much upon the disastrous effects of the monetary system associated with the gold-standard, a few words may be helpful. Money or token-wealth has been invented, to use St. Thomas's expression, for the convenience of exchange and as a measure of things saleable. Thanks to it, families can procure, by the process of exchange, far more easily than by barter, that sufficiency of nature's goods or real wealth needed by their members for a virtuous life. The fact is, however, that the gold-standard system does not aim at the distribution of socially-produced wealth but at making money a source of revenue to the issuers and a means of arriving at the greatest possible control for them by the creation and perpetuation of debt. As a measure of things saleable, money is meant to be stable. The yard measure and the pound avoirdupois may not be altered arbitrarily. Yet "we are in an age of monetary policy," writes Professor Soddy, "when the value of it is continually altered by the means well-known to the banking profession, to make it worth less or more, thus to raise the price level or to lower it. . . . In all this there is not given a moment's consideration to the most elementary principles of justice to the owners of the money, who have a right to receive again value equivalent

to that which they have given up.”¹ Arbitrary changes in the volume of currency cause prices to rise or decline ; and these arbitrary changes affect the welfare of every citizen. How are they effected ? By the contraction and expansion of credit due to movements of gold. Thus we have fixed foreign exchanges with fluctuating internal price-levels. Those who control gold can manipulate the volume of credit, thus controlling the price-level in different countries. And this power can be used to acquire mortgages not only over entire industries but over whole countries. We read in *The Builders’ Merchants’ Journal* (January, 1939) : “ For instance, by the judicious transference of (say) ten millions of gold from France to England, a systematic depreciation of probably *ten* times that amount could be brought about in the market value of French securities without undue difficulty, and a corresponding rise effected on the English Exchange. By then transferring the same amount of gold from London to New York, a similar double effect could again be achieved. Next, by transferring the gold from the U.S.A. to (say) Belgium and the Netherlands, the process could be once more repeated. Then by switching the bullion across to England, a similar rise and fall would result. Finally, by shipping the gold from London back to its original resting-place in Paris, French securities would be restored to normal, and British stock values again depressed. The alteration in market values in the case of every gold transfer as above outlined would probably be at least ten times the amount of the bullion actually shipped, and the astute individuals engaged in the execution of this interesting financial round-about might within the space of two or three years amass (via nominees) anything from (say) £100,000,000 to £500,000,000 by judiciously exploiting the possibilities of the markets—and *without* arousing outcry or general suspicion amongst the investing public. No wonder it becomes possible for banks and other big financial interests to hold ‘ blanket ’

¹ *The Role of Money*, p. 85 “ A sane money system is one that aims at keeping in circulation the largest volume of money that can be absorbed without inflation of the price level . . . the principle of control of the currency of New Zealand should be changed from stability of the exchange rate with sterling to stability of the internal price level.”—(A. N. Field, in *Examiner*, May, 1939.)

mortgages not only (in effect) over entire industries, but also (to all practical intents and purposes) over whole countries."

A concrete example of the swindling depicted by *The Builders' Journal* is given by the late Arthur Kitson in his book, *The Bankers' Conspiracy*, published in 1933. On pages 79 and 80 of that work, we read: "Some years ago the *Bankers' Magazine* gave a startling example of the depreciation in the prices of 325 of our representative investments caused by the withdrawal of £11,000,000 in gold from the Bank of England by a group of American financiers. The transfer of this amount from London to New York during a period of a few weeks caused a fall of prices equivalent to £115,500,000! The absorption of the same gold caused a corresponding advance in the prices of certain American securities. By first selling English securities and buying American, they had merely to transfer so much gold and afterwards reverse the transactions by buying and selling respectively and the game was won! As a well-known financial writer stated at the time: 'These speculators were playing upon two tables at the same time—one in London and the other in New York—with the certainty of winning on both.'"

When a country has been impoverished and disorganised by a stock-exchange coup such as has just been mentioned, an attack on the property of the Catholic Church and the religious orders can be successfully launched by the Masons and other anti-supernatural elements. A typical example is to be found in Spain between 1834 and 1840. The Rothschilds were anti-Carlist in the war of succession, which was going on, because they feared that the success of Don Carlos would mean that they would lose the famous Almaden quicksilver mines. By a "bear" operation on the stock-exchange the Rothschilds sent Spanish securities tumbling down. The Prime Minister, Count Toreno, was forced to resign, and the Rothschilds realised a profit far beyond the amount of the bribe they had given him previously. Count Toreno was succeeded by Mendizábal, a Jew by race and religion. He had been speculating in Spanish securities but had "got the tip" from Nathan Rothschild when the Rothschilds decided to bring about the slump. Mendizábal increased the Spanish deficit. All that and more can be

learned from Count Corti's *Reign of the House of Rothschild*. It will serve as a commentary on the laconic information we get in the *Catholic Encyclopedia* (article on Spain) wherein we read: ". . . the Liberals ruled, except in the provinces occupied by the Carlists, and the moderate ministry of Martinez de la Rosa . . . was succeeded by those of Toreno and of Mendizábal, who put up the possessions of the Church for sale (1836)." The *Catholic Encyclopædia* omits to say that all the convents, with some exceptions, had been confiscated in 1835.¹ It makes no reference to the collusion between Rothschild and Mendizábal.

Stabilization of the internal price level of countries is one of the most needed social reforms in the natural order. Without it the demand for social justice becomes a mockery. "Stabilizing money takes the money factor out of price fluctuation and leaves just the non-monetary factors of demand and supply of commodities. As one well-known writer on these subjects has pointed out, the money factor is like the tides of the ocean, and the commodity demand-and-supply factor is like the waves of the sea. . . . The tides are the big factor determining the level of the water, and the waves a comparatively small factor even in the greatest storm. The money factor is like the tides, and is the principal thing in determining the price-level."²

HIGH TAXATION AND THE PREPARATION OF THE SERVILE STATE OR COMMUNIST STATE.

There is, moreover, another aspect of the question. The crushing burden of taxation due to the payment of interest on debt is utilised as means for the preparation of Communism or of the Semi-Communist State advocated by P.E.P. Let us first hear Arthur Kitson on the burden of

¹ "More than one hundred years ago, the Church in Spain was disestablished and despoiled of all real property, while the Religious Orders were suppressed and dispersed under the laws framed by Don José de Mendizábal, a Finance Minister of that day." (*The Conflict in Spain*, by the Marquis de Merry del Val.)

² A. N. Field in *Examiner*, May, 1939. He says elsewhere in the same issue: "Money must be made a just measure of value. If it is not, every money transaction perpetrates injustice, with debts on one level and prices of commodities on another level. And injustice sooner or later means the disintegration of the existing social order."

debt and then, some Socialist authorities on the end to which taxation is being directed.

The Builders' Journal (April, 1939) quotes the following passage from Arthur Kitson's writings: "Our National Debt on March 31st, 1919, was £7,434,949,429. From 1920 to 1933 inclusive there has been paid towards the redemption of the National Debt £4,104,843,063. During the same period there has been paid in *interest* charges on the debt £4,288,925,186. . . . In spite of this, our National Debt on December 31st, 1933 (including our debt to the U.S.A.), was £7,947,000,000, being £512,000,000 *more* than the original debt of March 31st, 1919! In other words, the nation has paid on account of the debt and interest charges the sum of £868,000,000 more than the original debt of March 31st, 1919, without reducing the original debt by one shilling!" Money-lending to nations seems to be even more lucrative than lending to individuals! Mr. Kitson, however, in *The Bankers' Conspiracy*, shows that matters were still worse than these figures indicate. The Cunliffe Currency Committee's Report, issued in August, 1918, recommended the restoration of the gold-standard at the pre-War parity "without delay." In *The Bankers' Conspiracy*, p. 92, we read: "In advising the restoration of the gold-standard they are advising the Government to increase the National Debt and so add to the burden of taxation which the British public will have to bear. At present our National Debt approximates to £8,000,000,000! But what are these pounds and with what were they subscribed? The Committee must know that the War Loans were subscribed in 'cheap' pounds, approximating in value to only one-half of the pre-War pounds. Hence our War debt, expressed in pre-War pounds, would be less than £4,000,000,000! By restoring the gold-standard, the public debt would therefore be doubled and become £8,000,000,000 *at pre-war value*! Hence every taxpayer would be compelled to pay twice the amount of taxes in his products and services by reason of the Committee's recommendations. Very nice for the money-lenders and war-loan subscribers, but rather hard on the wealth producers and taxpayers! . . . The money-lenders' code of morals—which the Committee apparently endorses—is that, whilst it is very wicked for debtors to defraud their creditors,

creditors are quite justified in robbing their debtors. This seems to be the moral basis of the gold-standard." It may be well to add that Mr. Winston Churchill restored the gold-standard in 1925.

On the other hand, "this high-taxing, high-spending policy is laid down in innumerable Socialist handbooks as an essential preliminary to the imposition of full Socialism. Private enterprise is to be so crushed with burdens of every sort that it is glad to throw in the sponge and quit. . . . 'Taxation is the chief means,' says Britain's Socialist Fabian Society in its Tract No. 127, adding that 'to the Socialist, the best of governments is that which spends the most.' Similarly emphatic was a leading American exponent of Socialism, the late Morris Hillquit (a Jew whose real name was Misca Hilkowicz), who pointed out in his *Socialism Summed Up* (1913) that by high taxes, shorter hours, and shorter week, freedom to strike, etc., the owners of businesses could be reduced to the point of being glad to be taken over by the State. Another eminent Jewish Socialist, Professor Laski, of the London School of Economics, is equally strong on 'the weapon of taxation' . . . Mr. George Bernard Shaw, eminent British Socialist, puts the bedrock idea of the whole business very bluntly in the *British Labour Monthly* of October, 1921. He said: 'Compulsory labour, with death as the final penalty, is the keystone of Socialism.' . . . In a fully Socialised state, opposition to the ruling clique must from the force of circumstances take the form of underground conspiracy, working secretly until it is strong enough for an open test of strength. Against this danger the ruling clique in turn must protect itself with a gigantic spy service. . . . Russia's gigantic spy service and perpetual 'liquidations' of suspected oppositionists are no accidental features. They are inherent in full Socialism. As to how they work out in practice a former Bolshevik Commissar of Justice named Steinberg gave the following description in the *New York Times* of February 23rd, 1930: 'On the one side, we have intoxication with power and a realisation that anything done by him who wields power will go unpunished; and, on the other, fear, depression, silent hatred and sycophancy; the rise of two classes, masters and slaves. In turn the relations among the suspects become themselves perverted. In the

struggle to win the favour of the authorities, treachery assumes appalling dimensions. All become slaves with respect to the government, and wolves with respect to one another.' The fatal defect of Socialism is its utter incompatibility with respect for personality. . . . Human freedom is drowned in an ocean of materialism. . . . The Marxian class-war is intended solely to set the Christians at one another's throats. . . . The whole trend of Socialism is to deprive Christians of their property and to reduce them to a sub-human, animal status. It puts them in the position the *Talmud* says it is their destiny to occupy. Finance-Capitalism began the work. Socialism completes it."¹

APPENDIX VI

NOTE ON DEMOCRACY

The word "Democracy" is used in a variety of senses but it properly signifies a particular form of government. It is government by the people as contrasted with Monarchy and Aristocracy, which are governments by one man and by a few men respectively. The difference between these three morally lawful kinds of government is a difference in the form, not in the purpose or end, of government. The end of government is the same for all forms: it is the promotion of the common good of the people as a whole and the safeguarding of their rights as persons.

We must distinguish between *Direct* Democracy and *Indirect* Democracy. Direct Democracy is found where the ordinary citizen actually governs in person. This form existed in ancient Greece and still exists in the Landsgemeinde of some of the Swiss Cantons. But it is possible only in small communities. Indirect Democracy is that in which the people govern by their representatives. This is the only form of democracy possible in large states or nations.² But here again we must subdivide, for there are two kinds of Indirect Democracy, the legitimate form and what we may call the Rousseauist-Masonic form. The legitimate form of Indirect Democracy is that in which those who govern are, firstly, chosen from among the whole people; and secondly,

¹ A. N. Field in *Examiner*, May, 1939.

² Thus far I have summarised an excellent article in the *Irish Independent* of January 11th, 1937, by Most Rev. Dr. Browne, Bishop of Galway.

designated by the votes of the whole people. Authority has its source in God. This is democracy as understood by St. Thomas. It is one of the forms of government possible *de jure*, to be adopted or not by a people according to history and circumstances. In certain circumstances it will give excellent results, but it will not do so infallibly. The Rousseauist-Masonic form of Indirect Democracy should rather be called Democratism. It is a philosophico-religious myth based upon two dogmas: firstly, the dogma of the Sovereign People, that is to say, of the People always in possession of Sovereign Power, of which they, not God, are the source, and considering those who govern as their delegates. These delegates owe obedience to the People instead of being looked upon as Rulers who must be obeyed; secondly, the dogma that the vote of the people makes or creates what is right and just, thus again exalting man to the place of God.

In spite of the fact that this Rousseauist-Masonic democratism has been frequently condemned by the Catholic Church,¹ the functioning of legitimate democracy is deeply influenced by these errors. Many Catholics proclaim that "the people can do no wrong" and that "all men are equal" without being aware of the Rousseauist tinge of their thoughts. Many politicians seem to think that a majority at an election puts them above the moral law. These evils are intensified by the fact that behind the façade of democracy, states and nations have come to be dominated by private financial interests. "This domination is permanent, irrespective of the party in office. All parties require money, and it often becomes profitable to the Money Power to finance all alike. . . . Party government has completely failed during recent years to give the nation any real protection against the most dishonest and unprincipled manipulations of the money system by private interests which have turned legislatures into a marionette show with puppets moved on wires from behind the scenes."² What masquerades as Democracy throughout the world is, therefore, in great part, government by certain financial groups more or less inspired by Rousseauist-Masonic naturalistic theories.

¹ Notably by Pope Pius X in his condemnation of the *Sillon*, August, 1910. Pius X there quotes Leo XIII. Cf. *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World*, pp. 42, 43.

² A. N. Field in *Examiner*, May, 1939.

If you want to understand the forces behind the attack on Our Lord Jesus Christ and His Divine Programme for order, read :

The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World (Browne and Nolan, Ltd., Dublin). Cloth, 12/6. Postage, 6d.

and

The Mystical Body of Christ and the Reorganization of Society (The Forum Press, Cork). Cloth 16/-. Postage, 9d.

If you want to realize how deeply Naturalism has eaten into the vitals of modern society, read :

The Kingship of Christ and Organized Naturalism (The Forum Press, Cork). Bound, 3/6: Paper, 1/6 net. Postage 3d.

If you wish to see how the Medieval Guilds were the expression of our solidarity in the Mystical Body of Christ and how Irish workingmen are being prepared for the attack on the Mystical Body, read :

The Workingmen's Guilds of the Middle Ages (The Forum Press, Cork). Paper, 1/3 net. Postage, 2½d.

If you want to understand the importance of Money, read :

Money-Manipulation and Social Order (Browne and Nolan, Ltd., Dublin). Price 5/- Net.

YC

Counter-1

- for
- for
- for
- fo

"Kn
is espec
tion, bei
ing Fatl
to poin
thing, a
William

KNOW YOUR ENEMY

By
ROBERT H. WILLIAMS

Counter-Intelligence Information

- for Governors, Mayors, police personnel
- for members of Civil Defense forces
- for political and military strategists
- for citizens interested in preventing sabotage and revolution



Stalin and "the secret government
of the United States"

"Know Your Enemy is a must for every American worthy of the name and is especially recommended to those men who hold high offices and are in position, before it is too late, to save the Republic from its traducers. If the Founding Fathers were alive today they would be the first to approve this book and to point with pride at an author with the courage and patriotism to risk everything, as they risked everything, for this our beloved Country. I salute Major Williams for his splendid effort."

—P. A. del Valle, Lieut. General, U. S. Marine Corps (Ret.)



ALEX
TRACHTENBERG



V. J. JEROME



SIMON GERSON



ELIZABETH G.
FLYNN



ALEX
BITTELMAN



BETTY
GANNETT



ISADORE
BEGUN



JACOB
MINDEL



CLAUDIA JONES



ISRAEL AMTER



W. WEINSTONE



GEO. CHARNEY



FRED FINE



SID
STEINBERG



LOUIS
WEINSTOCK



JAS. JACKSON



WM.
MARRON



ALBERT
LANNON

Shown here are photographs of 18 of the 21 suspects indicted June 20, 1951, charged with conspiring to overthrow the United States government, as they were pictured in the Los Angeles Herald Express.

Communist-wise Howard Rushmore, reporting for the Hearst papers, expressed the belief that Trachtenberg, head of International Publishers, Communist publishing house, was "probably the most powerful Red in the country."

Victor J. Jerome's real name is Isaac Romaine. (See the 1948 Report of the California Un-American Activities Committee). He is head of the Communist cultural commission, directing organizational and propaganda activities through the theatre, motion pictures, radio, art and related media for influencing American minds.

Simon W. Gerson is chairman of the Legislative Bureau of the Communist Party, U.S.A.

Alexander Bittelman was described as "the foremost theoretician of the party" and thus one of the principal shapers of the over-all policy and strategy. He also directs the Communist activities inside all the so-called "language groups" meaning all racial elements other than the dominant Nordic element—in short, "consolidating all other races against the white race," as one official report has described the activity.

He is also head of the Morning Freiheit Association, which publishes the largest Communist daily in America. It is printed in Bittelman's native Yiddish language and is described by the 1948 Report of the California Un-American Activities Committee (p. 136) as the "Yiddish organ of the Communist Party." Bittelman was one of the founders of the Communist Party in America and, together with Gerhardt Eisler, Jack Stachel, Leon Josephson, Trachtenberg, "J. Peters" (Goldberger), and some three or four others held absolute rulership over the Communist Party, USA, for many years. All this small circle who wield so much power are Jewish nationalists, or Zionists, trying to use all minority racial elements, including their own fellow Jews, in a ruthless drive to establish themselves and their small cult in power over all the peoples of the earth.

Robert H. Williams is a lecturer and news analyst, recognized as an authority on subversive movements. During the war he organized and directed one of the largest counter-intelligence investigative staffs in the Army Air Forces. He is a contributor to Encyclopedia Britannica's **Ten Eventful Years**, is author of several booklets on Communism and Zionism and is publisher of the monthly news letter, **Williams Intelligence Summary**.

For a description of other publications by the author see inside back cover.

STATEMENT OF POLICY

This publication attacks no man because of his race, but it spares no subverter because of his race. The publisher believes that those basic carriers of Communism and political Zionism who attempt to hide behind the Jewish religion must be mercilessly exposed, both to discourage them and to make the American citizen understand the nature of the subversive attack against this nation, its institutions and its people. The publisher urges the Jews of America to repudiate their vicious leaders and embrace Americanism, thereby preventing the tragic race conflict fomented by the revolutionists.

Copyright 1950 by Robert H. Williams

Christian Nationalist Crusade, P. O. Box D-4, St. Louis 1, Missouri.

KNOW YOUR ENEMY

CHAPTER ONE

War with the Soviet Union, however victorious, will not solve the problem of Communism and Marxist revolution in America, for during the past 70 years we, in what J. Edgar Hoover has called "our vaunted tolerance", have permitted several million persons indoctrinated with Marxism to come into our country.

These persons, largely from Eastern Europe and Russia, are mostly of a minority race not readily converted to Western principles. Both their historians and our own make clear that never in 2500 years of race and religious struggle has the West been able to bring about a genuine conversion of appreciable numbers of these peoples and induce their leaders to abandon deceptive organizing against gentile institutions. Those Jews who oppose their Marxist leaders are themselves substantially silenced.

It is clear therefore that the enormous fifth column now inside our borders—the richest, most tightly organized and craftiest ever to invade any nation—will not disappear even if we succeed in crushing the Communist government now ruling the Russian people. War with the Soviets will, in fact, intensify the problem here at home, taxing our resourcefulness in detecting and dealing with this ubiquitous, infiltrating, patriotic-appearing enemy.

Rep. Richard Nixon of the House Committee on Un-American Activities was quoted by the Associated Press, July 12, 1950, as saying that Communists in America are "all set to start a reign of terror" in the event of war with the U.S.S.R. Representative Nixon said Committee files reveal "a virtual blueprint" for revolutionary action, including the contamination of food and water, the wrecking of trains, the seizing of arsenals and cities, and the sabotage of defense plants and utilities in major industrial centers.

Even this overt sabotage is apt to be of minor importance as compared with the more subtle forms, such as leading our officials into blind alleys and "selling" us policies which contribute to our disintegration. We have witnessed this kind of sabotage on a grand scale for several years, in which the State Department and certain other agencies have been used to strengthen the Soviets while weakening the United States, and we have seen noted immigrants, appearing as patriots, deceive Senators, Congressmen and even Presidents.

We must understand that the internal enemy is not confined to the Communist Party as such. We must understand that the aggregate of Zionist organizations, which promotes a world revolution paralleling Communism or complementing it as an ally and

protector, is far more powerful than the Communist Party, having the confidence of many of our highest officials, or holding a terrorist whip over them.

Unless public officials and leading citizens understand the nature and the objectives of the internal enemy better than in the past, we will continue to be tricked and confused and led into blind alleys, with the ultimate triumph of terrorist revolutionaries and the destruction of Christianity and the white race virtually a certainty.

The purpose of this booklet is to help public officials and public spirited citizens to better understand the enemy.

Jewish Domination of Spy Rings Shocks Nation

Continued revelation of the Jewish domination of Communist spy rings and of the Communist Party itself must have shocked thousands of Americans who long had refused to accept the fact that Communism was a Jewish-invented, Jewish-managed world power movement.

For such is the nature of the tolerant gentile mind that he cannot come to a realization of this fact without suffering distress. The kindly Anglo-Saxons and fellow Nordics welcomed hordes of Jews to America in the belief that they had been victims of persecution in the Old World. Now we may be sure many a tolerance-preaching minister, intellectual and plain citizen is alarmed and deeply disturbed at the abuse of his tolerance.

For the flow of Jewish names and faces through the newspapers, as the FBI and the House Committee on Un-American Activities



Gerhardt Eisler

expose the alien subversion, at last constitutes evidence which only a dull mind can fail to grasp.

Fred Rose, Jacob Golos, Nathan Gregory Silvermaster, Alexander Bittelman, "J. Peters" Goldberger, Judith Coplon, Harry Gold, Sidney Weinbaum, Jacob Stachel, Gerhardt Eisler, Hanns Eisler, Israel Regensstreif, Gilbert Greenberg, Arvo Mike Halberg, Irving Potash, Carl Weissburg, Julius

Rosenberg—all Jews, according to information carefully checked from various sources.

While our gates have stood open, or virtually so, ever since the Jewish-inspired bombing in 1881 of Czar Alexander II (the Czar who tried to give liberty to the six million Jews in Russia, only to be destroyed for his appeasement) an endless horde of men, women and children have streamed past the Statue of Liberty from the Russian ghettos—almost all of them indoctrinated with Marxism, incited by power-hungry leaders to hate the Christian and the white man's civilization, called "capitalism".

Why, why, why? The American is asking, Why are so many

Jews Communists in tolerant America? Why are all the Communist spy rings and the important Communist leaders and their attorneys Jewish?

The American has not read history with his eyes open. He is cut off from the ancient race-hatred of the Old World. He has hardly any inkling of the 2500-year-old master-race fanaticism which rabbis and politically minded, or financially grasping Jewish international bankers have kept alive as a means of regimenting and using, and often abusing, their own people.

With the Communist, the gangster-type of Jew, the craving for power and money, and the hatred for any who obstruct or criticize his drive for power and money, is a mania almost beyond the comprehension of the gentile, lost in humdrum routines. It is, in fact, the very inability of the gentile to comprehend, to accept psychologically the facts of Jewish racial gangsterdom, which enables the Jewish strategists to succeed. Because of gentile blindness they are able to enlist millions of our people (such as Henry Wallace and Dean Acheson) behind a banner of fabulously faked utopian promises, and then to make those gentile followers turn in hatred against fellow gentiles ("fascists," "reactionaries," anti-Semites," "hate-mongers") who oppose their destructive activities.

This is Communism. It is also Socialism and it is modern political Zionism, whose program of world revolution at all points either parallels or complements, as an ally or sponsor, that of the Communists.

Jews Claim Socialism

We need only go to the most authentic Jewish sources to be reminded that the entire socialist movement is a Jewish inspiration. For example, on page 30 of the booklet **Jew and Non-Jew**, by Martin A. Meyer, Ph. D., one of a series published by the Union of American Hebrew Congregations jointly with the Central Conference of American Rabbis, we read the frank statement:

"It cannot be without its meaning that the Jew has played a leading role in the great modern industrial movements which have an ethical basis. Socialism was originated by Jews; and today Jews play a leading role in its spread and interpretation. And under the leadership of a Jew, trade-unionism has been brought to its highest point of efficiency and been given an increasing ethical bearing. The Jew has thrown himself into the vortex of modern life with a most commendable zeal . . ."

Author of the bible of Socialism and Communism, **The Communist Manifesto**, was Karl Marx, the grandson of Rabbi Mordecai. After publication in 1848 of the **Communist Manifesto**, trade unionism became violent, a device of the Marx inspired revolutionaries for dividing the gentile world, making employee hate employer and chain down the industrial production of the nations (all of which were gentile).

It is not clear just which of a multitude of successful Jewish labor unioners, organizing and disuniting our people, is referred to above; the most successful of recent years perhaps was Schmuel Gilman, educated in the ghettos of Lithuanian Russia as a rabbi, but who was apprehended in violent revolutionary activities against the Russian government and fled to America, translating his name into Sidney Hillman and organizing, with John L. Lewis, the CIO, and later, with the help of a host of revolutionary fellow Jews, the Political Action Committee. Perhaps it is the late Hillman to whom the author refers in such kindly fashion above.

By propagandizing with utopian promises, by organizing our people to make them hate their own kind, a handful of Jewish world gangsters have managed to divide almost every nation on earth today; and thus (seizing the Russian government in 1917 and turning it against the world) have they brought the tolerant, unsuspecting gentile close to a war which may destroy civilization and turn millions of Asiatics into our cities, liquidating the white race.

The master mind behind all Communist activities in the Western Hemisphere for many years was revealed in 1946 by ex-Communist, Professor Louis Budenz, to be Gerhardt Eisler (see picture), who sometimes wrote for the Daily Worker (then edited by Budenz), under the name of Hans Berger. Gerhardt's sister, Elfriede, writing under the name of Ruth Fischer, revealed in a series of articles in the Hearst papers early in 1947, that the Eislers were German-born Jews. (She herself quit the Moscow Party in 1925, allegedly favoring the Trotsky Communists thereafter.)

(She wrote, "Gerhardt has been instrumental in killing many young comrades.")

After Eisler was convicted of contempt of Congress he fled to the protection of Communist Russia (though propaganda stories were running in some gentile newspapers at that time, evidently designed to make us believe the Soviet government was turning against Jews.)

Dr. Sidney Weinbaum, Russian-born Jewish scientist at Caltech, was indicted in Los Angeles in June on eight counts of perjury and fraud against the government in connection with loyalty procedures. Richard B. Hood, head of the Los Angeles FBI office, was quoted (LA Examiner, June 3, 1950, p. 3), as saying that Weinbaum had been "a member of Los Angeles Professional Unit No. 122 of the Communist Party, under the name of Sydney Empson." Another Caltech scientist, Dr. Jacob W. Dubnoff, also Jewish, was "ordered be-



Weinbaum

fore Federal Judge James M. Carter after refusing to answer questions before a special session of the Federal Grand Jury."

Philip Bart, also Jewish, general manager of the Daily Worker, official organ of the Communist Party, refused to testify about



Philip Bart

Communist activities. He told the House Committee on Un-American Activities "it was none of their business what his name was before he legally changed it to Bart," according to an INS dispatch of June 21. (Such data, for some strange reason, is kept secret in New York City, which has often been called the Jewish Capital of America.) Bart was cited on August 11, 1950, by the House for contempt of Congress.



Judith Coplon

Judith Coplon, convicted spy for the Communist government of Russia, had a key—and key-hole—position in the Department of Justice. Judith is Jewish.

Julius Rosenberg, jailed by FBI agents July 17, was called "an important link" between Claus Fuchs and other atomic spies with the Soviet government. An INS dispatch quoted FBI agents as saying "Rosenberg is the man who recruited former Army Sergeant David Greenglass and persuaded him to make atom bomb information available to both Harry Gold and Rosenberg in 1945." Alfred Dean Slack also was named as one of the espionage accomplices in this ring.



Rosenberg

Rosenberg's wife, Ethel, was arrested by the FBI August 11, 1950, "on charges she also was active in the espionage group," according to an International News Service dispatch from New York. Mrs. Rosenberg is the sister of David Greenglass, whom she is charged with having helped recruit for the espionage apparatus.

Charged with obstructing justice in connection with arrests in this ring are Miriam Moskowitz and Abe Brothman. The latest arrested suspect, as this is written, Morton Sobell, was said (by the INS) to be a brother-in-law of Rosenberg.

All are reported on good authority to be Jewish, with the possible exception of Slack and Dr. Fuchs, both of whom are believed to be part Jewish. Dr. Fuchs' photographs show pronounced Semitic features. (It was on



Brothman

the recommendation of the Jewish mathematician, Dr. Albert Einstein—named by the official Communist paper Pravda, in Moscow, as one of the 10 best friends of the Soviet Union in America—that Dr. Fuchs was admitted to atomic laboratories.)

Harry Gold, American-born Jew, named by the FBI as one of the Rosenberg-Fuchs espionage net, apparently headed the ring, since it was he who, according to the charges, passed the atomic information to Soviet officials.*



Harry Gold

Henry Julian Wadleigh, former employee of Dean Acheson in the State Department, admitted at the Alger Hiss trial that he had given State Department documents, for transmission to Russia,



Wadleigh

to the confessed former Soviet spy, Whittaker Chambers. Chambers, now anti-Communist, is married to a Jewess. Wadleigh appears to be typical of a class of mental giants (see picture) taken in by the utopian bait of the Communists. Thousands of ministers of the Federal Council of Churches and many so-called intellectuals belong in the Wadleigh class, as the Communist mental disease creeps over a portion of the white race properly known among Jews as "stupid

gentiles".

Jakob Golos, who died early in the war, was identified by ex-Communist Elizabeth Bentley as the head of a Communist espionage ring in which she, George Silverman and others allegedly operated. A well-informed ex-government investigator assures me that Golos was Jewish. His last name means voice: thus, you might roughly translate his name as the Voice of Jacob.



Jakob Golos

The once mysterious "Scientist X" has been identified by the House Committee on Un-American Activities as Dr. Joseph Weinberg, a University of Minnesota staff member. In its report on atomic espionage issued in September, 1949, the Committee tells in vivid detail how Weinberg went to the house of "Steve Nelson", then a member of the National Committee of the Communist Party, and volunteered to give him information on the atomic bomb, and how he later evidently carried out his promise in a furtive meeting with a vice consul of the Russian embassy. Weinberg is Jewish. I do not know the racial identity of Nelson, but the House Committee revealed his real name to be Mesarosh.

*Jewish papers admit the spies are Jews. Milton Friedman, columnist, in the California Jewish Voice, Aug. 18, 1950, spoke of "Headlines about Harry Gold, David Greenglass, Julius Rosenberg, Abraham Brothman, Miriam Moskowitz, and other Jews accused of spying for Russia".

(The Bentley woman, who broke with Communism, is a gentile.)

There is good reason to believe Harry Bridges Jewish. Persons who know him say he looks Jewish, and he has been one of the favorites of the Jewish press, including the American Hebrew, which indirectly claimed him in its issue of July 19, 1940: "Three Jewish Congressmen were part of the dauntless little group of 42 who braved criticism to vote against the Allen bill to deport Harry Bridges . . . the issue in this case is not Harry Bridges . . . There are also . . . some 4,000,000 Jews in this country whose popularity is ever a moot question . . . Yesterday it was Harry Bridges whom Congress deemed undesirable . . . Tomorrow it could be any minority member, any Jew—Albert Einstein, possibly . . . American Jewry cannot sit by smugly while Harry Bridges is being deported."



Harry Bridges

Recently a court once more found Harry Bridges to be a Communist; his citizenship has been revoked.

Of the infamous Amerasia group, John S. Service is believed to be a gentile. I have been unable to verify the racial identity of Owen Lattimore, one of the founders of the Communist-catering magazine. The editor of Amerasia and apparently the mastermind of the ring which was caught in 1945 with hundreds of secret and confidential documents taken from the State Department, was Philip Jaffe, a Jew born in the Russian Ukraine, immigrant to U. S. in 1905, a citizen in 1923. Jaffe was once editor of the official Communist paper "Labor Defense."

Andrew Roth of the Amerasia case is a Bronx-born Jew. Mark Gayn, one of the six arrested in 1945 in the Amerasia case, was born Mark Julius Ginsberg, of Russian-Jewish parents, in Manchuria.

All six of those arrested in the Amerasia espionage case were either let off with comparatively light fines or entirely exonerated. Efforts on the part of Senator Capehart and at least 20 other Senators to find out who was responsible for quashing the case, have been frustrated on every turn, as have the efforts of Senator McCarthy to expose traitors and appeasers in the State Department, who gave China to the Communists and blocked the arming of South Korea and of Western Germany and Spain while there was still time to arm them as allies.

It is clear that the Communists and their Zionist friends and protectors still are more powerful in some ways than the mighty United States Congress. They are knifing our soldiers in the back.

Of the eleven recently convicted Communist Party executives, six, possibly seven are Jewish, two are Negroes. You may have

read their real names in the August, 1950, issue of Readers Digest (pp. 60 and 61). The known Jews are Jacob Stachel, born in Polish Russia and still an alien; "John Gates," born Israel Regenstreif, an editor of the Daily Worker; "Gil Green," born Gilbert Greenburg, a frequent visitor to the Soviet Union before the second world war, "Gus Hall," born Arvo Mike Halberg, in Minnesota (of parents born in Lithuanian Russia, who became charter members of the Communist Party, USA); Irving Potash, born in Russia, still an alien; "Carl Winter," born Philip Carl Weissberg.

The Negroes are Henry Winston and Benjamin J. Davis, Jr. The general secretary, a tough thug, "Eugene Dennis," was born Francis Xavier Waldron, Jr. He may be a gentile.

He took orders from the Jew, Gerhardt Eisler, who stood secretly behind the Communist Party, a single member of the secret Jewish power clique running the revolution throughout the western hemisphere.

Red Twins of Revolution

The secret character of the Jewish management of Communism is suggested in a remark made by Eisler's right hand man, J. Peters, as quoted by Prof. Louis Budenz before the House Committee on Un-American Activities, August 21, 1948. Peters was the author of the famous Peters Manual, a Communist handbook, in the early 1930's, and from then till his apprehension in 1948 was apparently second in power in Communism on this continent. Peters' real name was revealed by the Committee (and published on page 3 of the Los Angeles Examiner, Aug. 5, 1948) to be Goldberger.

Prof. Budenz (now anti-Communist), testified that Peters told him in 1936:

"'you don't know anything about the conspiratorial apparatus, the most important part of the Communist Party.' Peters told me that the Communist Party is like a submerged submarine. He said I only saw the periscope, but that the submerged portion was the most important part."

This statement is especially significant in view of the fact that Budenz, the gentile, though holding a high office in the Communist Party, knew nothing about the real conspiracy, while the dandified Jew evidently did know about it. It becomes increasingly obvious that the Communist Party is itself only a front for a deeper, all-Jewish conspiracy—as numerous observers contended in the early days of the Bolshevik triumph in Russia.

Dr. James Fifiield, world famous minister, said on a radio broadcast in Los Angeles in 1948 that evidence of planning over many years left no doubt in his mind that Communism was only a small part of the planning for world revolution; he declined to name the major planning organization, but his statement was as plain as if he had named it. He meant that the men behind Zionism also are the men behind Communism.

This picture of world conquest by deception is too fantastic for the gentile mind to accept short of months or years of observation. But history of Zionism and Communism shows that they always were the Red twins of revolution, always intimately related and, though at times shadow boxing, each always runs quickly to the defense of the other. Nobody is more violently denounced by the Communist papers than he who criticizes Zionism. For him the Communists unleash their worst smear word: "anti-Semite."

CHAPTER TWO

BOLSHEVISM WAS JEWISH

It is not possible to understand the nature and objectives of the internal revolutionary forces nor to know how to combat these forces till we glance into the background of the world revolution, especially its development in Russia.

Beginning nearly a thousand years ago Jews migrated steadily into Russia and Polish Russia, where the Christian populace, like the Americans today, little understood them, even welcomed them. By the 18th century, Russia was host to the most populous Jewish community in the world.

Very soon after the invasion of Russia began, a movement rose inside the church to repudiate its ideals. Also, from time to time, there arose organized political subversion. Simon Dubnow, the foremost Jewish historian on Russia, in the three-volume "History of the Jews in Russia and Poland," states frankly that in the fifteenth century:

"... there arose in Moscow, as the result of a secret propaganda of Judaism, a religious movement known under the name of 'The Judaizing Heresy' . . . (which) abrogated the Church rites and went to the point of denying the divinity of Christ . . . (Its founder) got in touch with several representatives of the Orthodox clergy and succeeded in converting them to Judaism . . . some of the new converts even submitting to the rite of circumcision."

Other early efforts to subvert the Russians, noted by Dubnow, included one (in 1817) which he described as a Judaizing sect called the Sabbatarians. It made many proselytes, "Christians embracing a doctrine closely akin to Judaism" and "confessing the law of Moses."

Congress, the President, governors, and local police should take note that the Czars succeeded in wiping out the last vestige of these subversive movements by (1) revealing to the populace the Jewish origin and nature of the movement; (2) prohibiting further propaganda and organizational activities, and (3) moving all Jews out of the affected regions.

Such methods were the only methods in the thousand-year

struggle between the Jews and the Russians which ever succeeded toward establishing peace and mutual respect. Appeasement eventually enabled the Jewish organizers to bring about the destruction of the Czars and millions of Russians. American officialdom take warning!

Never in Russian history did the gentiles, the Christians, win a battle against Jewish-organized subversion except by first identifying the subversion as of Jewish origin and objectives. In shutting our eyes to the Jewish management of subversive forces inside our borders we virtually assure the ultimate triumph of a secret-police dictatorship. Communists realize this and their most concentrated effort is to defame opponents as "anti-Semitic."

Marxism in the Ghettos

Revolutionary political activities in the ghettos began to be organized in the early part of last century. So "promising" was the ghetto force that Heinrich Heine, Jewish-German poet, leader of the Communist youth and collaborator of Karl Marx, foretold with breath taking, if sadistic, accuracy in the 1840's the future destruction of Russia by Communism:

"Communism, though little discussed now and loitering in hidden garrets on miserable straw pellets, is the dark hero destined for a great, if temporary, role in the modern tragedy . . .

"It would be war, the ghastliest war of destruction . . . The second act is the European and the World Revolution, the great duel between the destitute and the aristocracy of wealth; and in that there will be no mention of either nationality or religion; there will be only one fatherland, the globe, and only one faith, that in happiness on earth . . . How could the drama end?

"I do not know; but I think that eventually the great sea serpent [Britain] will have its head crushed and the skin of the Northern bear (Russia) will be pulled over its ears. There may be only one flock and one shepherd—one free shepherd with an iron staff, and a shorn-alike, bleating-alike human herd! . . .

". . . The Gods are veiling their faces in pity on the children of man, their long-time charges, and perhaps over their own fate. The future smells of Russian leather, blood, godlessness and many whippings. I should advise our grandchildren to be born with very thick skins on their backs."

In this statement and subsequent developments we recognize the essential nature and objectives of Communism: It is to destroy the nations (which are gentile institutions, except for the recently born "international nation," Israel); to destroy religions and national and racial identities and to scorn national and race consciousness so that "there will be no mention" of such things. The poor, as in political labor unions, are turned against the

productive leadership (but rarely against the wealthy Jews), as a means of making us destroy ourselves. The whole world must become a formless human flock, utterly disunited.

Why?

Because destroying national boundaries and mixing the races would destroy the white race, the one force which Jewish leaders have tried throughout known history to dominate. Negroid races are docile, easily managed. Race mixtures offer opportunity for dissension, then dictatorship. Jews have long known the secret of race; for 2500 years they have regimented dark peoples against whites, as for example in the 700-year struggle in Spain, in which Jewish propagandists and organizers and Jewish financiers, turned wave after wave of Moors from Africa into the Iberian peninsula and led and incited them against Christianity and the fair Spanish darkening all but the proud "blue bloods." It was the influx of hordes of dark un-energetic peoples into Rome which bred out the enterprising Whites, the Romans, leaving behind masses of indolent, if contented, dark people who did not relish the burden of keeping up production of goods, maintaining water and sanitary systems and systems of law and justice—and the Roman civilization fell.*

Waves of Nordic elements which poured into Italy in later centuries have produced many successful individuals (as for example A. P. Giannini, who rose in America from a fruit peddler to the world's greatest banker in defiance of the Jewish banking cult, which went so far as to use the New Deal Department of Justice in the effort to eliminate his competition). Spain, too, retains a fighting Nordic heart. But the strong and proud individuals of these two countries today face a grave problem in trying to raise the masses about them to a competitive position in the dynamic Western world.

As Rome degenerated Jewish leaders maintained the ethnic and religious solidarity of their own people with increasing fervor and success, subtly creating friction among the score or more of racial elements.

That is the pattern Heinrich Heine evidently had in mind in making the above quoted prediction. He must have been familiar with the operations of ancient Jewish organizers, his ancestors.

Communism, he says, is to serve a temporary role. We see by inspection that its role is to destroy the Christian order and the white race. After that is accomplished (by violence and by inducing inter-breeding with easily managed colored races) there will remain no organized resistance to the invisible power.

We see now that as Communism accomplishes this purpose in

**The great historians, Gibbon and Mommsen, and the great twentieth century historical reviewer, Houston Stewart Chamberlain (Foundations of the Nineteenth Century) show much of the Jewish influence which speeded the disintegration of the Romans by a race-mixing program very similar to the Communist-Zionist program of today.*

Russia, Eastern Europe and the United States (for it is far advanced here in the matter of subverting nationalism, intimidating the Americans and Judaizing Christianity), that Jewish unity, fervor and political and financial power reach new heights under Zionist propaganda and organizing.

Communism, then, is to destroy the existing gentile world; Zionism is to build the "new order," the one-world government, police backed, a dictatorship, with Jewish financiers and political leaders steering it, principally through proselytes. Communists openly call for world dictatorship; Zionists speak of it in the more subtle terms of "world government, police backed."

Appeasement Failed

Socialism rose in the ghettos of Europe and Russia throughout the last half of the Nineteenth century, and beside it, especially in the last quarter of the century, rose Zionism. The Czars had tried every conceivable effort to solve the race-religious problem. At times they had forced Jewish youths into the army and induced many of them to attend Russian schools and churches. This seemed only to spread the subversion, for many blindly tolerant gentiles became infected with Marxist propaganda, turning against their own people, the "reactionaries."

At other times the Czars restricted Jewish attendance at Russian schools, forced all but selected categories of Jews to remain inside the great expanse of western Russia which was designated as the Pale of Settlement. It is clear that activities destructive to the Russian people and their government increased in proportion to the appeasement and laxity in enforcing the segregation laws. During the intervals when such laws were rigidly enforced, there was peace and progress in Russia.

Alexander II, the liberal Czar who freed some 6,000,000 Russian serfs in the 1860's, also sanctioned a new code greatly relaxing restrictions on Jewish activities, permitting, for example, Jewish artisans, mechanics, distillers and their apprentices to reside anywhere they chose in the Empire. Dubnow recorded that so great was the influx of "fictitious artisans" from the Pale of Settlement that "police were swamped with illegal and criminal cases, and finally the Czar relaxed the restrictions still further under the pressure . . ."

Appeasement gave the revolutionaries more power to demand more appeasement.

Under the new freedom Jews infiltrated police forces, courts, newspapers; they influenced the Czar's advisers; they financed and dominated the railroads and virtually monopolized the liquor industry. Says their sympathetic kinsman, Dubnow:

"In the Southern governments the Jews began soon afterwards to participate in the rural assemblies, and were occasionally appointed to rural offices. Nor did the liberally conceived judicial regulations of 1864 contain any important

discrimination against Jews. Within a short time Jewish lawyers attained to prominence as members of the Russian bar . . .”

After this widespread infiltration, no Czar ever completely suppressed subversion. The first violent outbreak of modern Socialism in Russia followed quickly, coincident with outbreaks elsewhere in Europe. Of this outbreak, Dubnow relates:

“In Russia itself the Jewish revolutionaries were heart and soul devoted to the cause [of Socialism]. The children of the ghetto displayed considerable heroism and self-sacrifice in the revolutionary upheaval of the seventies. Jews figured in all important political trials and public manifestations.”

Alexander II, the liberal who believed he could by kindness cure his Jewish subjects of hatred of the Russians and of violent designs against them, was killed by a bomb in 1881. The bombing had been plotted in the home of one of the four assassins, a Jewess named Hesia Helfman.

Alexander III clamped much tighter controls on Jewish activities and succeeded in suppressing disruptive demonstrations and violence throughout most of his 13 years on the throne. His successor, Nicholas II, the last of the Czars, failed or refused to heed warnings of friends to eliminate the Jewish infiltrates from government offices, the police force, the public press. Under his reign Jewish finance extended its domination further and further over commerce, and as terrorist groups organized and secretly began arming in the ghettos, Socialism rose to new violence in the industrial cities principally under Jewish organizers and unioneers.

Opposition leaders were harassed and intimidated, maligned as “reactionaries,” “bigots” and “anti-Semites.” Patriotic appearing infiltrates on the staffs of magazines and newspapers—the Walter Winchells of those times—attacked the character of patriotic leaders and confused the readers. In the first years of this century Jews assassinated a number of public officials. Though the Bolshevik revolution of 1905 failed, no doubt the rising terrorism discouraged and frightened away the leadership needed to win against the revolution.

Just as in America the Socialist-Liberal-New Deal propaganda has enlisted scores of thousands of confused Americans, all wittingly or unwittingly promoting the world revolution, so did the propaganda in Russia enlist hordes of well meaning fools, promoting their own destruction. There as here, the inspiration and organizing genius was Jewish, as multitudes of their writers have told us. Dubnow told in considerable detail of the rise of

**Both David Dubinsky, who holds the balance of political power in New York State, by means of his largely Yiddish Liberal Party, and the late Sidney Hillman, of the revolutionary CIO and PAC, came to America from the Socialist Jewish Bund in Russia.*

Socialism under Jewish leadership. A brief passage is sufficient:

"In the second half of the nineties the Jewish socialistic societies . . . were consolidated in the 'League of the Jewish Workingmen of Lithuania, Poland and Russia,' known under its abbreviated name as Der Bund (The League). The first secret convention of the League took place in Vilna in the month of September, just one month after the first Zionist Congress at Basle. Various party centers were organized in Russia—clandestinely, of course . . .

". . . It is worthy of note that the formation of the Jewish Bund gave a year later the stimulus to the organization of the Russian Social-Democratic Party, which united the formerly existing Russian labor societies."

Marcus Eli Ravage, well known Jewish writer, put the case more succinctly in an article in Century Magazine (A Real Case Against the Jews"), Jan., 1928:

"We [Jews] have been at the bottom . . . not only of the Russian but of every other major revolution in your history."

Jewish Bankers Financed Reds

A multitude of reports by diplomatic officials, Intelligence agencies and private observers, including Edgar Sisson, special envoy of President Woodrow Wilson, told of the Jewish character of the Bolshevik triumph in the "October Revolution" (Nov. 7, by the Western calendar), 1917.*

The Sisson report told how certain Jewish international bankers, affiliated with the Warburgs and Kuhn, Loeb & Co. (the latter in New York City) helped finance Lenin and Trotsky to power. The guilty deny all charges, to be sure, but Mr. Jacob Schiff, then head of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., in a telegram to friends at a big Communist front demonstration at Carnegie Hall on the night of March 23, 1917, celebrating the triumph of the first Russian revolution, (which made possible the complete triumph of Bolshevism eight months later) acknowledged his complicity. He wired (in part):

"Will you say for me to those present at tonight's meeting how deeply I regret my inability to celebrate with the Friends of Russian Freedom the actual reward of what we had hoped and striven for these long years! . . . JACOB H. SCHIFF."**

This telegram was published on the following morning on

*Most of these are available in the Congressional Library and the bigger city and university libraries. Sisson's "One Hundred Red Days" (1931) containing his complete report of 1918 to President Wilson, and the Overman Report (Senate Document 66, 1919) are especially recommended. The last named document is available in most city libraries.

**The Times printed the signature in capital letters as I have shown it here.

page 2 of the New York Times (still available in many libraries).

Cholly Knickerbocker, society columnist, wrote in the New York Journal-American, Feb. 3, 1949:

"Today it is estimated even by Jacob's grandson, John Schiff, a prominent member of New York Society, that the old man sank about \$20,000,000 for the final triumph of Bolshevism in Russia."

Max Warburg, uncle of James P. Warburg of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., now financing the subversive United World Federalists, helped finance the Bolsheviks.

The Overman Report to the Senate quoted testimony to the effect that of the 388 members of the Bolshevik central government, with headquarters in St. Petersburg (later Leningrad) 371 were Jews, one was "a Negro from America who calls himself Professor Gordon" and only 16 were "real Russians". Trotsky, who organized and directed the Red Army, was a Jewish tailor who had lived in New York for several years, exiled from Russia. Lenin, head or figurehead of the new government, was married to a Jewess, his children therefore Jewish. The family spoke Yiddish in the home.

The principal Bolshevik leaders, other than these two, were Zinovief, Radek, Parvus and Ashberg, all Jews—Ashberg an international banker from Sweden; Parvus, a Bolshevik who grew rich out of first world war contracts in Germany. Sisson described Radek as a clever, clowning, sometimes serious Jew. Zinovief was president, changing his name from Apfelbaum.

Zionist Group Helped

One of the major factors in completing the conquest of the Russias was the contribution of the extremist wing of Zionism known as Poale-Zion. (The term "extremist" applies only to methods, not to aims, since it appears that all Zionist factions have the same aim of ultimate subjugation and economic exploitation of the world. Some factions are afraid to risk overt, violent operations, preferring to tighten their grip gradually.)

The strongest resistance to the new Bolshevik dictatorship was the Ukraine. Poale-Zion destroyed all serious organized resistance there in short order. One of the Poale-Zion leaders, a Kiev lawyer named Rappaport, recorded the trickery and cunning by which the Ukraine was subdued and the report was published by the Parisian daily, "L'Intransigeant" (No. 14,540, May 27, 1920). It is quoted in full in the historic work, *The World at the Cross Roads*, by Boris Brasol.

Of the multitude of weapons used, Poale-Zion found finance the most effective. Rappaport wrote:

"... we have established our power over the large industries by means of adroit agitation (labor union organizing, terrorist propaganda against management, etc.). Equally we exercise our control over the bulk of commerce through banking channels . . . We had but little difficulty in combating the passive resistance of the Christian bourgeoisie as

well as the sporadic opposition on the part of the Ukrainian National Cooperatives (Ukraine-Bank, Soiouz-Bank, etc.). This last obstacle was overcome by us by means of the 'Syndicates of the Employees', (revolutionary labor unions), which we subjugated to our influence, remaining invisible to those who do not know and who ought not to know our aims.

"After the defeat of the National Cooperatives, Ukrainian nationalism lost its economic basis. It was the banking institutions, directed by our comrades, Nazert, Gloss, Fischer, Krauss and Spindler, that played the leading role. After the appointment of Comrade Margulies as director of the Ukrain-Bank, our success became complete.

"...As representative of the Poale-Zion, I feel it my duty to state to my great satisfaction that our Party and that of The Bund* have become directing centers, guiding the maneuvers of the huge flock of Russian sheep."

Note that the Communist conquest of the powerful Ukraine not only was entirely a Jewish conquest, but it was accomplished by a Zionist organization and the Socialist Jewish Bund both of which are strongly organized in America today.** Furthermore, the rich Jews, the bankers, were as actively involved in the conquest as were the violent revolutionary proletarians.

In the first week of its existence the Bolshevik government declared anti-Semitism a crime against the state (a tacit admission that the state was Jewish).

Quite evidently the official interpretation of anti-Semitism was the same as that of the revolutionary groups in America today; any unfavorable criticism of Jewish activities, however destructive to gentiles, was classed as anti-Semitism.

The enslavement and liquidation of "the ruling class"—the Russians—began under various pretexts, a tragedy now too well known to need repeating here. Czar Nicholas and his wife and children were shot by a firing squad under the direction of "the Jewish monster, Yourowski."*** The best blood of the white Russians now has been destroyed while masses of yellow and brown peoples have been planted among the Whites, and vice versa. Only the Jews enjoy "restrictive covenants." When the Red Army and secret police overran the Baltic States, they repeated the process there, killing or deporting to slave labor camps in Siberia the leadership stock, the professional, religious and business leaders. Early in 1949 it was estimated that the top 40 per cent had disappeared, while masses of Mongoloid Asiatics had been moved in among the remaining Whites. It is a question whether civilization ever again can rise in that region.

**The Socialist Jewish Bund.*

***Poale-Zion, or Labor Zion, is one of the most powerful wings of Zionism in America.*

****Report to the British War Office by General Knox, February 5, 1919.*

New Race Theory for Non-Jews

Meanwhile, the Soviets have developed a theory which wholly discounts the value of heredity, placing all emphasis on environment.

The official belief, required of all Communists, has gone so far in environmentalism as to insist that environment can determine the quality of the offspring! Modern discoveries, in thousands of experiments since Mendel established the facts, show that characteristics are transmitted from parents to offsprings in a fixed pattern and that environment affects the seed only if and as it affects "natural selection." This only says what every farmer throughout history has known, that, though you can fatten up a mule and train him and make him highly useful by environment, you can't make anything but a mule out of him.

The Communists insist that you can make a race horse out of him and make him breed a line of race horses.

This environmentalist theory has invaded American colleges and universities so widely in the past 25 years that some millions of college and ex-college students have lost their awareness of the importance of race and family; they are easily made to scorn everything in their family and race tradition which contributed to progress, stability and actual survival. We see beautiful blonde girls marrying Negroes, while we accept without protest the recent arbitrary change (by an alien dominated New Deal bureau) of census rules so as to classify the brown and yellow Semitic and Mongoloid Jews and the brown Mexican-Indians of our border states, as Whites. And UNESCO, a Jewish invention, recently indorsed a statement by eight so-called scientists in Paris that "no biological harm comes from mixed marriages . . . Obviously Americans are not a race . . . Moslems and Jews are not races."

The so-called scientists held that mental and temperamental characteristics are shared equally by all races.

This is nothing more or less than Communist-Zionist propaganda to anesthetize the Americans against the growing intrusion of unambitious dark peoples, as both Communist and Zionist agents demand unrestricted immigration and also inspire the influx of Negroes into White centers.*

Like all major Communist policies, the environmentalist theory is a Jewish invention, one of the deadliest weapons ever aimed at the non-race conscious, easily tricked Whites.

Close observation of the Jewish newspapers for several years leads to the conclusion that the theory has not been accepted by the Jewish people, who, influenced by rabbis and Zionists, still idealize the pure Jewish ethnic strain. I am sure the theory was not intended for Jews. In a document "The Jewish People Face

**It was Philip Perlman who as Solicitor General, backed by powerful Jewish groups, went into the courts and succeeded in destroying the legal status of restrictive covenants, by which Americans have tried to preserve the white race, and almost every Jewish paper in America supported Perlman.*

the Post-War World," prepared in November, 1945, by the Morning Freiheit Association, the official Jewish wing of the Communist Party in America, the Party line was laid down for Jews on page 15, as regards intermarrying with other racial elements:

"The American Jewish youth . . . will not want to become lost to their people, the Jewish people. They will not want to become divorced from the American Jewish masses."

And the American Jews are to continue to adhere to world Jewry, through the same Communism which requires all other racial elements to forget their identity. The document says so, in the oblique language and dialectics of Communism:

". . . the Soviet Jews orient themselves very definitely on the struggle for the survival of the Jewish people and have proposed common efforts of the Jewish masses of all countries for the culture and well-being of the Jewish people."

This is, of course, the Kremlin talking to the Jews. It says that the Kremlin has a very special interest in preserving the unity of the Jewish people. The document goes on to say, in fact, that the Jewish people are to play the major role in the world revolution:

"Such an orientation [as above mentioned] for Marxists is possible in the present epoch because it became objectively possible—following the victory of the Socialist revolution in Russia—to fight for the survival of the Jewish people along democratic and—later—anti-fascist lines and to base the struggle upon the strength of progressive classes and groups in general and among the Jewish people in particular."

Communists, as you doubtless know, use the expression "democratic" and "anti-fascist" as synonymous with "Communist;" likewise Jewish Communists, keeping alive the persecution hokum, use the expression "Jewish survival" to mean continued Jewish success.

What the above paragraph says, then, is that after the Socialist Revolution in Russia it became possible for Marxists all over the world to work together for victory through Communism, and that "the Jewish people in particular" are to play the leading role. Thus the secretive inner Communist program for Jews is Zionism—being a purely Jewish aggression.

Eye-Witness Reports

While the propagandists have shown gentiles only the economic program of the world revolution, they have constantly approached their own people from the racial angle, in Russia as elsewhere. How have they been able to accomplish this double talk? Not by talking of race, for that would be a dead give-away of their deadliest secret. But by talking eternally of anti-Semitism. They brand all opposition as anti-Semitic. That word fans a Jew's race consciousness to white heat, while actually tending to shame and discourage race consciousness among our people, our vaunted tolerance having blinded us. If our ministers, newspapers, and

officials constantly identified Communist frontiers, such as David Lilienthal and Felix Frankfurter, as "anti-gentile" our people, too, would soon be alert to the racial character of the revolution.

Communism promises Jews it will destroy anti-Semitism. What it does, in fact, is destroy "anti-Semites" (opponents of the Jewish power scheme), but it thereby fans anti-Semitism to unprecedented intensity. It worked that way in Russia from the very outset. An article in Asia magazine, February-March issue, 1920, by an escapee from the drafted Red Army illustrates the point:

"In the Commissariat of the Borovinsk District, where I was required to attend on April 22 to be sent to the front, I went into a room where there were five officers, and two clerks who were not officers. One of the officers wanted to comfort me and said in a loud voice, 'It's a pity you are being sent to Kozlov and not to the Eastern Front; there you might have gone over to Kolchak [commander of the anti-Communist armies]. Those in the room began advising him to not speak so loud. The other rooms of the Commissariat were occupied by Jews, and in their presence no one dared speak openly . . . One officer . . . with whom I spoke frankly expressed his conviction that officers serving in the Red Army and on the staff tried to follow the interests of the Whites, without being noticed.*

". . . When the Bolsheviki point out to the peasants that now the power belongs to them, that they [i.e., the peasants] can govern themselves . . . [the peasants say] 'as a matter of fact it is the Jews who are in power' . . .

"In all the Bolshevik institutions the heads are Jews. The Assistant Commissar for Elementary Education, Gruenberg, can hardly speak Russian. The Jews are successful in everything and obtain their ends. They know how to command and get complete submission. They are proud and contemptuous to everyone, which strongly excites the people against them. Anti-Semitism in a strong degree has spread in all grades of the people. The people . . . look on Bolshevism as a Jewish affair, and anti-Semitism is widely spread in the Red Army. The Red soldiers openly and strongly express their hatred of the Jews.

"One Red soldier related before me that he was discharged, and that at all the hospitals and halting stages the doctors and their assistants and nurses were Jews; that a Jewish doctor snatched the cross from one of his comrades and said, 'That is not wanted now, it has been done away with' . . . At the present time there is great national religious fervor among the Jews. They believe that the promised time of the rule of God's elect on earth is coming. They have connected Judaism with a universal revolution."

*The White Russians flew a white flag.



Beria

Fear of the secret police whose agents came in the night kept the Russians from disposing of Communism and Zionism. The Jew, Jagoda (or Yagoda)—whose last name actually means Judah—described by Kravchenko as "merciless head of the NKVD," was purged in 1937. He was succeeded by Yezhof, a Jew no less brutal. His successor, Beria, often spoken of as a Georgian, apparently is a Georgian Jew. His MVD is preponderantly Jewish, according to an accumulation of evidence. It is the mighty power behind the curtain.

Communism from the Talmud

Communism was able to rise swiftly because it found support throughout the Jewish communities of the world. It preyed on the ancient Talmudic hatred of the Jews for the Christian and the gentile. The Babylonian Talmud and the widely used compilation known as Shulkan Aruch say, "The Law Moses gave unto us as an heritage; it is an heritage for us, not for them." (Sanhedrin 59 a.) and "Ye are called men, but the goyim [gentiles] are not men, but beasts." (Baba Mezia fol. 114 b.)

The rabbinical interpretation of the Torah, the Jewish Bible, consisting of the first five books of the Old Testament, was therefore quite different from the Christian interpretation. The rabbinical interpretation was that Moses' law applied only to Jews in dealing with Jews. "Thou shalt not covet," "Thou shalt not kill" . . . the Jewish flocks were not to suppose that Moses applied these to dealings between his people and the gentiles at a time when Moses was hardening and regimenting his people to surprise and annihilate gentile villages. "And we took all his cities . . . And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon, king of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women and children of every city." (Deuteronomy 3:4-6.)

Communism acquired its hatred in part through eternal repetition of the "mine enemies" thesis. "And ye shall be saved from your enemies . . ."; "And let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee before thee." There is, of course, a temperamental predisposition to deception and hatred among elements of the Jewish population; otherwise the Talmud would have been unacceptable to them. Some Jews reject it.

The master race concept, the zeal for conquest and self-adulation, was kept alive in the ghettos. "And it shall come to pass . . . that the Lord thy God will set thee high above all the nations of the earth." (Deut. 26:19.) "The Lord shall establish thee a holy people . . ." (Deut. 28:9.) The Christian interpretation was purely spiritual, rather than one of physical, military

and economic conquest; the Lord would spiritually exalt the faithful. The Christian concept of a Chosen People is "chosen for service," not chosen to enslave others.

Fear, the greatest weapon in history, the weapon by which Romans and later Russian leaders were paralyzed, fear of being branded with the cheap little smear word "anti-Semitic," fear of the secret police—the same weapon which in America is paralyzing newspapers and public officials against exposing the organizations that are purely Jewish (the heart of the revolution)—the great weapon was revealed to the flocks by their rabbis in the ghettos. "And all the people of the earth . . . shall be afraid of thee." (Deut. 28:10.) "This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee." (Deut. 2:25.)

The Book of Esther (in which the name of God is not mentioned), in which the crafty Mordecai and Esther tricked and deceived a doddering old king, and brought about the slaughter of 75,000 gentiles, is glorified in the synagogues every spring in the Feast of Purim. It is held up to the flocks as the pattern of deception and blood letting by which non-Jews who dare resist Jewish power (the so-called anti-Semites) must be liquidated.

A sermon by Rabbi Leon Spitz, quoted in the American Hebrew, March 1, 1946, illustrates the message by which the flames of hatred are rekindled every spring in the synagogues:

" . . . Let Esau* whine and wail and protest to the civilized world, and let Jacob raise his hand to fight the good fight. The anti-Semite . . . understands but one language, and he must be dealt with on his own level. The Purim Jews stood up for their lives. American Jews, too, must come to grips with our contemporary anti-Semites. We must fill our jails with anti-Semitic gangsters. We must fill our insane asylums with anti-Semitic lunatics. We must combat every alien Jew-hater. We must harass and prosecute our Jew-baiters to the extreme limits of the laws. We must humble and shame our anti-Semitic hoodlums to such an extent that none will wish or dare to become [their] 'fellow-travelers'."

Such is the expression of appreciation Americans are awarded for having taken in, with the greatest of good will and tolerance, an alien people who represented themselves as harassed and persecuted. Note the likeness of the rabbi's attitude to that of the known Communists: Communist leaders and their newspapers constantly condemn opponents as anti-Semites, constantly harass anti-Communist leaders, branding them gangsters and lunatics.

Is it not clear that Communism takes its major characteristics

**Esau is the code name used in Jewish publications to represent the gullible tolerant gentile; Jacob is the code name for the Jew, gifted in the art of deception.*

from the ancient Talmudic regimentation of the Jewish masses?

If it enlists gentiles and uses them as fronts, that is a means to an end. It must deceive us, divide us and make us destroy ourselves while Zionism with its international bankers, builds on the ruins, protected by "fear of the Jews."

Perhaps this glimpse of the origin and background of Communism will help Americans to understand how it is that a rich and successful Jew can sympathize with Communism. Americans could not carry on a successful secret movement for long. With the exception of an occasional disciplined Alger Hiss or Dean Acheson, our people are not capable of the deception, the tight-rope walking, the consistent criminality required to maintain a great conspiracy. Few of our people want to be bothered with plotting against their fellow men. I am sure that some Jews genuinely embrace Americanism, but if all Jews should leave Russia and the United States, Communism in these countries would vanish like an evil dream in the morning sun.

CHAPTER THREE

RUSSIA STILL UNDER JEWISH INFLUENCE

It is absolutely essential that American military and political strategists and civilian defense agencies understand that the power behind the Soviet government still is Jewish. We will continue to be deceived and misled at home and abroad till we fully recognize this fact. It is the all-important fact in the world today.

There have been several noted propaganda drives since the Bolshevik conquest of Russia to make the Russian people and non-Jews everywhere believe Communism no longer Jewish, for the brand that it is a racial power movement has handicapped the revolution. But in trying to hide its Jewishness the Kremlin has suffered complications because the Jews in the West read gentile papers and magazines, and sooner or later become somewhat confused and disturbed lest their people are really losing out in Russia; and I believe it is this complication which, in each instance, probably has caused the Kremlin to abandon its campaign.



Ana Pauker*

*Jewish dictator of Roumania, as pictured on the cover of Time Magazine, Sept. 20, 1948.

When German leaders in the middle 1930's were exposing to the world the racial character of the Soviet regime, rubbing salt in the wounds of the Russian masses, making them restive, there arose the historic purge of Old Bolsheviks. Many of them were Jews, and since Trotsky, a known Jew, at the same time was (from exile) in a word-battle with the Kremlin (because the Stalinist forces were not moving fast enough with the world revolution), many Western people got the impression that Stalin and his party were anti-Jewish. Nothing could have been farther from the truth, but propagandists seem to have prompted the false belief.

It is true that up to the time of the great purge nearly all the Politburo members and other high officials were known Jews, and that many of their successors were gentiles or persons of unknown racial identity.

Suffice it to say that if the Jews had lost their grip on the Kremlin that force would have lost the sympathy of world Jewry, the fifth columns of the world would have turned against it, the Germans never would have attacked Russia, the world situation today would have been totally different.

The stories in newspapers during the past two years that Jews at last are being persecuted in the Soviet Union are as misleading as earlier stories of similar nature. I have followed this campaign with the most intense interest, for nothing could be more earth shaking than for the racial Russians to upset the alien power and regain the upper hand in their own country. The revolution would instantly reverse world alignments. The fanatical fifth columnists inside the Jewish communities of New York City, Los Angeles, Chicago, Philadelphia, Denver, Boston, would turn against the Soviet Union.

For a regime which snatched the power away from Jews would be denounced by world Jewry as Nazi-fascist. Jews in America would hold mass meetings in 6000 synagogues as they did in inducing this Republic to do battle for them against the National Socialists (who had snatched the power away from organized pro-Communist Jewry in threatened Germany).

Many Jewish editors are talking anti-Moscow since the shooting started in Korea; but they are not stampeding America into war against the U.S.S.R. They are smiting Stalin's wrist with a powder puff, to clear their own Red records.* They continue to

*Sammy Gach, publisher of the *California Jewish Voice*, wrote in his column (Sept. 30, 1949, p. 1) "Thank God" on learning that Russia had developed an atomic bomb. J. I. Fishbein, editor of *The Sentinel*, Chicago, wrote in his column (June 20, 1946) "We recognize our foes. Let us recognize our friends, the Soviet people. Let every Jewish man and woman in Chicago worthy of the name, write that proud Jewish name in the Book of Friendship." The Book collected some 300,000 signatures in the vicinity of Chicago and was taken by Communist Fronter Louis Levine to Russia as a gesture of friendship from the Jewish people to the U.S.S.R.

condemn loyalty oath requirements, "witch hunts", the House Anti-Communist Committee and all the stalwarts who fight subversion, such as Senator McCarthy, Pat McCarran, Mundt, Wherry. They continue to insist on policies which will destroy us if we continue to follow them.*

The August 18, 1950, issue of California Jewish Voice banners the story:

"Ten major [Jewish]** organizations today announced their opposition to the proposed loan to Franco Spain" while the Jewish columnist, Milton Friedman, accuses the leading advocates of Communist control bills in Congress (specifically McCarthy, McCarran, Mundt, Bridges, Johnson) of wanting "to pass concentration camp bills"; and all across the land, the Jewish papers continue to call for further "de-Nazification" of Germany, condemning American efforts to organize West Germany and Spain as allies. This is overt disloyalty.

These are not isolated examples. The three biggest Jewish dailies in the United States, The Morning Freiheit, The Day and Forward, all support substantially the same line.

All three are primarily in Yiddish.***

If America continues to be misled by this huge alien pressure group so that we continue to follow the line demanded by its principal organizations, we will continue to be stripped of allies and will presently face a German army 10,000,000 strong joined with 20,000,000 Russians and America will be destroyed. Such is the measure of the loyalty to American interests of the typical Jewish newspaper reflecting the expressed attitude of the principal Jewish organizations. The handful of Jews who oppose the destroyers are themselves denounced almost as viciously as are non-Jewish opponents.

It is quite clear that Jewish leaders in America have not turned against the world revolution, and are only shadow boxing Moscow. Their attitude reflects no urgent call for help from fellow

*Among the score or more of Jewish organizations which officially denounced the Mundt-Nixon Communist control bill are B'nai B'rith and the American Jewish Congress.

**The Organizations named as holding mass meetings protesting against the loan to Spain, were given as the American Jewish Committee, American Jewish Congress, Association of Jewish Chaplains in the Armed Forces, B'nai B'rith, Jewish Labor Committee, Jewish War Veterans of U. S. A., National Community Relations Advisory Council, National Council of Jewish Women, Synagogue Council of America and Union of American Hebrew Congregations.

***The California Un-American Activities Committee Report for 1948 (p.136) characterizes the Morning Freiheit as the "Yiddish organ of the Communist Party". Forward is the organ of the old Socialist Jewish Bund, transplanted from Russia principally under Dave Dubinsky. Dubinsky shadow-boxes Moscow; but he supports the same type of world revolution, was exiled to Siberia (at the age of 16) for promoting the Marxist revolution there, and we have seen in an earlier chapter that the Bund, with Paole-Zion, helped the Bolsheviks capture the Ukraine. The Day is out and out Zionist, promoting the same "progressive" measures as the other two publications.

Jews behind the Iron curtain against the Kremlin; no threat of upset of the Jewish secret-police power in that shorn land.

Anti-Semitism Forcing Compromises

A close reading of Jewish and non-Jewish newspapers is enough to establish the true picture of the racial problem in the U.S.S.R., (confirmed by numerous other sources). There is violent anti-Semitism among the Russian masses and even in the bureaucracy; but no anti-Semitism at the top, none in the Kremlin. Jews are not being persecuted. Whenever government action is reported in the general American press as anti-Semitic, or made to appear anti-Semitic, the action is almost always reported in the Jewish papers as handled by Jewish officials of the Communist government. An expression frequently used is "by the Jewish wing of the Communist Party." A Jew will see instantly that the action therefore does not constitute persecution, but only means the Communist Jewish officials in Russia have some specific problem with their own people.*

Reports make it clear that the specific problem is mainly keeping Jews from inciting violent anti-Semitic outbreaks among the people at this critical time, when the Russian people must furnish the troops necessary to save the Kremlin if war comes.

That is almost the entire problem as regards Jewish masses in the U.S.S.R. Jews have long enjoyed privileges; the Russians have seen millions of their people destroyed by the Jewish power. They resent Jewish privilege and are saying so with violence in some areas at times.

An article in the Washington Post, Nov. 8, 1949, by the Jewish writer, Joseph Newman, told of a demonstration by thousands of Jews in the streets of Moscow before a synagogue on the occasion of the arrival of Golda Myerson, first Israeli diplomat to the Kremlin, whose arrival fell on Rosh Hashanah, the Jewish new year:

"When Mrs. Myerson and members of her mission arrived they were amazed at the huge throng of Jews which packed the entire street in front of the synagogue to greet them . . . There was an impassioned and almost hysterical outburst of feeling. Jewish men and women . . . wept . . . and cried aloud: 'We have waited all our lives for this! For Israel! Tomorrow to Jerusalem!'"

This did not mean as some readers evidently supposed, that

**A mission by the Anglo-Jewish Association to Russia investigated and reported on activities behind the Iron Curtain. A Jewish Telegraph Agency dispatch July 14, 1950, quoted the mission as saying that "while Jews as Jews are not being persecuted in those (Communist) countries, attempts to express Judaism spell danger for them" except where such exclusively Jewish activities are "completely in the hands of Communists". This bears out other reports. No persecution whatsoever; merely a problem of handling some of their fellow Jews under trying conditions when they must be cautious and disciplined.*

the Moscow Jews were through with Communism*; Israel itself is semi-Communist. It only meant that they were hilarious because now they had both Communist Russia and the long dreamed of Israel. It did indicate, to be sure, that a considerable number of Russian Jews in their enthusiasm wanted to rush to the new state, and perhaps many were dissatisfied with the restraints necessary under Communism in a land where tight-rope walking is necessary so as not to invite trouble from a populace long sick of enslavement under Jewish secret police.

Must Appease Troops

The report in the Washington Post stated that the Israelis became "apprehensive about the consequences of this unauthorized demonstration" and "rapidly withdrew" from the streets.

Why were they apprehensive? Not because of the attitude of the government, which apparently did not object; but because such a demonstration might incite reprisals from the Russian masses.

This is precisely what happened. As the demonstrations were repeated later, there arose violent outbreaks against the Jews, and it was then and only then that the government took action to suppress any future "Zionist" demonstrations. The government's action was used by its propaganda agents in the West, and in Russia, in such a way as to make non-Jews feel that the Kremlin was no longer pro-Jewish.

The government had to act, of course. Anti-Semitism, where Jews are in power, is the same as counter-revolution, and is so treated by the Soviet Union—and there is always latent or active counter-revolution in White Russia. The Kremlin closed the big Jewish publishing houses (there were no exclusively gentile publishing houses, of course), suspended Zionist meetings, removed a small number of widely known Jews from conspicuous positions and permitted Jewish editors to issue some statements condemning "cosmopolitanism."

If non-Jews should demonstrate in praise of a foreign country they would be shot.

Why does the mighty Kremlin just now cater to the Russians to the extent of suppressing certain Jewish activities?

**Rabbi Elmer Berger, of the American Council for Judaism, a small group of Jews (1948 membership 12,500) who oppose both Communism and extremist Zionism, nevertheless assures us that Jews in Russia have done well and are pleased. In his book, The Jewish Dilemma, 1946, Rabbi Berger wrote: "Freedom and integration and emancipation flow now through the veins of these Jews . . . it is a good wager that the process of liquidation of the ghetto within will go on, and that none of the three million is regretting the life that has been won and the prospect for its continuance." Compare the position of Soviet Jews, as here stated, with that of the Russians who have lost their "freedom and integration"—together with millions of their people. Berger says the Soviet Jews are pleased with the "life that has been won". Pleased with the destruction of the best blood of the Russians? Pleased with a regime which terrorizes the gentiles and herds them into slave labor camps and slow death?*

The answer is, a war is on the horizon, and it is Russians who must become the soldiers to defend the Kremlin. Russians therefore must be kept loyal to the Kremlin. They must not be too seriously antagonized; they might desert to their fellow gentiles of the West.

Stalin, we may be sure, has not forgotten how four million Russian soldiers, almost the entire regular Army, melted into German lines and disappeared during the first months of the recent war, because German propaganda was reminding them of the alien character of their terrorist masters. Major General Holmston, chief of German Intelligence on the Russian front during the war, wrote in 1948 (On Magic Ways, Buenos Aires):

"In June, 1941, the Wehrmacht had before it the Red Army, whose rank and file—80 percent peasant—were discontented with their government, having no wish to fight for the Soviet regime. Owing to the rule of terror, the Red Army was not able to organize a rebellion, but its passive resistance was manifested by the fact that within the first six months of the war, four million prisoners fell into the hands of Germans, and there were no signs of a partisan [i.e., anti-German] movement [in invaded areas of Russia] during the first years of the war."

General Holmston added that eventually Hitler instituted a policy of cruelty toward Russian prisoners of war, which policy discouraged further desertions and "transmuted the Red Army into a Russian army." The General wrote that up to the time of the change in Hitler's policy, the Russian populace looked on the invading German armies "as liberators."

Jews Dominate Red Bureaus

Victor Kravchenko, former Soviet official, wrote in 1947 (I Chose Freedom, p. 428) that "Mekhlis, head of the Political Department of the Red Army, had been quietly removed from his influential post because, as a Jew, he had become an effective target of Nazi propaganda . . ."

It was only the disintegration of the Red Army facing German lines that forced the Kremlin to remove Mekhlis, the Jew, from his position—one of the most powerful in the Communist regime.

Now that war again is in the offing, with the threat that Western armies once more may face Russian armies, the Kremlin does not dare too greatly to antagonize the men and women who are to furnish the cannon fodder to protect the Kremlin.

Here you have the entire story, in its essentials, behind the alleged persecution of Jews in Russia.

If we dig a little deeper we further confirm the conclusion that the power behind the Kremlin still is Jewish. We must understand that it was Jewish personnel who built the Soviet bureau-

cracy. It is theirs. Opinion magazine, published by the late Rabbi Stephen S. Wise, Zionist leader, stated in its December, 1933 issue that 61 percent of the officials of the White Russian bureaucracy (which is the major section of the bureaucracy) were Jews.*

Drew Middleton, back from Moscow after years there as the New York Times correspondent, had a long article in the New York (and Los Angeles) Times in February, 1948, in which he said that only then had the Kremlin begun admitting as many non-Jews as Jews to the professional schools for training for positions in the bureaucracy. Analyze that statement. It means that even today half or more than half of all employees in the bureaucracy are Jews—in a land where Jews constitute less than two percent of the population.

The bureaucracy, the secret-police, the press, the finance, the policy shaping and policy executing machinery—all are Jewish creations and the Jews look on them as their possessions. If any force in Russia threatens to rip them loose from this political and military power machine the Jews will call for help from all over the world. In America their kinsmen will storm the radio networks (substantially in their hands), unleash a scourge of motion picture films (from studios dominated by them) inflaming gentiles against what will be described as the "anti-Semitic", "fascist" Russians. If the threat in Russia becomes serious violent civil war will break out there. For Jews have the Red bear by the tail, and they have beaten and kicked all the Christian sentiment and tolerance out of it; never again will they dare turn loose of its tail. If they ever lose their grip they will be wiped out, and they are keenly conscious of this fact.

No, there has been no serious loss of power by Jews in the land of the "people's democracy". Such loss as they have suffered has been only in the nature of compromises with the rising tide of anti-Semitism, in a time when the imminence of war makes it inadvisable to liquidate more millions of Russians. The compromises are somewhat illustrated by the easing out of the Truman administration of Henry Morgenthau, as a political expediency, soon after the war, when Americanism began to rise.



Moshe Pijade, Jewish president of the Yugoslav Parliament, reputedly is the power behind Tito. Pijade still is staunch friend of Moscow.

*". . . A Jew is commander-in-chief of the Ukrainian Army; a Jew is President of the State Bank; Jews occupy almost all important ambassadorial positions of the Soviet Union; the universities, professions, judiciary and administration, have now a greater percentage of Jews, than any other nationality." The rabbi's magazine added: "Anti-Semitism has been declared a state offense and is punished as counter-revolution."

The very highest offices and most powerful concealed positions are held by Jews or men married to Jews. Rakosi rules Hungary, Ana Pauker rules Roumania, Slansky rules Czechoslovakia, Ashberg still is the banker; Kaganovich still is the mighty dictator over all the vast industrial cities of gentile slave labor.

These Are the Rulers

John Gunther, for years friendly to the left wing and granted interviews with the highest Communists, wrote in his *Behind the Curtain*, 1949:

" . . . [Rakosi] is in a way the most interesting personality I met all summer. His name is Matyas Rakosi, he is the Deputy Prime Minister and undisputed boss of Hungary . . . one of the most efficient and diabolically subtle as well as thorough-minded men I ever met . . .

"Rakosi is not merely a Hungarian Communist; he is one of the half dozen most important international Communists in the world today, because of his prestige and influence almost everywhere in the Soviet orbit, from Moscow to Pieping.

"Mr. Rakosi was born in 1892, in a Hungarian village called Ada; he is of Jewish origin and the family name was Rosencranz . . ."

Reports from numerous sources within the past two years have told of the Jewish character of the secret police and the bureaus, and more recently of the expanding government corporations by which the ruling clique takes all business from the Hungarians, eliminating competition. This trend illustrates what appears to be the final development if Communism sweeps the world: all gentile competitors eliminated, the state owning everything, setting up gigantic corporations with its preferred people in charge, the international bankers manipulating the finance. Communism thus becomes Zionist—or Jewish—state capitalism.

We find also in Communist Hungary that while Protestants and Catholics have suffered severe persecution under Jewish rule, the rabbis carry on without interference. Many observers, including some Jews, reported that rabbis and synagogues were never disturbed in Communist Russia. While it was prohibited to teach religion to young people, the Jews did so by their secret home worship.

The Jewishness of Ana Pauker (see picture) and her triumph over the Roumanians were told in *Time* magazine, Sept. 20, 1948:

" . . . [Ana Pauker] lives in three great houses, moving almost every night because she fears assassins. One of her houses belonged to Prince Brancoveanu. One belonged to Nicolae Malaxa, big industrialist and speculator. And one

belonged to red-haired Magda Lupescu, ex-King Carol's mistress and now his wife.

"Ana replaced them all. The power of the aristocrats, the industrialists, the royal playboys and the royal concubines has passed into her hands. She runs Roumania . . .

"Her sway extends beyond Roumania's 92,000 square miles and its 16.5 million people. She is the leading Communist in the band of states running from the Baltic to the Adriatic . . .

". . . Ana Pauker was born (1893) in Bucharest, where her father, Zvi Rabinsohn, was a shohet, i.e., the man who kills animals in accordance with Jewish rules* . . . Ana went to the Jewish school on Anton Pan Street . . .

"Through seven huge Sovroms (Soviet-Roumanian combines) the Russians almost completely control transport, oil, timber, banking and everything else they can lay their hands on, even including Roumania's tiny motion picture industry.

". . . A recent visitor described Bucharest as a 'city with the air of a pawnshop.'"

How could the Time writer have made his point more plain? How is it possible for Americans not to see what they read?** Here was the full picture of the triumph of the Jew over the Roumanians, ousting their king, their industrial leaders, even their little store owners, wiping out all competition, killing the Christian leaders, intimidating and suppressing the thunder-struck, frightened people—yet how many Time readers realized that it was a Jewish triumph? Small wonder the Jewish strategists speak of us as the "stupid goyim".

Gunther's Behind the Curtain confirmed that Slansky, secretary-general of the Communist Party in Czechoslovakia, is Jewish. Gunther described him as the strong man of that country.

Is Stalin Jewish?

Jacob Berman for over two years has been secretary-general of the Polish Communist Party and the dictator over "liberated" Poland.*** In July, 1950, both Jewish and general-circulation newspapers carried stories that Marshal Konstantin Rokossovsky, who was put in charge of Polish operations some months earlier, was anti-Semitic and "reportedly" had removed Berman and also,

*Ana's father moved to Palestine after the war.

**A friend, shopping in a Jewish store for books exposing the Jewish revolutions against our people, asked the sales lady why she would sell such books to gentiles. She said without hesitation, "Gentiles don't see what they read."

***When Berman became the strong-man over Poland, Walter Winchell made the announcement on his Sunday evening propaganda broadcast. The statement stood entirely alone, without explanation. It seemed that his purpose in making the announcement was to inform his enormous Jewish radio audience that their kinsmen had triumphed over the hated, intensely-Christian Poles. His boastful announcement was safe, for not one gentile in a thousand suspected the racial identity of Berman (or even of Winchell, for that matter.)



Matyas Rakosi (Rosencranz)

Jewish dictator of Hungary, "one of the half dozen most important international Communists in the world today."

from East Germany, Gerhardt Eisler, with several other high Jewish officials.



Jacob Berman

But a subsequent dispatch in some Jewish papers said that these Jews 'reportedly' had been called back to Moscow. Note that both series of reports, the original and the later, qualifying reports, were given as hearsay. I questioned a number of non-Jewish readers and found that all who saw the article had the impression that there was some mistreatment of Jews behind the Iron Curtain. It is so easy for the strategists, using their infiltrates into the press and radio, to make our people believe what they want us to believe, especially since we are virtually unable to reply with

the full facts in this land which idealizes freedom of the press.

It seems probable that this is no more than the long expected move to make the Poles and Germans feel that Communism is losing its Jewishness. Germany is the balance of power between the East and the West; the Reds must have Germany if they are to conquer the world. Therefore they may go to great lengths, even liquidating a few conspicuous Jews, or reporting them liquidated, even risking the temporary bafflement and defection of Jewish masses in the West—in order to deceive and win the Germans. Later they can easily win back the Jewish masses.

Meanwhile, of course Berman and Eisler can issue orders to their respective charges from Moscow as readily as Eisler issued orders for all Communist operations in the western hemisphere from a hideout in New York City.*

In Russia proper the two most powerful front men, Stalin and Molotov, are married to Jewesses. Stalin's wife (his third) is the sister of Kaganovich, Jewish Commissar of Heavy Industries and dictator over all the great industrial cities of slave labor. (It is estimated that Kaganovich works 15,000,000 to 20,000,000 gentiles. He employs many of his kinsmen in his bureaucracy, but he does not enslave Jews.)

There is increasing suspicion that Stalin himself is Jewish. He has always been considered a Semitic-Mongoloid mixture, per-

*A month after the original propaganda stories appeared, the name of Eisler came through in news dispatches from Europe in connection with Communist operations in East Germany; but we may wonder whether this mention, in small type, erased the impression in the mind of the people that Jews were being mistreated by Rokossovsky.

haps non-Jewish. Many Jews, however, believe him to be one of them, and a columnist in the Los Angeles B'nai B'rith Messenger, March 3, 1950, (page 5, col. 2) wrote: "A former Soviet general claims that Joseph Stalin is of Jewish ancestry."

Many white Russians who fled the Bolsheviki say Stalin is a Jew. One, a captain in the Czar's armies, states that he knew Stalin in their boyhood and that Stalin's father (Djugashvili) was "a Jewish cobbler".

Molotov's wife is the sister of Sam Karp* of Karp Export and Import Co., Bridgeport, Conn. Molotov's daughter, therefore, is a Jew (for a half-Jew is a Jew). Molotov will not turn against his own daughter.

Mr. Ashberg, who was known throughout the banking world as a Jewish financier at the Nia Banken in Sweden before the Bolshevik Revolution, and was reported by Edgar Sisson as having arrived in Russia two months after the successful "October Revolution", still is in Russia and is the banker for the U.S.S.R.

The London Evening Star, Sept. 6, 1948, reported a visit by Ashberg to Switzerland

"for secret meetings with Swiss government officials and banking executives. Diplomatic circles describe Mr. Ashberg as 'the Soviet Banker' who advanced large sums to Lenin and Trotsky in 1917. At the time of the revolution, Mr. Ashberg gave Trotsky money to form and equip the first unit of the Red Army. A spokesman of the Soviet Legation in Berne said 'Mr. Ashberg's visit will be private. He has property in Switzerland.'

". . . The financial attache of the Soviet Legation described Mr. Ashberg as 'the most unusual man the Kremlin has ever sent to the West. He bears no official title, is attached to no government department, is not in the Soviet Foreign Service and is not a member of the Cominform.'"

Note that Banker-Communist Ashberg was even permitted to own property, and in a capitalist nation. Gentile bankers—competitors of Jewish finance—were liquidated as capitalists soon after the revolution.

Hardly anybody in the Soviet apparatus is more powerful than the banker. Hardly any Communist is more influential than Rakosi, Ana Pauker, Stalin or Molotov—all Jews or married to Jews. It need hardly be reiterated, therefore, that no power as yet has seriously threatened the Jews behind the Kremlin. They still manage what their spokesman chose to call the "huge flock of Russian sheep" and it is still the racial element which makes Communism so destructive to the pitied Russians.

*The name often is spelled Carp.

CHAPTER FOUR

ZIONISM AND THE ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE

"The Secret Government of the United States"

The three eminent Jews, Senator Herbert H. Lehman, international banker, Mr. Justice Felix Frankfurter of the United States Supreme Court, and Mr. Henry Morgenthau, Jr., former Secretary of the Treasury, were pictured on page one of the Chicago Tribune, May 29, 1950, with the statement: "A person with highest State Department connections identified these three figures as the secret government of the United States. Frankfurter



Lehman, Frankfurter, Morgenthau

was pictured as the most powerful man in the government, reaching into the White House with his proteges." David K. Niles, Marxist formerly associated with Frankfurter and the late English Jewish revolutionary, Harold Laski, at Ford Hall Forum in Boston, was named as "administrative assistant at the White House. Niles owes his government connection to Frankfurter."

Lehman, as governor of the Communist-inspired UNRRA, sent untold millions of dollars worth of American goods to Soviet-dominated countries, including \$400,000,000 to Yugoslavia at a time when a Red Army general was in complete control of that Communist satellite. Lehman is a vice president of the Communist aiding Anti-Defamation League, the real power behind the Red revolution in the West.

Banker-Zionist Lehman now is promoting a fantastic movement called Crusade for Freedom, which has enlisted many good men and many old time Communist Liners, such as the Jewish movie producer, Walter Wanger (put in charge of the Los Angeles division). A spokesman said the organization had no intention of opposing the Truman-Acheson policies. Drew Pearson is plugging it over radio. Obviously it is a deceptive move, not really bent on combatting Communism.

What it contemplates is the building of five huge short-wave propaganda stations in Europe and perhaps Asia. In the hands of international banker Lehman and associated Reds, this gigantic project can move the masses of Europe and Asia to please its planners. Lehman's spokesmen, for example, will be able to keep Russian troops from surrendering en masse to our armies by merely making them believe that the Kremlin now has turned against Jews, while Jews in America live like kings. If the long-oppressed Russians believe the Kremlin at last is on their side against Jewish power, they will fight to the death for Russia. If they ever find out how powerfully and dangerously entrenched are Jewish revolutionaries in America, they will not dare surrender to our armies. After all, it was American troops who, under New Deal orders, forcibly drove back to Russian police, several million Russian refugees just after the war. Russians have not forgotten this mass crime.

If Lehman's Crusade for Freedom is not broken up it could sweep the world like a hurricane, adding the final triumph of the world revolution, through a "United Nations world government", a dictatorship by a handful of men responsible to no one. This Crusade is promoting the naive, power-minded Eisenhower, who

evidently is marked to become the first dictator, or figurehead. The board of the UN would perhaps be such men as Banker Ashberg of the USSR, Banker Lehman and Strategist Frankfurter of the USA, Zionist Ben Gurion from Israel, Rakoski from the Communist International and James P. Warburg who is promoting and helping finance the United World Federalists (whose uncle helped finance Trotsky.) The Crusade is a private international machine. Why will the government permit it to rise and take over the business of propaganda from the military?

It was Mr. Morgenthau who, inspired by his assistant in the Treasury Department, the late Harry Dexter White, born Weiss (buried by a rabbi, though White was a Communist!), sold the Morgenthau plan to Roosevelt and Eisenhower. This plan was to keep on destroying Germans, principally by the starvation process, after the fighting stopped. It has made Germans hate America so violently that it is now a question whether we can expect them to help us resist Communism. Evidently Mr. White and Mr. Morgenthau wanted to make the German people hate us so that they would side with Communist Russia.

Morgenthau also, you doubtless remember, gave a set of U. S. occupation money dies to the Red Army in 1944, after which the U. S. Treasury had to redeem hundreds of millions of dollars worth of occupation marks, indistinguishable from our own, which Russia had run off and handed to Red soldiers and civilians (including, I am told, thousands of Jews who were sent into the U. S. zone for political purposes).

These Jewish strategists are not known as Communists. They are known as Zionists. They even mouth anti-Moscow sentiments, as the pressure grows. But do not be fooled: they and the scores of Jewish organizations across the nation which they influence (whose vote and propaganda power throughout the press and radio give them backing) condemn the House Committee on un-American Activities, condemn loyalty oaths, condemn as anti-Semites and reactionaries and hate-spreaders all those of us who, like Senator McCarthy, attempt to expose Communism. Zionism with its international finance constitutes the real power behind the world revolution.

This does not mean that all the Jews in this and other Western countries are wilfully bent on destroying their respective host countries. It seems that it is principally their leaders, the master minds, who are reaching for complete power—to be had, only, if the rugged white race can be subjugated. For the most part, the Jewish masses seem to have been enlisted only in a step-by-step progressive destruction of our traditions, interests and rights, as they so often have been used by the rabbis and rabble rousers and Jewish financial kings throughout known history.

How many rank and file Jews foresee that immigration and the destruction of racial segregation and the imposition of "Fair Employment Practices Commissions" in many of our states and cities—all under Jewish pressure and demands—will lead to fur-

ther denial of rights to the Whites and the eventual outbreeding and destruction of the white race, is a matter of conjecture. Their understanding of the race problem, the uniformity of their reaction to political and social situations never cease to amaze this writer, who has observed them first hand, both in wartime Intelligence duties and in their own communities.

Whatever theories it offers gullible people, Communism in practice turns out to be the domination of the Whites by racial and social minorities under Jewish direction leading to the liquidation of Christianity and the "leadership class", the producers and defenders, of our race. Those who support the destructive measures against us contribute to our disintegration, whatever their motives may be.

Frankfurter, the Boss

The son of an Austrian revolutionary, brought to America at age 12, Felix Frankfurter proved to be the leading master mind behind the revolution in this innocent, naive republic.

It long has been known that, while a professor at Harvard Law school, he indoctrinated hundreds of young Americans, Jews and non-Jews, with Marxism, and later succeeded in planting "hundreds of happy hot dogs" in key government positions. The late General Hugh Johnson, who for a time was one of the New Deal appointees closest to President Franklin D. Roosevelt, resigning in alarm at the trend of the government, revealed the Frankfurter strategy and exposed much of his already-powerful net, in a series of four articles in Red Book magazine in 1938.

After Frankfurter had built his net of friends and former students, it was easy enough for him to appear pro-American, while his agents spread confusion throughout the government, advancing government ownership and controls, throwing China to the Communists, Poland, the Baltic states, East Germany, part of Austria, part of Manchuria, half of Korea to the Communists, preventing shipment of arms to South Korea and blocking efforts to strengthen West Germany as a desperately needed ally.

The convicted communist, Alger Hiss, and his good friend, Dean Acheson, are both favorites of Frankfurter, who disgraced the Supreme Court by stepping down to testify for Hiss.

Many papers, including some Jewish, have shown the influence of Frankfurter over the New Deal. Frank C. Waldrop reported the following incident in his column in the Washington Times-Herald, June 5, 1950:

In January, 1933, just before the first inauguration of Franklin D. Roosevelt, Dr. J. B. Matthews, then a Communist-fronter (but in recent years one of the most capable advisers of the House anti-Communist Committee) was circulating a petition urging recognition of Soviet Russia. When Matthews sent someone to get the signature of Felix Frankfurter, the then professor at Harvard Law School sent back word to stop circulating the petition,

that he, Frankfurter, "had the President-elect in his vest pocket and could guarantee recognition."

Note that this was a Communist petition and that it was Prof. Frankfurter who had the power, without so much as asking Moscow, to stop the circulation of the petition, when he himself had accomplished the Communist objective by other methods. Frankfurter was one of the founders of the American Civil Liberties Union, defender of Communists in the courts, and became an active Zionist office holder and committeeman as early as 1917.

In the early days of his career, before he had built a machine to do the work for him. Frankfurter was openly Communistic. He led a rabble in defense of Sacco and Vanzetti, Reds eventually executed. He was attorney for the Russian-American Industrial Corporation which was set up to organize and finance the textile industry in Russia after the 1917 Bolshevik victory. Sidney Hillman and other notorious Reds were among the organizers of the corporation, whose purpose was not to make a profit but to help the new Communist government stabilize its economy till it could take over the textile industry.

After investigating a Communist-inspired labor riot and counter-action by police in Bisbee, Ariz., Frankfurter wrote a report to President Wilson so biased that ex-President Theodore Roosevelt, in a personal letter to the young revolutionary, accused him of taking "on behalf of the administration an attitude which seems to be fundamentally that of Trotsky and the other Bolshevik leaders in Russia; an attitude which may be fraught with mischief to this country . . . Your report is as thoroughly misleading a document as could be written on the subject . . . you are engaged in excusing men precisely like the Bolsheviks in Russia, who are murderers and the encouragers of murder . . ."

Frankfurter today is acknowledged by friend and foe alike to be the master of the U. S. State Department, using notably Dean Acheson and Phillip Jessup* to shape American policy to the interests of the world revolution, stripping us of allies, preventing adoption of a forthright program such as aid to the anti-Communist underground of the Soviet dominated countries.

Frankfurter is quoted as having said to a small group of friends last year, "The real rulers of a nation are undiscoverable."

Representative Jenkins of Ohio seriously questioned (in a speech on the House floor, Aug. 30) whether the President

**While America's tax money, through the Marshall Plan and now "Point Four—to develop backward areas all over the world" supposedly are to help the colonial areas and small nations resist Communism, Jessup, long-time Communist Party liner, showed his disloyalty in a statement quoted by the Associated Press from Pakistan, Feb. 28: "Indochina is progressing toward wiping out the last ties of colonialism . . . Full independence of Vietnam will not be assured until French troops are withdrawn." French troops are, of course, the only major force preventing Communist "independence" rebels from capturing Vietnam. Jessup, a character witness for Alger Hiss, obviously is using U. S. tax money to aid the Reds in the "backward areas".*

actually is "strong enough to rid himself and the country of Dean Acheson and his tribe".

Alger Hiss, convicted of having sworn falsely in denying that he had given classified documents to a Communist agent, admitted to a Congressional committee that it was Frankfurter who got him into a high government office. After Hiss' conviction, Acheson reaffirmed his faith in Hiss. Acheson follows the same policies as those approved by Hiss, the Communist. How then can Acheson be a loyal American?

Acheson is in almost daily contact with Frankfurter, taking walks with him or receiving telephone calls from him. Official Washington recognizes both Hiss and Acheson as agents of the Frankfurter policies. How then can Frankfurter be anything but a Communist?

Among others now known to have been Communists, indoctrinated by Frankfurter at Harvard Law school and later placed in key government positions, are Lee Pressman, John Abt and Nathan Witt. Max Lowenthal, close associate of Niles and Truman, recently uncovered by the House Committee on Un-American Activities as a highly influential Communist Party-liner, also is a Frankfurter underling. (Lowenthal must have had inside information before the stock market crash in 1929—which prepared the situation for the advent of a Red New Deal—for while Americans were going bankrupt, he made millions in a few days, selling short.)

As Assistant Secretary of State during the war, Acheson, Hiss and their companions, Service, Lattimore and others later identified in the Amerasia spy case, advanced the Moscow line that the Chinese Reds were only agrarian reformers, not Communists. Acheson continued to frustrate American efforts to help Nationalist China and now insists that Chiang's last base of operations, Formosa, is of no strategic value; that we should not bother to defend it. (MacArthur, America's foremost military strategist, holds that if we let Formosa fall we will find the Pacific coast threatened.)

Frankfurter Agents Sabotage U. S.

Recently Senator Joseph McCarthy submitted to the President the sworn statements of four persons to the effect that they—with four others—were employed in Acheson's department for six months, during 1946, destroying all evidence of Communist sympathies in the loyalty files on scores of State Department employees.

It was the Acheson-Hiss clique who engineered Roosevelt's give-away program at Yalta, which built the Soviet power so rapidly. It was the same clique who induced Mr. Truman at Potsdam to permit Stalin to divide Korea at the 38th parallel, and the same clique which consistently prevented America from either getting entirely out of Asia or re-arming South Koreans to defend themselves. Acheson's excuse was that to rearm the South Koreans might inspire them to attack the North Korean Communists. Why did he not want the South Koreans and the Nationalist Chinese to attack the Communists?

A few months ago pressure forced Acheson to make a show of building up the defenses of Western Europe, even West Germany. He launched the North Atlantic Pact, but nothing has come of it. We find now that after a year, he has done little more than launch it on paper.

All Mr. Acheson has had to do to help the Soviets was to keep America doing nothing. This he has done ably. As Frankfurter's executive, he has been supreme. No man since the late President Roosevelt has so elaborately sabotaged this republic.

It is late now. If we start re-arming West Germany—which we must attempt—the Soviet juggernaut may roll across to the Channel. Only an honest and astute Secretary of State could save West Germany now for a U. S. ally.

Frankfurter's spokesman has had an excuse ready in all cases; but the fact remains that his policies have helped the enemy and frustrated America. He and Frankfurter, like their associate Alger Hiss, are Communists. What other conclusion is left to us? Till the Congress and the people wake up to the fact that these men and many of this group are Communists, we will continue to suffer losses and international disgrace.

The Frankfurter net reaches not only into the State Department. From many signs, we suspect its presence where we can not be sure, short of a Congressional airing. A Jewish newspaper boasts of the accomplishments of the Jew, Marx Leva, who "ranks third in the Department of Defense" but who is given "credit", as "a near-genius", for having worked out the plans for unification of the armed services, "conceived the idea of the Berlin airlift" and is now "up to his brilliant head in the Korean crisis".* Leva is another Harvard Law School graduate—another underling of the Frankfurter school. And we see the work of his "genius": his "unification" program split the Army and Navy into three antagonized camps. His Berlin airlift was an eternal disgrace to this nation, a cowardly compromising course. We may as well have tried to show Stalin how long Uncle Sam could stand on his head, as someone said.

What damage Leva has done to us in Korea was not specifically revealed by the Jewish paper. Another high Jewish official, however, Maj. Gen. Lyman L. Lemnitzer, was put in charge of the Office of Foreign Military Assistance, responsible for delivery of arms voted by Congress for Korea and other friendly nations. In that capacity Lemnitzer refused or failed to ship to South Korea the arms for which Congress had appropriated funds. A dispatch in the Los Angeles Examiner July 11 stated:



Lemnitzer

"Shocking secret testimony that the State Department defied Congress and blocked adequate military aid to Korea

**National Jewish Post*, July 28, 1950, p. 11.

remained under triple seal and locked in a Senate safe today, despite congressional and public demands for exposure. The testimony left members of the Senate appropriations committee horrified and angry. A number wanted to take the entire case to the Senate floor. Others held that the testimony was too damaging . . . They wanted the record destroyed."

Why was it too damaging? Who were the traitors to be protected? Newsweek, July 10, gave us part of the secret:

"(Senator) Ferguson demanded to know how much of the \$10,230,000 provided for Korea in the MAP authorization of July, 1949, and the appropriation of the following October had been spent and how much material had been delivered. Looking as though he'd rather be facing a Russian tank with a can opener, Lemnitzer answered that only a small amount of signal equipment had actually been sent. How much? prodded Ferguson. Very little, Lemnitzer replied. How much? Ferguson insisted. Well, not more than several hundred dollars' worth, Lemnitzer said. Ferguson insisted and Lemnitzer finally put the sum at \$200.

"Ferguson was shocked . . . Republican Senator William F. Knowland of California . . . said he knew the Korean Republic had asked 'time and time again' for planes. He pointed out that our own military mission had recommended giving them some. Wasn't it true, he asked, that not a single fighter had been given to Korea?

"Yes," said Lemnitzer."

It is now being revealed in the press that the war material sent by Lemnitzer's office to fortify Iran against Soviet attack and thus preserve for us the oil of the Middle East, is almost entirely worthless junk.



Michael J. Lee

It was Michael J. Lee, identified Feb. 17 by Senator Malone of Nevada as originally Ephriam Zinoyi Liberman, who, appointed Chief of the Far Eastern Division of the Commerce Department, blocked shipment of military equipment earmarked for the Chinese Nationalists. Liberman, a Jew and friend of the Acheson pro-Soviet clique, arrived in the U. S. in 1932: was denied citizenship till June 9, 1941, so Communistic was his record..

In view of the formidable power exerted on the policies and institutions of the republic by Jewish interests and in view of the consistency of their revolutionary history, we can only witness with alarm the rapid rise of their tribal kinsmen to high positions in the Army and Air Force. Lieut. General Mark Clark, the son of a gentile Army officer and the Jewess, Rebecca Ezekiels, despite a questionable military record in Italy, was promoted in September, 1949, to command all the Army Field Forces. General Clark, during his command of the American occupation zone in

Austria, admitted hundreds of thousands of Marxist indoctrinated Jews to the American sector, an operation planned by the Zionist high command, which must have been concurred in by the Soviet Union, else the Jews would not have been allowed to pass out from behind the iron curtain. They were not running from any danger; they were virtually proteges of the government. On the other hand, all the hundreds of thousands of Christians, men, women and children, running for their lives from the MVD, were stopped at the U. S. flag and turned back to death or slave labor camps.

Can the public trust Mark Clark after his conniving in or condoning such a mass crime?

In the Air Forces, the ruthless Lieut. General Curtis Le May has been placed in command of our entire Strategic Air Arm, the most powerful striking force in the world.

It is only reasonable that we should be uneasy with these men of alien blood in such positions of power. In case of revolution will they help the Christians or will they help the Reds?

The Anti-Defamation League

The ramifications of this invisible machine are almost beyond the comprehension of the gentile mind.

Aside from the increasing volume of known operations performed by the ADL, we know a great deal of its hidden activities both from circumstantial evidence and from certain of its publications. Its bulletins advertise and promote such notorious Communist party liners as Carey McWilliams and Norman Corwin. I have a photostat of a 12-page confidential letter issued by the ADL to its principal contributors in 1945, and also a booklet *Fighting Anti-Semitism on the American Front*, 1947, picturing operations which far exceed those of the Communist party proper and with access to facilities which the Communist party as such cannot command. While all other Zionist and Communist organizations, including those known to work closely with the Anti-Defamation League, promote both racial and economic Marxism, the ADL, for the most part, confines itself to the racial program, which is the backbone of the world revolution.

Broadly speaking its activities* can be divided into four major operations:

1. It conducts a propaganda program which is essentially a duplicate of that of the Communist Civil Rights Congress and the official Zionist body, the American Jewish Congress. In fact, the biggest single branch of the ADL is its Civil Rights Department, championing all the vicious measures which inflame the minority races against us and take from us such priceless rights as the right to hire persons of our own kind without

**I have analyzed them at length in the Anti-Defamation League and Its Use in the World Communist Offensive, 1947, and FEPC and the Minority Machine, 1950.*

asking an FEPC commission. It provides free motion picture films for public schools, churches and other bodies, advancing the idea that the white people must not separate themselves from colored races. These films, including *Sing a Song of Friendship* and *Boundary Lines*, at first glance appear innocent and Christian, but in fact they are having the most devastating effect on the American populace, making the American forget the importance of preserving his own family and race, making those of our leaders who see the trick, afraid perhaps to speak up, lest they be denounced as bigots by their own deluded people. The Communists support this ADL work, and when Congressman John Rankin (in 1949) introduced a resolution in Congress to make membership in the ADL illegal, the Communist Civil Rights Congress in Los Angeles called a meeting to defend the ADL.

The ADL boasts that it has 10,000 ministers using its material. Mr. J. Edgar Hoover has estimated that some such number of ministers are Communists or aiding Communism (principally in the Judaized Federal Council of Churches).

ADL films are in almost every city school system in the industrial states anesthetizing American children to the dangers of racial encroachment, shaming any who try to warn them that Communism aims to destroy Whites.

The Communist Party makes its paramount undertaking the subjugation of the white race, under various disguises and pretexts. In a statement to the Jewish people on page 8 of the June, 1950, issue of the official Communist monthly, "Jewish Life," a party-line spokesman stated:

"Our job as Jewish Communists is to take the lead in educating the Jewish masses on the meaning of white chauvinism and to enroll the Jewish community in an all-out fight against chauvinism. This is paramount in our work in the struggle for Negro rights. This is vital to the struggle of the Jewish people for their own security and future."

The Anti-Defamation League is doing precisely the same thing—stirring Negroes and Jews to hatred of Whites, while destroying restrictive covenants and imposing suppressive measures, such as FEPC, on the white race. The ADL's propaganda for tolerance makes millions of Americans unwilling to see that the Communist revolution is Jewish.

Behind the "Tolerance" Curtain

While asking us for religious tolerance (and hardly any American objects to a Jew's religion, his worship of God), the ADL nevertheless inspired the film, *Best Years of Our Lives*, in which a young fellow cast to look like a hero knocked down another American because the latter invited him to join a strictly Christian veterans organization. (The threat to Christianity was so obvious the film had to be altered.)

While attacking "group prejudice," the ADL's underling, Philip Perlman, appointed as Solicitor General, went before New Deal appointed federal judges and succeeded in destroying the legal standing of restrictive covenants, those islands of peace and culture in which some Anglo-Saxons have tried to preserve race and freedom. The attack on restrictive covenants was entirely a Jewish inspiration, backed by almost all of the 300-odd Jewish publications in this country.

Under the guise of advancing tolerance and world brotherhood, the ADL and associates actually are setting up the most intolerant reign, aimed at destroying rights of the dominant white race and gradually intimidating white leaders against daring to oppose the invading Communist-Zionist machine.

Such is the power of the ADL and associated groups that it was able to impose on the President and eventually on the Democratic party, in its 1948 convention, the full Civil Rights program, almost word for word as it was presented to about 100 Communist fronts at Detroit, April 27, 1946, by Communist agents. The man who put the prepared program on the President's desk was David K. Niles (born Neyhus) of Russian Jewish parents, featured in a Saturday Evening Post article Dec. 24, 1949, as "Mr. Truman's Mystery Man." Niles is the personal representative to the White House of Felix Frankfurter, the ADL and the Jewish bankers.



David K. Niles

With the enactment of the Civil Rights Fair Employment practices (FEPC) law in ten states all the ADL, CIO-PAC and Communist agents in the Old South need to do to keep the stream of Negroes coming into these industrial states, is tell them "Come on, the white man now has got to hire you." And once they arrive in the big cities they find themselves under a constant barrage of organizing and propagandizing to make them hate the whites and to vote as political captives for the candidates who offer the most extreme measures (James Roosevelt, Henry Wallace, Harry Truman.) You cannot separate this ADL function from the work of the Jew, Alexander Bittelman, who, as a member of the National Committee of the Communist Party directs all of the 87 Negro Communist fronts and all Jewish Communist activities.

The ADL, the Zionist and the Communist programs are inseparable. They are the same thing.

Meanwhile the Hebrew Immigrant Aid Society (HIAS) with branches all over the world, has sent a stream of racial "minorities" into our industrial cities for over half a century. HIAS is a Zionist agency, aiding also Communism, as we see.

There now are between 5,000,000 and 6,000,000 Jews and over 4,000,000 Negroes in the seven big industrial states which dominate the presidential elections. Without this balance of power vote Roosevelt with his Red program would not have won

in 1940 or 1944, and Truman would have lost in 1948 by at least 2,000,000 votes. (See samples of precinct voting in Jewish and Negro districts, in my booklet *Untold Story of State Medicine*).

It is with this invisible vote power, plus the huge propaganda power, plus its terrorist whip, its smear power, in its vest pocket that the ADL stands over the presidential convention halls, where it moves and mates and slays more or less at will, influencing both gentile political parties to nominate such "liberals" as Truman, Dewey, Warren—all ardent advocates of FEPC, Socialized Medicine and socialized housing. (Earl Warren as Governor of California, took the active lead in a battle in the Board of Regents of the state university in 1950 and succeeded in emasculating the loyalty oath requirement. To support him, he appointed Jesse Steinhart to the board. Steinhart is a noted revolutionary, a national commissioner of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith. Warren was guest speaker at the ADL's 1948 convention.)

Maligns Anti-Communists

2. The ADL builds up "liberal" candidates, those tolerant toward Communists and Zionists, to great reputations in preparation for political office. Among its proteges are Dewey, Warren, Harold Stassen (who often used the old Chicago ADL headquarters as his own, when visiting that city), Truman, the Roosevelt sons, Chester Bowles and a motley horde of lesser New Dealers. General Eisenhower was put into his job as figurehead of Columbia University by a group of internationalists of which Thomas J. Watson, head of the International Business Machines Corp., was the principle gentile with the ADL and the Jewish dominated (by its head, Jack Kroll) CIO-Political Action Committee pulling the strings, while the League's Walter Winchell for months boosted the Eisenhower candidacy over a radio network. Eisenhower knows little about the rules by which citizens in a republic wish to play; he is a tool in the hands of the Zionists, and has called for a world government backed by invincible police power—the same thing the Communists demand, a world dictatorship.*

While the ADL promotes its chosen candidates, it pours a stream of money and smear propaganda into an election against a chosen enemy. It was the ADL's Arthur J. Goldsmith who worked with two gentiles in Montana in 1946 to defeat the honorable Senator Burton K. Wheeler by the filthiest campaign of falsehoods. Wheeler had mortally offended the League in 1941 by opposing the Jewish program to take America into the war.

It was the same ADL official, Goldsmith, who poured funds into West Virginia in 1948, helping defeat the courageous American, Senator Chapman Revercomb, who had offended the League by exposing, in the Revercomb Report, the stench of Jewish immigration, legal and illicit, into the United States.

**Eisenhower in 1947 authorized the Communist government of Poland to establish a "Chair of Polish Studies" in Columbia University. It is pure Communist propaganda, but nation-wide protests and the protest-resignation of Dr. Arthur P. Coleman from Eisenhower's staff have not succeeded in moving the political playboy to close the "chair." It was to Leonard V. Finder, head of the Eastern Area of the ADL that Eisenhower sent his letter withdrawing from the 1948 presidential campaign.*

It is the same ADL influence which now is pouring funds and smear into Nevada against another courageous American, Senator Pat McCarran, who has offended the Zionists by trying to correct some of the evils of immigration.

The ADL with its associate, the CIO-PAC, has driven scores of good men out of public life by organized campaigns of character assassination. Character assassination is one of the great weapons of the Communists.* Spokesmen for the American Council for Judaism have stated that Zionist agents pressured candidates in every important campaign in the last two elections, demanding commitments to support the Zionist program. Senators who fear the ADL has "something on them" dare not offend it.

The ADL now is grooming Governor Earl Warren for 1952, actually supporting him in the election against the League's beloved James Roosevelt, not because the ADL prefers Warren, but because Warren will do, and the all important thing is to keep some such American as Taft, Bricker, MacArthur, Wherry or Mundt from getting the Republican nomination in 1952. If the ADL can win a great victory for Warren in California (and a great Warren majority now is a certainty against the weakling Roosevelt) the ADL may be able to keep a real American from the Republican nomination—and having plenty of underlings on the Democratic ticket, the mighty revolutionary machine once more expects to win, whichever candidate is elected. If a fighting American can get either nomination in 1952 he can overwhelm the minority vote.

The Jewish Secret Police

3. A third phase of ADL operations is the maintenance of a nation-wide investigative agency. By its own statement it has 2000 key men in 1200 cities. From many sources we now know that this staff of GPU agents spies on the private lives and the businesses of scores of thousands of Americans. Congressman Clare Hoffman estimated in 1947 that the ADL had a list of some 75,000 names, including his own, and without doubt such men as former

**Communist aiding individuals and groups currently are circulating a leaflet labeled "The American Legion's Exposure of Hate Groups—Extension of Remarks of Hon. Sidney R. Yates of Illinois in the House of Representatives." This leaflet shows the lengths to which the Reds will go to misrepresent and malign Americans whose only offense is that of combatting Communism. The pamphlet begins with an excellent resolution by the National American Legion against "fascistic and communistic totalitarianism." But onto this official Legion resolution, one Elliodor Libonati, a notorious leftwinger of Chicago, added his own private statement, maligning a score or more of anti-Communist leaders (including this writer). (Significantly, Libonati condemned not a single Communist or pro-Communist.)*

Libonati with the help of a leftwing clique, principally under the guidance of a Jew close to the Anti-Defamation League, infiltrated and became chairman of the Americanism Commission of the Illinois Department of the Legion. To his smear list, he signed his name and added his title. He thus abused his title, for no Legion Department or Post ever indorsed his statement. Leftwing Congressman Yates then entered the smear statement into the Congressional Record, and someone had it published in pamphlet form in such a manner as to make it appear that the excellent official Legion resolution and the Libonati smear statement are all one and the same thing.

This pamphlet apparently has made some unsuspecting Americans believe that the American Legion has condemned those anti-Communist leaders named therein.

President Hoover, J. Edgar Hoover, Douglas MacArthur, Senator Robert Taft, classified variously as reactionaries, fascists, bigots, Nazis, anti-Semites, hate-mongers.

There is little doubt that this list is also the list referred to by the Soviets and American Jewish newspapers as the Jewish Black Book (of names of gentiles to be liquidated, if and when the Reds are sufficiently entrenched in Washington to resort to outright violence.) The scientist, Albert Einstein, is honorary chairman of the Jewish Black Book Committee (as announced in the West Coast Communist daily, People's World.)

When I sued the ADL for libel it denied my charges that it maintains such a private espionage ring, but its denial confirmed my charges:

"Deny that the 'League maintains a large number of investigators who gather information on any individual marked for surveillance or public disgrace.' The facts are: (1) The League has never had on its payrolls more than a dozen investigators throughout the nation; (2) That, when any significant deed of prejudice against a religious or racial group is brought to the attention of the League, it is one of its functions to expose such deeds and to counteract it. Such information has been volunteered by thousands of Americans of all faiths. In the course of its business the League naturally maintains national and regional files . . ." The ADL declared its records were not secret but were open to many organizations and were used by the FBI and Military and Naval Intelligence, but the fact is only such files as the ADL may decide to let these agencies see are open to them.

This gigantic private GPU or gestapo is the heart of the terrorist revolution in America.

4. The fourth phase of ADL is that of censorship, including character-defamation to suppress criticism. We have touched on the character assassination earlier in this chapter.

By use of information gathered by its spies, or by distorting that information, or by invention or by the mere threat of a malicious campaign or some hidden viciousness, the ADL is able to keep the newspapers, magazines and book publishers and Congress from effectively exposing it. I have done some little investigating among editors and publishers and have not talked with one who has not been called on by the ADL. In fact, in the confidential letter above cited the ADL stated that thousands of editors had been made aware of its wishes.

That is why you may never have seen the name of the Anti-Defamation League in print. That is why no radio commentator dares mention it over radio unfavorably; he would not be given a second chance.* A number of commentators, all anti-Communist, have been driven off radio stations or networks by ADL organized campaigns. I have tried to get some of these commentators to sue but the ADL operates in such secrecy that it is often difficult to prove its guilt, even though Jewish newspapers not infrequently report its activities.

*I have a copy of a telegram in which Abe Schechter, Jewish censor for Mutual Broadcasting Co., refused to let Upton Close so much as mention the name of the Yiddish speaking Communist group, the Morning Freiheit Association.

This mighty machine promotes Communism and Zionism, protects the Frankfurter Communist-Zionist net inside the government, subverts our children, dominates much of moviedom; but so effective has become its terrorist power that it can keep its own name from being generally known.

This machine works in several ways to protect the Frankfurter program. When the publisher of a famous weekly began a series of editorials criticizing Frankfurter and his policies (though with no suggestion of his racial identity) three Jews organized and directed a two weeks campaign of harassment against the publisher and his advertisers. One advertiser received approximately 300 telephone calls. Some were called on in person by terrorists. All demanded that they quit advertising in the periodical. The publisher learned the identity of the three Jews but it made no difference; over half of his advertising was from Jewish firms. He had to quit defending his country against the Frankfurter Marxist machine or go bankrupt.

To Break Gentile Defenses

After the Chicago Tribune ran its now famous article May 29, 1950, in which an unidentified State Department official labeled the Frankfurter-Morgenthau-Lehman alliance "the secret government of the United States" those gifted hate-mongers, the Jewish newspapers, launched such an avalanche of invective against the "fascist" and "bigoted" Tribune that a Jewish advertiser may well have been afraid for fellow Jews to see his ad appear in it thereafter.

Meanwhile (as reported in the Jewish press from time to time for over two months thereafter), the Anti-Defamation League, with its associate or underling, the Zionist American Jewish Congress, met with the Tribune editor in a series of conferences, resulting in a letter from the Tribune to the Anti-Defamation League assuring the Jews that the Tribune had no intention of stirring anti-Semitism by the article. It had not so much as hinted that Frankfurter, Lehman and Morgenthau were Jews. Still it must apologize to the Jewish terrorists for unfavorably mentioning the name of Felix Frankfurter and Herbert Lehman.

What will the Tribune do? It must have advertising to survive and carry news to its millions of readers. Will the great Tribune, the epitome of integrity in journalism, have to quit reporting to the people the revolutionary activities of Frankfurter, who planted the known Communists, Hiss, Lee Pressman and John Abt in the government?

The ADL is doing this sort of thing throughout the country. Its censorship stands like a wall behind which Frankfurter and his Marxist appointees carry on their work of destruction.

Keeping Senators and Congressmen from impeaching Frankfurter and Acheson, or from so much as mentioning Frankfurter, are the two loud voices of defamation, Drew Pearson and Walter Winchell. Washington long has recognized them as voices of the League—where there is a character defamation job to do. To be effective these men must appear generally anti-Communist. Their job is hatchet work.



Drew Pearson

For instance, when the late Secretary of Defense James Forrestal, alarmed at the threat of revolution and the progress of Soviet weapons, opposed the threat of a rising young Marxist

Israel across American supply lines to the oil of the Middle East and began planning auxiliaries to city police as a defense against



Walter Winchell

sabotage, Pearson and Winchell went to work on him with ridicule and misrepresentations. The sensitive Forrestall could not stand six months of the harassment.

As soon as Secretary of Defense Johnson began to stiffen against the policies of Frankfurter's Acheson, Pearson began attacking Johnson and defending Acheson, even his desire to recognize Red China. Under protection of this ADL smear whip,

the Frankfurter-Acheson-Hiss forces (aided by Averill Harriman) engineered the Yalta-Teheran-Potsdam sell-outs, and have all but stripped us of Allies and potential allies; while the Frankfurter-Neyhus axis has promoted Marxism from the President's desk year after year.

It may be too late to stop the avalanche of Marxism. Even if we are able to destroy the Anti-Defamation League and deport or restrain its leaders, we now face the fact that the big Jewish communities are organized like nothing ever before in history, and they have been trained by the Anti-Defamation League. We have the League's own statements as to its function in tying the various Jewish communities and organizations together in "educational" activities. A single paragraph is enough:

"The fight against anti-Semitism is intensified by 18 regional offices, trained community consultants, 2000 key men in 1200 American Jewish communities, as well as lodge (B'nai B'rith) and chapter members. Our two defense agencies (the ADL and the American Jewish Committee) provide daily service to Jewish, Christian and non-sectarian local organizations in every state in the Union. National projects are adapted and reinterpreted for local use . . . Our agencies are especially equipped through their Community Service Departments to meet the needs of Jewish communities which have central organization for community relations activities. Literature, posters, radio programs, motion picture guides, investigate information and special projects are furnished to these organizations for use, distribution or implementation within the cities where such organizations now exist."

The League supports this staggering program with \$6,000,000 a year out of the United Jewish Welfare Fund*. In addition, the multitude of local Jewish community activities inspired and directed by the League are, in whole or in part, locally financed. In addition, the League benefits by "slanted" entertainment programs and the willing cooperation of left wing commentators to the extent of millions each year (\$4,000,000 in 1945, according to the Jewish Year Book).

In promoting Communist revolutions the Jewish strategists always have made great use of labor unions. It is therefore not a little disturbing to find that the Anti-Defamation League has established its influence over both the big unions in America, the CIO and the AFL. The CIO has been dominated substantially by Communist-catering Jews from its inception. John L. Lewis could not control them and got out of the CIO. While the founder of the AFL was the canny, strike-promoting Jew, Samuel Gompers, this big craft union became otherwise almost independent of Jewish leaders till F. D. Roosevelt became President.

*This Fund finances subversion throughout the world. The National Jewish Post, Aug. 25, stated that less than half of the annual take of approximately \$150,000,000, goes to Israel.

Jewish influence in and over the CIO and AFL now is so great that in January, 1950, when the American Legion and some 60 other big organizations met in New York to form a nation-wide Americanism Committee, Benjamin R. Epstein, national director of the ADL, telephoned Legion Commander Craig that if Craig allowed a certain delegate (the eminent Merwin K. Hart) to be seated in the convention, he, Epstein, would withdraw not only the ADL but also the CIO and the AFL from the convention. It would have been good riddance of course—but the point is, Epstein probably had that much power over the two great revolutionary labor unions. The CIO and AFL have ousted a handful of the most conspicuous Communists, but have not changed their "line" in the slightest degree. Under the influence of the Communist-aiding ADL, these unions constitute an appalling threat to the Republic.

ADL'S Forster Called Red Spy

So far we have considered the ADL-Frankfurter machine as pro-Moscow. We must be prepared for it to make a generally convincing appearance of being anti-Moscow, as war approaches. It glorifies freedom, tolerance and "democracy," and now that many Jews have been officially identified as Communist spies, it is repudiating those Jews.

We must not permit ourselves to be hoodwinked. We must bear in mind that it was Frankfurter and associates who induced Roosevelt to recognize the USSR and the Frankfurter-ADL Zionist machine which induced both Presidents to build the USSR to its present formidable power, while sabotaging our likeliest allies. It is probable when it is foreseen that America will crush the Red Army and win a war against the USSR, that the ADL-Frankfurter machine will appear most violent against the Soviets, denouncing them as anti-Semitic. One purpose will be to win sympathy here while softening the peace for Red Jews in Russia.

We must remember that an ADL regional representative said to the Santa Ana (Calif.) B'nai B'rith, in the synagogue, Feb. 1, 1950:

*"... the FBI is pressuring us right now to get us to keep files on Communists, including Jewish Communists . . . That is not our business. We want no part of this witch-hunting."**

We must remember that the author of the ADL's *A Measure of Freedom*, latest "black book" of smear against American anti-Communist leaders was prepared by a man said to be a Communist spy. The man goes by the name of Arnold Forster; he is head of the Civil Rights Committee, the big wing of the League. Joseph Kamp, one of the best informed investigators in Washington, told Congress:

*"If you can get President Truman to let you look at the FBI files, you will discover that 'Forster's' right name is Fastenberg, and that he was a member of the Communist spy ring."***

Forster takes orders from the League's national chairman, Meier Steinbrink, a justice of the New York Supreme Court. Jus-

**I have a sworn statement of this announcement, corroborated by a second witness, both witnesses gentiles.*

***Congressional Record, June, 1950; statement also published in Kamp's latest booklet, *It Isn't Safe to be an American*, (Constitution Educational League, 342 Madison Ave., New York 17.)*

tice Steinbrink is on intimate terms with Justice Frankfurter of the U. S. Supreme Court.

We have been digging down to find Communists; those below are only the party members, the gangsters. We must look up to find the really big ones, those who would not stoop to join the party, but who create its policies. Frankfurter, Steinbrink, Lehman, Morgenthau and their cohorts—these are the real Communists in America.

They are the Zionist power behind Communism. The Zionists aim to dominate the West; the Communists the East, both producing the same revolution, both promoting the same world government, police backed—a world dictatorship. And what do they care whether America or Russia wins a third war? The Zionist Communists can and do indorse UN action in Korea and the Jewish newspapers across the land echo the indorsement, at the behest of the big Zionists. Israel started the indorsement, but gave only lip service, refusing to send a single soldier or gun. For this war is to be fought by gentile armies, destroying each other. And if America can be spread out and bled out all over the world, our armies bogged down in a pointless and endless war in China, all under a United Nations flag, it will perhaps be easy for the secret government to retain the world army and world flag above the smoking remnants of America and Russia.

Meanwhile, we must court Asiatics, and as the desperate need for allies grows, the Anti-Defamation League with its mighty lobby will open our gates step by step to Asiatic immigration. A bill already has been introduced by a friend of the ADL to give citizenship to all Asiatics now inside our borders, and this news was flashed throughout Asia as a propaganda measure. We do not need to resort to immigration in courting allies, but the League will see that such is the device used. I think if we win a third world war we will be induced to confer citizenship on those countless millions of Asiatics who will have fought against Russia. They will flood our already darkening cities, and from that point on, there will be no stopping place. In 30 years our cities will be islands of swarming Orientals, our living standards will be little above the Asiatic level; big Jews will herd little Jews and little Jews will herd non-Jews.

We will be thus destroyed many times faster than ancient Jewish strategists destroyed the great Roman civilization; we will be destroyed as swiftly as the Bolshevik Jews destroyed Russia.

Controls over the people, in case of war, will provide perhaps the decisive step into this maelstrom. The Zionist-Communist forces, the Frankfurter-Lehman-ADL cult, with full access to the President and the radio networks, will make opponents appear to be disrupting "the war effort." Taxation will begin its work of confiscation. Many Americans will begin to wake up and protest. And presently the slave labor camps will spring up throughout the land that was tolerant of all races, creeds and colors.

The only way to stop the avalanche is to break up the Zionist secret government—the Anti-Defamation League, the Amer-

ican Jewish Congress, and related groups—along with the Communist party.

CHAPTER FIVE

STRATEGY AND TACTICS

This discussion is based on the presumption that the reader is familiar with the material in preceding chapters.

How Will the Revolution Strike?

Civilian Defense Agencies may be called on for much more than prevention of sabotage. They may have to put down a violent revolution, or may find their country taken gradually under the power of "the secret government of the United States" by the use of wartime controls supported by local terrorist action. It may be difficult to determine the line between legitimate governmental aims and revolutionary action by infiltrators, under orders from Frankfurter and the ADL.

In case of war Washington may be bombed off the map or the President may be more completely captured by the secret government which seems almost to hold him a hypnotized political prisoner already. In either event it will be incumbent on governors, mayors, and police, with civilian auxiliaries to defend freedom and their local areas against revolutionary action, and to help free the President—or impeach him.

A few months ago I had reason to believe that the Communist-Zionist combine inside our borders planned violent seizure of power within two years. The method would not be new: a score or a hundred of the nation's leading anti-Communists, including perhaps some governors, senators, generals and influential commentators, would be killed in a single night. The revolutionaries would tell the President they had saved him and the nation from a fascist plot to establish a military dictatorship; they would declare an emergency in the name of the President, take over the radio networks, and put on an endless barrage of propaganda to make the public believe they had saved the President and "democracy" from the non-existent plot.

Talk of such violence in peaceful America seems far fetched to the uninformed; but the internal enemy thinks constantly in such terms. He is trained in, and fully expects to use these methods.

In case of such violent seizure, who will defend the people? The destruction of famous leaders would serve to paralyze many others with fear, that great Jewish weapon. It would be up to Governors to raise civilian armies and appeal to Army, Air Force and Naval units for support. Governors might have to seize radio broadcast stations in their respective states, from the usurping dictatorship.

We may be sure that the more subtle technique of revolution—that of infiltrating bureaus and gradually tightening power on the people—will be accelerated if the President imposes full wartime controls. Let me illustrate how the bureaus may be used: Before the OPA was terminated after the last war, a group of Marxist zealots in Los Angeles became so arrogant as to arm

themselves with pistols, arrest and roughly handle a filling station operator who had violated some OPA rule. They had no authority to usurp police power; they performed the revolutionary coup no doubt hoping to establish a precedent in which the OPA might raise itself to a status above the courts and Congress. Though they did not succeed, they were never punished.

In a long war, with full powers of dictatorship over business, prices, wages and labor, the infiltrators will go much further. And next time, when local citizens and newspapers try to protest, the patriots may expect to be surrounded by mass goons, inspired by the Anti-Defamation League, their tactics designed to suppress criticism and retain permanent power for the Frankfurter-ADL cult and "democracy".

Many leading citizens, including Capt. Eddy Rickenbacker, believe that we will have to fight a civil war within the next few years to take back our freedom.

Governors, mayors, police, civilian defense forces must be on guard and prepared to meet such a situation. They must be so well informed that they will not be intimidated when called fascists and accused of action "against the government" and "against democracy."

We will need strong and informed state governors in the coming internal crisis. If the Russian provinces had had strong leadership they might have defeated the Communist armies and secret police in the Bolshevik revolution.

Undoubtedly the late Secretary of Defense James Forrestal foresaw the need for strong state and local independent action to prevent revolution, and P. A. del Valle, illustrious Marine Corps Lieutenant General (retired) has urged local independent organization.*

Shall We Evacuate the Fifth Columns?

Communism is international. No doubt such backers as Frankfurter in America help shape policy which seems to come from Moscow. Never in history has a nation been host to such a rich, highly organized and influential fifth column as in America today. With Zionism, from which Communism is inseparable, it is the one great asset of world revolution outside the Soviet Union. If we win a war against the USSR, the power and trickery of this fifth column will be needed by the internationalists to soften the peace especially toward the Jewish Communists in Russia, and to re-establish there in a somewhat changed form what the Reds fondly call "democracy." It does not matter to the internationalists whether Russia or the United States wins, if they themselves can maintain power over the winner.

The world revolutionaries would not dare permit Red bombers or submarines to risk destroying the 3,000,000 to 4,000,000 Jews in New York City. That community houses much of the riches of the international bankers, who constitute much of the directing force behind the gangster machines of revolution. New York houses 300,000 to 400,000 followers of the official Communist daily, The

**Lieut. Gen. del Valle's article first appeared in part, in Williams Intelligence Summary, July, 1950, and later as a pamphlet under the title America, Drum to Battle Stations! available at the National Economic Council, Inc., Empire State Bldg., New York, N. Y.*

Morning Freiheit, and a like number of followers of David Dubinsky's Forward (representing the old Socialist Jewish Bund, which helped Paole-Zion conquer the Ukraine in the Bolshevik Revolution of 1917)—all Yiddish speaking Jews—plus untold thousands of their tribal kinsmen, likewise indoctrinated with Marxism. Communism would not want to risk destroying them.

Nor would it want to risk destroying Hollywood, where a multitude of rich sympathizers (now mouthing sentiments against Moscow) dominate much of the radio networks of the nation and much of the movie studios, two powerful vehicles for herding Americans into mass movements.

The surest guarantee against atomic bombing of New York and Los Angeles is to see that the fifth columnists—and I include such men as Louis B. Mayer, who hire and retain and protect such propagandists as Dore Schary — are kept in the heart of these cities. They should be interned, but within the vital areas.

The Soviet war machine might still seal up our ports to make the Navy homeless, but would be most hesitant to bomb the cities themselves. If a hundred thousand leading revolutionaries were interned in the open areas between San Pedro (the harbor for Los Angeles) and the sprawling aircraft factories which constitute one of the most tempting targets in America,** it would be impossible for the Soviets to seal up San Pedro harbor or strike the aircraft industry with atomic weapons without risking annihilation of the internees.

Round up the potential spies, saboteurs and terrorists, but intern them in the vital areas for subsequent deportation.

Is There a Final Solution?

Rarely in history has a Jewish revolution been stopped before it wrought widespread destruction. The only successful instances are those in which the principal trouble-makers were strictly segregated. (If exiled, they and fellow Jews set about organizing the world against the non-submissive nation.)

It was Jewish inspiration which sent waves of Moors from Africa, invading the Iberian peninsula for 800 years. Jews even served as the financial agents for the Moors. Spain was torn with race strife till 1492, when King Ferdinand, after defeating the troops of the "minority machine" in Granada, drove out the Moors and most of the Jews.* It was too late so far as the masses of Spain were concerned; originally a fair people, speaking Celtic, their blood was largely supplanted, except in mountainous resistance areas, and among some proud families, by the less industrious Moors.

Augustus might have saved the vigorous Roman stock and prevented the eventual decay of Rome as its population became African—but for Jewish machinations.

**The Jews then set about organizing the nations of the world against Spain. The operation continues today, with Frankfurter using Acheson to isolate Spain, and the international bankers refusing to loan to their ancient enemy, except on terms with which Franco evidently dares not comply.*

***Rated by military officials as Russia's No. 2 target in U. S.*

The only solution to the Communist-Zionist revolution is to deport all the activists and any successors who become active. Deport all members of the Communist Party and all Zionists of influence, together with their principal proselytes; deport the Frankfurters and Lehmans, the Achesons and Hisses . . . Put them on a suitable island where they can be self-supporting and charge the Navy with keeping them there.

This may never be possible; it may be too late. But such is the price of survival, if we can accomplish it. History does not indicate any other solution except deterioration, violence, bloodshed and subversion and gradual disappearance of the Whites.

Simply to intern the revolutionaries in a safe comfortable resort for the duration, then turn them loose on a war-weary, bled out, financially exhausted America, still in the chains of wartime controls, would please them mightily. I heard a disciplined Zionist say as much, with a laugh of contempt, perhaps for our stupidity. Permanent planting on a suitable island is the only cure for the master minds of the revolution. "It's them or us" as the Communists are saying.

Restore Segregation; Stop Immigration

Restrictive covenants have been emasculated by the Judaized Supreme Court, but there is now a movement afoot to enact a Constitutional amendment for 'freedom of choice'—to re-state the right of any group to live in its own exclusive company; to guarantee any employer the right to hire whomever he pleases—even the Nordic the right to hire exclusively Nordics; and to guarantee restaurant and hotel owners the right to serve whomever they choose.

Such an amendment promises to win mass support. It would postpone the evils of racial infiltration and consequent moral degradation*. It would preserve Anglo-Saxon independence for a while longer.

Immigration should be stopped till the American people once more can control it.

How to Prevent War — Or Win It

If it is not too late the President still might well prevent a third world war by launching a full scale campaign of truthful propaganda to remind the distressed peoples in Soviet occupied Eastern Europe, in Red China and in Russia proper of the vicious character of the alien power over them. Military experts estimate that there are as many as 20,000,000 people in Russia proper who would welcome aid to fight the Stalin regime. Well informed sources say there are at least 3,000,000 in the anti-Communist underground of Czechoslovakia and adjoining states.

The Ukraine has never ceased to be counter-revolutionary—against the Red revolutionaries in the Kremlin.

Naturally, all these anti-Communists are branded as anti-Semites.

Yet the President in 1948 instructed U. S. agencies in Eastern Europe not to help the anti-Communist underground (specifically of the Ukraine), giving as

**For a shocking example of the degeneracy which comes of crowding Negroes and other "minority" races into a big industrial city, read Chicago Confidential, by Jack Lait and Lee Mortimer.*

his reason that they were "anti-Semitic"! Obviously the President is under the spell of Jews sympathetic to Moscow. And the one little smear-word, anti-Semitic, has kept him from aiding the forces which might well have destroyed the Kremlin. Because of that one little word Mr. Truman permits his country and his people to be drawn toward another world war.

By smuggling several million pocket-size radio receivers into Eastern Europe and Russia, together with portable printing presses and supplies, with an endless stream of handgrenades and small arms, and later bazookas and heavier weapons, the President probably could yet destroy the Kremlin without war, or failing that, at least facilitate victory.

The President and our military officers responsible for psychological warfare should enlist the services of Major General Holmston (now in the Argentine) and other former German leaders who know the techniques which succeeded in causing whole divisions of Russians to surrender in 1941 and 1942. The Soviets are using such experts in East Germany.

In the few months which perhaps remain to us in recruiting allies, Congress should force the administration to put all possible aid behind the two men in the entire world outside America who can be depended on to organize and lead great armies against Communism, Chiang Kai Shek and Francisco Franco. Perhaps the only way to save West Germany for a future ally at this late date, would be to move 50,000 to 75,000 of the foremost German scientists and military leaders, with their families, out of West Germany. We need the scientists in America; the military leaders could be trained and organized into cadres, in England or Spain, so that they could quickly be expanded into a mighty German army, or if the Soviets meanwhile overran Germany, these leaders could hold the sympathy of Germany for the West and inspire a powerful German underground force. If we took these steps Russia might not dare invade Western Europe or attack America.

If Congress or the Army should initiate this desperately needed move, it would be attacked by the ADL with all the venom of Pearson, Winchell and fellow smear bundists. But it would take not more than 15 or 20 Senators and Congressmen, going on the networks in relays for a week, to successfully expose the operations and traitorous designs of the ADL and its obstructionists. In a week of honest truth-telling by a score of Senators, forcing the networks to carry their messages, the ADL's face would be so red with exposed guilt and fear of justice, the public would be so aroused, that Congress then could seize ADL records, force the arrest of its principal conspirators and prevent the rise of a Communist dictatorship in our beloved republic.

Above all other considerations is the fact that no action is apt to come from the top. It is the people who must act. We must not look to elected officials. We must organize locally for defense of our communities and our families. Then use our organized strength to give moral support to state and national

leaders, and insist that they take suitable steps for a full and permanent solution to the race problem. The power is in the people; even a small group, well informed, determined and united, can turn back the enemy. It may be necessary for a few thousand of us to mass before the White House and Capitol building with leaders demanding the deportation of the revolutionaries. By such means do an aroused people assert their will. Start with your trusted neighbors; organize your group, and presently we will have courageous leaders aplenty. It is you who must take the initiative.

The great civilization of the West is threatened for the one reason that its people have not understood the nature of the revolutionary forces. Give them information and, if there is yet time, they will prevent disaster. Send them copies of **Know Your Enemy**. Prices (postpaid):

Single copy	\$.50
3 copies	1.00
10 copies	3.00
17 copies	5.00
36 copies	10.00
57 copies	15.00
78 copies	20.00
Per 100 copies.....	24.00
Per 1000 copies.....	220.00



Robert H. Williams

Other publications by the same author:

The Anti-Defamation League and its Use in the World Communist Offensive, an analysis of this secret revolutionary power, quoting liberally from its confidential publications. Price 35 cents, 3 copies for \$1 postpaid.

Untold Story of State Medicine, showing that the movement to socialize medicine is part of the Jewish-inspired revolution, never intended to improve American health but rather to bring the American people under the alien power. Price 25 cents, eight copies for \$1 postpaid.

FEPC and the Minority Machine, 44 pages, describing the Marxist machine which has found ways to make both gentile political parties bid for its support . . . with pictures of the masterminds; 25 cents, 5 for \$1; 16 for \$3; 27 for \$5; 60 for \$10; \$15 per 100; \$140 per 1000 copies, postpaid.

Williams Intelligence Summary, a monthly report on political and military developments, especially revealing the Jewish influence in these developments. Subscription rate, \$3 per year, with reduced rates for bulk subscriptions. Send for free sample copy.

ROBERT H. WILLIAMS

Box 868

Santa Ana, Calif.

Ap
am
pr

After you have read this revelation of treason and subversion, send copies to your friends and to influential citizens. Don't break the chain; keep the revelation growing so that we may fully warn our neighbors while there is yet time.

/

The Anti-Defamation League *and Its Use in the World Communist Offensive*

By **ROBERT H. WILLIAMS**

/... "A picture of what more and more Americans regard, with alarm, to be a secret police among us; and its relation to the world movement which threatens our civilization, reported by an Army Reserve Intelligence officer."

Upton Close

INTRODUCTION

Many persons have come to, or written to, CLOSER-UPS for an answer to the question: "What is the Anti-Defamation League?" They number United States Congressmen, military and civil officials, Jews, Gentiles, Catholics, Protestants, workers, professors, excited persons, collected persons, "crackpots," responsible and weighty persons.

On the lips of too many people of all kinds today is the whisper: "Look out!—Shh!—The Anti-Defamation League!" Deservedly or not, it has achieved in the minds of too many Jewish and Gentile Americans alike a fear-inspiring quality and a status above the law such as attached to the private secret police organizations of upcoming dictators in unfortunate European countries.

Some persons have come with apprehensions that their telephones have been tapped, their mail opened, their names referred to smear sheets and their intimate associations intruded upon, their professional standing attacked, their business boycotted, their employers or customers alienated by a mysterious network organization with vast funds and agents available to follow cases anywhere. Some have suffered legal persecution. Some American citizens of Jewish ancestry have come to confide that their own feelings and better judgment were ruthlessly over-ridden in the process of campaigning and collecting funds for the purposes of "fighting anti-Semitic defamation."

It is high time, therefore, to reveal this organization and its money-raising and money-spending activities. It is time to discover its place in American life and its part in Jewish world community trends. If some sinister force is using the tremendous potentialities of this richly-financed staff, its own officials and representatives ought to be called to account, and its supporters ought to know such facts. The American people and American Congress ought to know them.

With painstaking care, Major Robert H. Williams (Military Intelligence, Reserve)*, counter-intelligence, as conscientious an officer as our military intelligence ever had, and a contributor to the Encyclopaedia Britannica supplement, "Ten Eventful Years," has prepared the following report. If there is further interest, a Congressional Committee should take up from here. To go further would require official investigative authority, unless the high command of the ADL itself should wish to throw open to the public its complete files and records of activities. If this study of the ADL is unfair or incorrect, a Congressional Committee and a public hearing are the League's proper recourse—of which, in all honor, it should avail itself.

This is not a study of the Jewish question. It is purely an investigation into a specific organization and its relation to human rights and American procedures. It does pose the question of whether or not this specific organization, in final sum, is a help or a hindrance to good relations between our people of all racial and religious affiliations in the United States, or whether, under the guise of rendering rather costly aid, it is actually doing the work of an enemy.

Upton Close

*Mr. Williams is no longer connected with the military service. He was (honorably) discharged Dec. 21, 1950, on the day Anna Rosenberg was confirmed as Assistant Secretary of Defense in charge of military personnel, after he had exposed the Communist-aiding record of Mrs. Rosenberg.

Copyright 1947 by Closer-Ups

Printed in the United States of America

Re-published 1949, by the author, Robert H. Williams.

Re-printed August, 1950. Box 868, Santa Ana, Calif.

Re-printed May, 1951. Box 868, Santa Ana, Calif.

PART I

WHAT IS THE "ANTI-DEFAMATION"

LEAGUE?

What is the Anti-Defamation League? *Who* is it? What does it do? These questions are heard with increasing frequency.

The full name of the group is "Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith." To start at the end first, B'nai B'rith (Hebrew for "Children of the Covenant") is the oldest and largest American fraternal lodge for Jews only. It was founded in 1843, called "purely an American institution," although it has branches in many countries. ("B'nai B'rith represents Jewry throughout the world"—B'nai B'rith magazine, July, 1937, page 352, quoting Ludwig Lewisohn.) Many B'nai B'rith lodges sponsor forums or other active discussion groups on the problems of the day and cultural matters. B'nai B'rith claims to have, during its century of history (for the most part), resisted attempts from within and without to drag it into partisan politics and international controversial questions such as Zionism. But it has, at times, been flavored with strong partisanship. Leanings in its lodges were recently frankly interventionist and New Deal.

An organization of similar name and purpose to the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith existed in Germany and border European countries during the years following the First World War. Its stated purpose was to stop and prevent the growth of anti-Jewish feeling among the defeated German people, who tended to look for a scape-goat for their humiliation, and resented the activities of citizens of Jewish name and connections during these hard years. Its methods were such that it probably aggravated, instead of discouraged, ill-feeling. Some who are now American citizens (refugees from Hitler) say that for this reason they parted from the Anti-Defamation League of this period in Germany and Alsace-Lorraine. They report having suffered a degree of reprisal for their independent judgment.

The Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith was organized in 1913 in Chicago. Its heavily staffed national headquarters there knits together fifteen branches in large cities. I do not have accurate information as to the number of its executives, clerks, attorneys and informers. One spokesman said "Two hundred." This would mean a pro rata budget \$25,000 for each employee. However, according to the appeal of the national chairman for the 1945 Joint Defense Appeal Campaign for Four Million Dollars for the American Jewish Committee and the Anti-Defamation

League of B'nai B'rith, (commented on in *Closer-Ups* Volume I, Number 6, August 27, 1945) "The Community Service Division consists of a central staff, 150 public relations committees in as many cities, 14 (now 15) regional offices and 2,000 key men in 1,000 cities."

The ADL is said to receive a regular budget from the B'nai B'rith lodges. It augments this with campaigns that raise millions of dollars through public and private subscription. These fund-raising campaigns are conducted with great vigor and professional drive, aided by a degree of hysteria created by picturing some fearful invisible force rising to terrorize Jews in the United States. The campaign literature shows pictures of lynchings (although no American Jew has been lynched, to my knowledge. Lynchings of negroes are rare and fortunately growing rarer). The Nazi swastika is repeatedly shown on page after page of literature, the implication being that millions of non-Jewish Americans are transplanted Nazis, or in league with that evil movement.

The results are tremendous. The League reported raising \$4,000,000 in 1946. Its goal for 1947 is \$5,000,000.

Founder of the League in 1913 was Sigmund Livingston, who also served as perennial chairman till last October when he was succeeded by Meyer Steinbrink of Brooklyn, a member of the New York State Supreme Court. In honor of the retiring chairman ten fellowships were established to provide annual awards in colleges and universities for winners in essays on the study of group prejudice.

Richard E. Gutstadt is the guiding genius behind the legal and investigative staff.

But the power behind the secret organization is Henry Monsky, Omaha, Neb., attorney, head of B'nai B'rith since 1938. Monsky is active in a wide range of welfare and educational organizations, both Jewish and Gentile. He has been a member of the board of trustees of Father Flanagan's Boys Home since 1925, was a member of the national board of the Community Chest in 1935, is a member of the national council, Boy Scouts of America, and served on the voluntary committee of the Office of Civilian Defense during the war. He is honorary chairman of the United Palestine Appeal and the United Jewish Appeal. Samuel I. Rosenman, adviser to the late Franklin D. Roosevelt, both at the governor's mansion in Albany, N. Y., and later at the White House, writer of documents and speeches for both Roosevelt and Truman, was Monsky's New York state chairman of B'nai B'rith.

SUPPRESSION OF SPEECH

The purpose of the remarkable fund and unusual staff engaged in administering it is generally given as: to combat racial and religious intolerance, specifically against Jews. This is done through: (1) a *negative* or suppressive program against real and supposed opposition, and (2) a *positive* or propaganda program of great scope and power.

The negative, suppressive program sets up a self-constituted censorship

over public speech, fixing a watchful eye on every radio, every lecture platform, every publisher, every movie film producer, every school teacher, every political party, every public official and every citizen who becomes conspicuous or influential.

The surveillance extends to private clubs and drawing rooms. The directors of an exclusive club in Miami, Florida, were told by two self-designated agents of the ADL *whom* their club should *not* permit to address it. These agents offered to provide the expenses of calling off the engagement. The same suppressive attempt has been made many times in many parts of the nation.

According to government officials in investigative duties, and to my own information when on duty as a counter-intelligence officer, the League maintains a large number of investigators who gather information on any individual marked for surveillance or public disgrace. Information goes to a central file. From there it is distributed to branches and to an interminable number of groups or individuals, either automatically or on request.

Representatives of the Anti-Defamation League, according to its own "confidential" letter of appeal in 1945, have called on thousands of editors and publishers to persuade them, or hint to them, not to publish material which would displease the League, such as speeches by persons on the ADL black list. The editor of one of America's great dailies told me that local ADL representatives called on him, bringing along an expert from the Chicago headquarters. Their request was that the newspaper should never mention certain men favorably. Beyond that they were vague as to demands. In this way they made it plain, I was told, that they were putting in their presence to alert the editor not to offend them—a kind of hooded censorship. The editor recognized that they could withhold enough advertising to cut deeply into the paper's revenues, perhaps bankrupt it, and that they could smear him till he would have to leave town.

A careful study shows that the persons singled out as ADL victims are seldom anti-Semitic but are always anti-Communist.

Here is an illustration of how the smear works. A lecturer, John Blank, talking against Communists and upholding Jeffersonian principles of our Constitution, but never having said a disparaging word against a Jew as a Jew, is booked to lecture at a convention, a forum or club—perhaps a Republican club. As soon as the lecture engagement is announced, some prominent citizens—Jewish or Gentile or both—call on the booking committee to urge cancellation of the lecture. In a confidential manner they "inform" the committee that John Blank is anti-Semitic. Anti-Semitism is an ugly word in America. It is apt to frighten the men or women of the program committee who booked the lecturer. Likely they are handed some typed or printed material, nearly always anonymous but in some instances bearing the stamp of the Anti-Defamation League or group friendly to it, which is cleverly put together to show what a vicious, un-American character is this man Blank. The club can see that it is going to be intimi-

dated and harassed locally and, if it is a political club, that it may lose some support for its candidates at the polls and *Jewish financial support for election campaigns* if it refuses to cancel the scheduled lecture.

Often the local citizens who make the contact with the club officers are gullible innocents. They have been approached by unseen figures who have sold them a bill of goods. They do not always think to demand proof. The club officers likewise may not think of that. They do not always investigate to learn what John Blank is really saying. They may not examine the smear literature closely to see that it is a clever fraud. Blank is never given a chance to face his original accusers and demand to see their defamatory evidence; he is never given the chance to defend himself.

The press carries a sensational story that Blank's engagement was cancelled, due to something mysterious in his past or present connections; the public does not understand, and Blank's reputation is injured. The word goes around that he is "a Fascist or anti-Semite or something." His chance to continue earning a living in his profession is damaged, as is his opportunity to serve his country.

Big names often are used further to condemn the anti-Communist speaker. For example, when a certain lecturer in a Pennsylvania city last year revealed that Communists are plotting to throw Jew against Gentile, he was reported instead as having delivered an anti-Jewish speech and a newspaper asked the Governor to comment. The Governor condemned anti-Semitism, as was proper; but when he learned the true text instead of distorted version of the lecture he had not himself heard, he issued another statement correcting the erroneous impression made by his former statement. The defamation press was loath to carry the correction or played it down so that it was not widely read, until the governor became insistent.

The following is a typical example of the way private secret police are working: A young man placed in the files of the ADL for his intense opposition to intervention in the war, but in no way guilty of attacking persons as Jews, returned from the service to find himself the object of a smear campaign. Pressure was put on his employer to get rid of him. The manager said he liked the man's work and saw no justification for firing him. But the firm had many Jewish customers who could be made to believe it was their enemy. The threat of great loss of business was too much. "With regrets" the ex-GI was cut off from his source of livelihood.

Such an act is a violation of Section 51, Title 18 of the U. S. Criminal code, being a conspiracy to bar a citizen from the full enjoyment of his Constitutional rights. Maximum penalty is \$5,000 fine and ten years imprisonment. But the victim may not have had sufficient proof of the identity of the guilty organization or individual. Perhaps his employer would be threatened with bankruptcy if he should testify in court on behalf of the victim. Perhaps the prosecuting attorney would feel it politically unwise to take up the case, or perhaps the court itself could

be influenced or selected for its known friendliness. There are indications that these things have happened. There seems to be evidence that some courts are favorable to certain organizations which operate in the manner of Hitler's early secret police.

I do not accuse the Anti-Defamation League of having inspired this particular act, but I am sure that as long as the ADL works in secret and commits such acts of defamation as are well known, it is going to be suspect.

QUALITY OF ADL INFORMATION

Some files made available to government agencies by ADL representatives during the war were helpful in checking on the activities and records of certain pro-Nazi suspects. However, I am informed, and I think reliably, that much of the material collected shows a lack of understanding—or willful ignoring—of what constitutes treason and other crime, under the Constitution and laws of the United States. Much of the information deals with the question of whether or not the individual loves all of his neighbors or just some of them. I do not know that it is ever stated in any of these files whether or not the accused may have been given reason to dislike or suspect or fear some of his neighbors. The tenor of much of the reports, I believe, is based on the assumption that anti-Semitism is a crime and should be severely punished, and on the further assumption that opposition to the aims and purposes of the ADL itself constitutes anti-Semitism. That is, that anyone opposed or believed to be opposed to the aims and activities of the Anti-Defamation League should be punished. Which puts the ADL—in its own private interpretation of what is punishable—above the law.

It is the intent to “improve” the law, in order to take the prejudice out of people by law—to make them love others through fear. If you do not believe that men in this free America can spend millions of dollars pursuing such an idea, let me remind you that Russia and all its puppet guillotine regimes have made anti-Semitism a crime, subject to severe punishment.

But this subject will be dealt with more at length in the second section.

The Anti-Defamation League urges a so-called Fair Employment Practices Commission (FEPC), which as finally established by law in New York state (with the active help of Governor Thomas E. Dewey) and as proposed in many another state, requires an employer to hire and promote personnel according to the dictates of an appointive board which may fine and imprison any employer. The employer must hire and promote negroes, Jews and other minorities as the board may direct—which amounts to forcing the employer to discriminate racially and religiously according to another's preference or prejudice.

Let me quote for you a statement from a Jewish publication, *The Day*, on the advantage the Jews are told they may expect wherever an FEPC

law is enacted. Dr. S. Margoshes, in his regular column in that publication, issue of July 11, 1946, said: "FEPC is as much a Jewish issue as anyone can think of. . . . It must be evident that the sooner we get such agency established and in working order the sooner we shall be ready to stand the impact of the economic depression." I cannot believe this represents the true sentiments of the wiser Jewish leaders, but the fact remains that few Jews have raised their voices against this measure which would be a sure way to set in motion a wave of anti-Semitism.

There is another law closely associated with the FEPC in political circles, championed by many people who support the FEPC, which should be mentioned here to show the direction in which the FEPC would lead. That is a law to make any derogatory reference to a Jew a criminal offense. This would give much immunity to criminals and schemers willing to hide behind it. It would tempt Communists and the criminal underworld to go into the Jewish community *en masse*!

Yet a Congressman had the supreme stupidity to introduce such a proposal into Congress last June. Ordinances thus discriminating racially between citizens have been proposed to city councils to accomplish the same anti-Constitutional ends. It was former Representative Patterson of Los Angeles who introduced the bill in the House. The Bill mentioned only Jews—"Jews as a nation, people or religious group." It did not offer equal protection to negroes, Swedes, Danes, Spanish, Russian, German, Polish or British Americans. Under its provisions you could be jailed for defending yourself against viciousness on the part of one or more members of the Jewish community. The Communist Party championed it with daily headlines in its press, and would make dastardly use of it. In the section of this article dealing with Russia you will see to what use this law has been put there.

As stated, this is a companion piece to the FEPC. At the time being the Communist Party is letting the New York state FEPC law alone except perhaps for subtle planting of their agents in desired positions by the ruse of demanding racial "fairness." They need not be expected seriously to abuse this law till they have "sold" it to many other states and the federal government. Then we may look out.

The suppressive program of the Anti-Defamation League appears to have wide ramifications. The League is generally accused of cooperating with many other groups. We should be given the full facts. It certainly is known to have had a hand in defaming certain persons who opposed the New Deal, some whose only "sin" was to fight to keep America from becoming embroiled in war, some whose "crime" has been that of attacking Communism and trying to preserve Americanism.

An organization such as the League, set up to spy on the whole country and unhampered for funds, naturally would become a prime objective for Communist infiltration. And Communists have not overlooked the opportunity.

LEAGUE LIKED LIBELER

Officials of the League must be given credit for recognizing the likelihood of Marxist infiltration. A League official recently admitted they had failed to prevent it, but said they were trying to keep Reds out. At the same time he said the League could not enter a campaign against Communism—that would be “taking political sides.” League officials point to several self-proclaimed Republicans among their officials. Yet some of the literature they send out is written by men long identified with pro-Communist activities, such men as Carey McWilliams.

The League does not appear shame-faced that it hired, as an undercover man to snoop on honorable American citizens for nearly two years, the now convicted defamer and dealer in trash, untruth and “twaddle,” John Roy Carlson, whose real name is Avedis Boghos Derounian. This Armenian by race, born in Greece, helped to crush the anti-Communists of his own race. He now mildly disavows Communism, but he passes ammunition to the Reds who fire the guns, and therefore must share their guilt. He was, in fact—despite his cheapness of method or perhaps because of it—one of the most valuable contributors to Communism during the war years, because he successfully smeared for a time a number of prominent American leaders exposing Communism.

I confess, not without chagrin, that—though I was engaged in Intelligence work at this time—when the Derounian smear volume *Undercover* came out, I thought perhaps Derounian really had something on the victims. His method was to associate in one way or another an honorable man with one or two persons either in disgrace or suspected of being pro-Nazi. It now is clear that many of the victims, if not in fact all, were innocent of any connection with Nazi bund activities and with the persons with whom Derounian cleverly contrived to associate them. A federal court has so ruled, shaming the would-be prosecutors. The men chosen for this character assassination, I eventually became convinced, were so attacked solely because they opposed Communism, the war and the devices of the New Deal which were tending to involve us in war. I am not debating here the wisdom of our having so involved ourselves; I am frank to defend, however, the right of an honorable and loyal American citizen to speak up whenever he thinks we are heading in the wrong direction.

As you perhaps know by now, three federal court verdicts have found Derounian guilty of libel, and Federal Judge Barnes of Chicago said of *Undercover*, after many days of hearings, “I find this book 500 pages of twaddle—mere twaddle. . . . I would not believe this author if he were on oath. . . . I believe he would do anything for a dollar.”

The *Chicago Tribune* reported that a libel suit for \$1,000,000 damages against Walter Winchell was filed in the same federal court, charging this keyhole reporter with having plugged the smear book over his network. Derounian—who has operated under fifteen aliases and who was

accused by Judge Barnes of having distributed anti-Semitic literature himself at one time for particular purposes and who boasts of duplicity and lying—now has a book on sale called *The Plotters*, attempting to continue his money-making graft at the expense of reputations of men promoting Americanism and fighting Communism.

Such is the man the Anti-Defamation League hired for nearly two years as investigator. The League now says Derounian was satisfactory for its purposes. I quote from the *Chicago Tribune* of January 16, 1947: "A spokesman for the Anti-Defamation League said today that services of Avedis Boghos Derounian had been found 'satisfactory and reliable' while he was in the League's employ between 1939 and 1941." If the Derounian standard is the standard for the "Anti-Defamation" League in its work of *defamation* and its self-designated job of educating our children, I should say a Congressional investigation of the League is urgently needed.

One of the most active operations of Communism in America is that of attacking anti-Communists on the charge, often false, of anti-Semitism. For many years the Communist interpretation of anti-Semitic, however, has been *anti-Communist*. The purpose of this device is to frighten Jews into the Party (and to have them bring along the friends they have created among other minorities by their sympathetic activities). In this vastly significant activity—that of attacking anti-Communists as anti-Semitic—the ADL is extremely active. The similarity to the work of the Communists on this theme is inescapable.

New York's largest pro-Marxist daily, *PM*, issue of August 21, 1946, carried an article quoting a spokesman of the ADL demanding that the Federal Communications Commission investigate a certain radio commentator accused of being anti-Semitic. (The accusation is false, I am prepared to say, since I know the accused intimately.) Specifically he was charged with being "a transmission belt for nationalist propaganda." The implication is plain, and it is important that more Americans understand it: That if you are for "nationalism" (which I have always understood to mean loyalty to country), you are anti-Semitic. According to this reasoning, anybody for his own country first instead of for the International, is anti-Semitic. Meaning to say that all Jews are Internationalists.

By this logic the ADL places itself in the position of siding with the Communist-Internationalist. This is *self-accusation*, not my accusation. It is my belief that you cannot be loyal to country and also to some outside power which would dominate your country.

This spokesman may have thought his organization still had power enough over the FCC to get the accused radio commentator ruled off the air—because many a pro-American commentator has suffered that discrimination. The FCC could not oblige, for it is itself under Congressional suspicion and the face of the FCC itself is a guilty Red. But even an

investigation of the accused commentator would have served (as *PM* and Marxist publications would have played it up) to discredit him.

PARASITES OR OFFSPRING?

The League's activities are largely behind the scenes. More open in "checking up" and making charges and interfering with citizens' rights are groups officially described as Communist-fronts. Some of these have made use of ADL literature, but we naturally suspect that a great deal of this kind of activity has been accomplished without the League's identity becoming known to the public or the victims.

"Check-up" and secret-police activities parallel to those of the ADL are carried on widely by the Non-Sectarian Anti-Nazi League and the "Friends of Democracy," recently dragged out into the light of day by John T. Flynn in his historic pamphlet, "The Smear Terror," (published by the author at 15 East 40th St., New York 16, New York.)

In many cities throughout the country the American Veterans Committee, well known for its heavy Communist infiltration and its championing of Communist legislative objectives, sends out goon squads to harass and intimidate speakers and to intimidate audiences to prevent them from hearing speakers who oppose Communism.

The national commander of the Jewish War Veterans of America last year stated in a press conference before several newsmen that his organization was "fighting Fascism." Specifically, he told of an instance in Chicago where his squads had caused a near riot in order to deny a speaker the right to speak and an audience the right to hear its own privately chosen speaker.

These are a few of the groups which cluster about the ADL—either through community of interest and method or in spite of its lack—interfering with the right of free speech and peaceful assembly. They bear a striking resemblance in technique and objectives to Communist gangs wherever the scourge of Marxism has risen. Their methods are not unlike those employed by Hitler's underground before he took over in Germany.

Americans have a right to know what relationship these groups have to each other. After all, probably a good hundred million Americans are nationalists, and proud of it, though this fact has been too often scorned these fifteen years.

It is asked, also, what connection, if any, the League has with some extremely loud, but effective, Sunday afternoon and evening radio propagandists. It is asked whether or not any of the League's funds have aided periodicals which stir animosity between Protestant and Catholic as an aid to the Communist attack on Christianity. It is suggested that if the League is such a good thing that it deserves five million dollars from the public to spend in one year—to augment four million dollars worth of free propaganda—why cannot its operations and books be thrown wide open to every-

body? Why does it work secretly, and why must its reports be confidential? What is it hiding, and why?

ADL IN POLITICS

The charge of anti-Semitism has become perhaps the most potent weapon in the Communist arsenal as well as in League operations. It has been used with telling effect by individuals and groups in political campaigns, in the internal politics of organizations and even in connection with religion in public schools. Senator Ives of New York was viciously attacked as anti-Semitic by the Communist press and also by some Jewish organs in his campaign last fall, although actually Ives has gone so far toward favoring special privilege for minorities as to champion an FEPC. Apparently the purpose of the smear in this instance was not so much to defeat Ives as to elect his Jewish opponent, former Governor Lehman.

Congressman Stratton of Illinois suffered a similar smear attack.

One of the most vicious and unjustified smears of our political history, of course, was that which defeated veteran Senator Burton K. Wheeler for re-election in the 1946 campaign. Much of the filth thrown at Sen. Wheeler cannot be printed here, but it included anti-Semitism — despite Wheeler's record of friendliness toward the Jewish community and his support of legislation favorable to that community. Wheeler opposed our entry into the war, and therefore was an enemy of the Left. He also once dared to urge that such activities as the Anti-Defamation League be abandoned, pointing out that they create more anti-Semitism than does the output of all the crackpots and bigots of the American scene, filling Gentiles with suspicion and fear, making the Jew super-sensitive and perhaps bitter.

Among the revealed contributors to Wheeler's defamation were: Arthur J. Goldsmith, Albert Lasker and Edmund Waterman, all New Yorkers, the last named being "a leader of the Anti-Defamation League," as revealed by George E. Sokolsky in his column in the *Washington Times-Herald* of October 11, 1946. Sokolsky also exposed the Anti-Defamation League and the American Jewish Congress for having attacked Wheeler as an anti-Semite, saying, "I was ashamed of their infamy and called upon him (Wheeler) to tell him so. I found that he was deeply hurt by the unfairness and untruthfulness of the charge."

The columnist commented, "It is growing increasingly difficult for outstanding men to run for public office and to debate important issues because of the smear tactics employed by the vicious groups centering in New York and operating out of Hollywood and Chicago."

Smear activities may have played a part in the defeat last fall of Congressman Dean Gillespie of Denver, who lost his seat to a Democrat in a year of Republican landslides. Gillespie covered up local pressure and intimidation which, exposed to his electorate, might have returned him to Washington.

How many times a Senator or Congressman or other public servant has been pressured or intimidated, how much support has been forced for political measures under threat or fear of intimidation, we will never know; but it is safe to say that many public officials would like to have done with the League and other secretly operating groups which always carry the implied threat of defamation.

The accusation of anti-Semitism, accompanied by the dissemination of "information sheets" from the files of the ADL and kindred groups becomes a racket in the politics of private organizations for selfish purposes. It also gets into national, state, county and district school politics.

A recent incident is significant: A woman lawyer who had rendered signal service in obtaining woman's rights and other anti-discrimination accomplishments in some states was in line for election to the presidency of the Woman's Bar Association at the recent National Bar Association convention at Atlantic City. Suddenly a delegation supporting a dark horse candidate of their own background arrived on the scene from New York City, making the utterly false charge that the prominent candidate was anti-Semitic. They distributed surreptitiously some so-called information sheets. The intimidation frightened even some of the main candidate's intimate friends, including a prominent Jewish woman attorney, who told the now falsely maligned woman that they could do nothing in the face of such charges—since that would bring down the smear on them also!

The dark horse candidate who used, or permitted to be used, such tactics won by five votes, but hundreds of delegates, influential persons in their communities, went back to every part of the United States to spread their resentment of the smear conspiracy.

It should be well understood that Communism makes Christianity its number one enemy (though some of my Protestant denomination do not appear to understand this fully) and that it wants Jews also to attack the Christian religion. Many Jewish leaders make it plain that they understand this false leadership. Nevertheless, the Reds make progress. The *New York Times* of January 15, 1947, carried a dispatch under a Davenport, Iowa, date line, revealing that Jewish protests had stopped a religious society from giving New Testaments to school children, even though the donations were purely on a voluntary basis. The dispatch quoted Rabbi Abram Vossen Goodman as saying:

"Subsequent to the distribution of these New Testaments many Jewish parents—members of Temple Emanuel—approached me concerning the propriety of this innovation. I have brought the matter before the board of the congregation which, after obtaining legal advice, has authorized me to protest."

The Rabbi's protest was successful. The school board of Davenport, Iowa, permitted one religious sect to intimidate it and prevent the children of Davenport schools from accepting New Testaments.

Rabbi Goodman may not have known that this attack on Christianity

was Communist-inspired, but a reliable informant has given me information which makes such inspiration seem highly probable.

THE POSITIVE APPROACH OF THE ADL

The *positive* program of the Anti-Defamation League is described by one of its own officials as follows: "To send literature to various groups, work through the radio, the motion picture industry and other media; to subsidize speakers' bureaus and suggest speakers to schools, forums and clubs; to subsidize and publish periodicals, pamphlets and books (from comic strip books to literature) fostering good will and condemning discrimination, whether social, political or economic, to encourage movements, meetings, programs of all kinds, use every advertising media from newspaper ads to billboards."

The solicitation letter of the National Chairman for the 1945 appeal claims: "This is a high-powered educational program geared to reach every man, woman and child every day of the year—through the press—over the radio—through advertising—comic books—schools—speakers—information—community service—movies—churches—labor—and special groups." It claimed 216 individual station broadcasts a day in 1945 and a goal of 65,000 for 1946. (For this it received a special award from *Variety*, notoriously left-wing paper of the amusement trade). It listed 26 full page ads run in 397 newspapers, 2,000 insertions reaching 100,000,000 readers (space free), a series of 12 posters displayed on 1,000 billboards in 130 cities costing a quarter million dollars, 16,000 cards in 24 cities, space on payroll envelopes, blotters and millions of match covers. It claimed to influence 1,900 daily newspapers with 43,000,000 circulation, plus the rural press, the foreign language press, the negro press, and the labor press with 10,000,000 readers. It recorded 330,000 books placed in libraries during the year, 9,000,000 pamphlets "tailored to fit the audiences," and 40,000,000 propaganda-laden books of comic strips to children and men in the armed forces. It "presented the most noted names on the lecture platform" to more than 30,000,000 people by subsidized lecture bureaus. It arranged for and aided special movie shorts and radio programs by stars in the amusement world.

The *Jewish Year Book* for 1945-46, page 700, says, in a chapter on Domestic Public Relations Activities in 1944: "Our message has been included in every variety of radio program from 'soap operas' to news and sports commentaries. The value of commercial rates of the radio time available to us without cost in 1944 is estimated at close to four million dollars."

A special project is the production and circulation of "educational" films and comic strips, to various audiences including labor unions and school children.

An example of the ADL-indoctrinated motion picture film, one of the ADL officials stated, is a picture called *Till the End of Time*. A typical scene from the usual indoctrinated motion picture is one in which a hand-

some young ex-service man knocks down another (who is cast as a "pug ugly" to be instantly disliked) because the second veteran invites the first to join a veterans group which accepts only Christian Gentiles.

SOME EFFECTS OF THE POSITIVE PROGRAM

Such movies, however well meant, create race consciousness, suspicion and eventually hatred. The movie goer begins to wonder why this grossly exaggerated theme is being thrown at him week after week. He would resent with nausea a picture which reversed the situation: In which, for instance, one Jew knocked down another because the second invited the first to join the exclusive Jewish War Veterans of America or the equally exclusive Young Men's Hebrew Association. He begins to notice that the Jews have hundreds of clubs which he, as a Gentile, could not get into or in which he would not be wanted. I am sure he does not begrudge them their exclusiveness, and would actively oppose any imposition on the rights of Jews as American citizens.

But he wonders more and more why all the one-sided propaganda.

The example of violence over the race question is a dangerous preachment. It is precisely the method of the Communists, who organize violence on a wide scale, sponsor gang warfare and eternally pit one race against another. Violence on the race issue also was encouraged by the Ku Klux Klan in its heyday.

The ADL program makes the Jew frightfully race conscious, jumpy at the slightest shadow (or appearance of a shadow) of feeling against his race. Marxists take advantage, stimulating his fear. The cry of "anti-Semitism" hurled against men whose only public activity has been to oppose Communism, is the same cry the Communists raise. *It is well known in investigative offices that Communists are instructed to brand all opposition as anti-Semitic. This frightens the Jews and tends to make them run to the Communist-fronts for protection.*

Who are the speakers the ADL sends to talk to our children in the schools? And by what right does the Anti-Defamation League presume to "educate" our children?

In Denver last year one of their speakers, Dr. Carl Herman Voss, a paid executive of the American Jewish Committee which jointly with the ADL raises and spends the Joint Defense Fund, was strongly pro-Soviet. He said, for example: "My only fear is that the Russians will withdraw their troops from the Balkans too soon—before those people become democratized." The statement was quoted in the *Denver Post*. Dr. Voss addressed every high school and junior high school in the city and county of Denver. In January, 1947, he told the Daytona Beach, Florida, Forum in the high school that, "Russia wants more buffer states for her security"; that he is not an "anti-Communist"; that certain anti-Communist radio commentators and Senator Wheeler—"all of these must go." I repeat: Dr. Voss is one of the prominent officials of the committee which helps the ADL raise and spend the funds.

Also addressing Denver and other public schools was Ethel Alpenfels, who openly ridicules Americanism and subtly undermines racial traditions and pride. Here is a quotation from a recent article of hers: "Ralph Linton has summarized the day of a '100 per cent American.' Dawn finds him in pajamas, a garment of East Indian origin. He glances at the clock (medieval European invention) and goes into the bathroom (porcelain from China, toothbrush from 18-century Europe, soap from ancient Gaul, toilet from Roman original, razor an iron-carbon alloy from India). . . . Very likely as he scans the news of the day *he thanks God (a Hebrew deity)* in an Indo-European language that he is a 100 per cent (decimal system invented by Greeks) American (named after Amerigo Vespucci, Italian geographer)."

You would dismiss this prattle with no more thought than brushing off a green fly if it were said once and in the spirit of fun. But when it is said viciously over and over, from school to school, by a paid lecturer, it is time to find out the aims and purposes of all organizations sponsoring her and her ilk.

Shortly after Hiroshima, Miss Alpenfels began urging, before school children and other audiences, that we give our atomic secrets to all nations, "not to Russia alone," she hastened to explain—but it is noted that Russia was one of the United Nations, the only one who really appeared to want the bomb.

Miss Alpenfels has written a book called *A Race with Time*—the title punning on the word "race," she says. Her contribution is to soften the foundations of Anglo-Saxon type tradition, the traditions on which Western civilization largely lifted itself out of serfdom. I observe that she is addressing *Gentile* audiences on the theme that in effect says we should be ashamed to think of race pride. I contend that people of any race surely should cherish the memory of its leaders who helped establish great ideals and traditions. Her words appear to apply to all minorities who may happen to be in the audience, shaming them too for pride in their ancestry and the efforts of their race to set up for itself ideals and patterns of conduct. But the effect of her line is unmistakably against the "majority" and, by maudlin crying on the shoulders of minorities, tends to sharpen their race consciousness and to make them suspicious, fearful and bitter toward the supposedly arrogant majority. Discrediting Nazi-like *racial arrogance* is one thing, ridiculing and breaking down *racial pride* is quite something else.

It cannot be overlooked that the same people who support such attacks on the Anglo-Saxons are at the same time stirring the Jew to extreme race pride.

HOW THE FLAME IS FANNED

Here we come back to the very heart of the *positive* program of the Anti-Defamation League. The League pours a constant stream of this kind of propaganda into America, especially designed to influence children

and youth. The repetition of this theme makes it effective. If children repeatedly see pictures and hear stories which exaggerate cruelty to minorities at the expense of Anglo-Saxon traditions—the effect is to take advantage of our natural good-will and sympathy, to establish a feeling that we are vicious toward minorities.

Meanwhile, such activity drives older people to fear and suspect evil in this program of propaganda. This is a subtle campaign. It is hard to put your finger on any one item. But the effect is enormous on the school children. Some tend to identify themselves with the rabid, outspoken element among minorities, who get their inspiration from the Marxist movement. After the softening-up process by the delicate touch of the League, Communist Party propaganda—which champions precisely the same line and uses the same methods, only more violently—takes the “sympathetic” youngster and teaches him to hate opposition or supposed opposition and creates a preferential status for Jews. Presently some of these young men and women have become active in goon squads, underground gangs and Communist-fronts. And here again the status of the Jew is exalted above all others. A Communist can be violently anti-Anglo-Saxon, anti-Italian, anti-Spanish; but he will be crucified if he is anti-Jewish.

Meanwhile, those who become suspicious and wary of propaganda which seems conspicuous for its undue emphasis on the race theme, tend to react defensively. And thus begins the flame—enraging Gentile against Gentile, Jew against Gentile, Negro against Anglo-Saxon—which the Red startegists hope they can fan into a nation-wide conflagration at a time favorable to them.

Whatever the motives of the men steering the Anti-Defamation League, it is apparent that they are ill-advised and that their millions of dollars are tending to soften up our youth for the march of Communism.

The race theme amounts to an attack on the Anglo-Saxon-type freedom, the idealism which has spearheaded the upward drive for freedom for many centuries, benefiting all peoples the world over. It is precisely this Anglo-Saxon idealism which the Communist International most violently hates and must destroy to succeed. This culture springs from the innate temperament of Western peoples—the sturdy individuals who will not be slaves.

In its championing Internationalism, the League again plays into the hands of the Communists. Internationalism is a One World philosophy which insists on giving up sovereignty to a super government, one that must—if it is to accomplish any of the things the Internationalists expect of it—be more powerful than our own government. Our President, then, and our Congress, would be subordinate to the One World administration. In such a government we would be only one nation among many; we would have only one vote among a dozen votes as to what is good for America and American people. All the other nations could regularly day after day

combine to exploit us, to take our wealth and ship it to other countries through a super-UNRRA bureau. We are the "have" nation, of whom there is much jealousy and perhaps some fear. Our millions of free men have taken wealth out of the earth and made it useful. It is America which certain other nations want to whittle down. We would be helpless to check the spoliation. Our individual freedom would disappear like ice in a kettle. The curtain would come down on the age of the Constitution with its Bill of Rights.

But we must remember that certain people would stand to gain—people who control the One World power machine in the government behind the government of which Disraeli and many another political leader have spoken. In all countries, including America, friends of the invisible power group would stand to gain through exploitation. Men would presently have to work where and when so directed, or go without a job. Secret police would soon take care of them if they tried to make trouble.

This is the future the Internationalist champions, however badly he may be deceived about it. No doubt that most of our Internationalists have been sold this bill of goods by clever propagandists who appealed to their Utopian idealism. Some of our most hopelessly idealistic men and women have been the most dangerously taken in by the propagandists. These men and women ordinarily do not realize that behind the entire One World movement is the vast, world-wide "educational program" of the Communist International. You cannot separate Internationalism and Communism; both lead directly to the same thing—absolute dictatorship over the world and enslavement and exploitation of men and machines.

Now back to the Anti-Defamation League. It is safe to say that the majority of the men steering the League are Internationalists. It would be hard to find one who would admit he was a "nationalist." League spokesmen want you to think of a nationalist as something vicious, a Nazi or Fascist. Yet we are all nationalists who love our country and repudiate the totalitarian foreign "isms"—Nazism, Fascism, Communism and Internationalism. The League, as you have seen, attacks men as "anti-Semitic" on the grounds that they are nationalists. This is another self-accusation of the League that it is siding with the pro-Communist movement. Their logic, which says that the nationalist is against all Jews ("anti-Semitic") is an arrogant and false assumption, accusing all Jews of being Internationalists.

A brief summary of the work of the Anti-Defamation League shows that—regardless of its intentions—it is of inestimable aid to the march of Communism, especially among our young people:

1. The League is Internationalist, violently anti-nationalist. It tends to condition the mind of youth for the program of the Communist International, in its various deceptive disguises.

2. The League is a secret-police. Communism always builds its operations through such machines.

3. The League defames all who actively and aggressively oppose Communism. I know of no instance of its defaming and trying to suppress a Communist.

4. The League makes use of pro-Communist writers and speakers.

5. The principal themes of the League's propaganda coincide with the principal themes of Communism. The League's program is a subtle, but continuous and effective undermining of our unity and traditions. The race propaganda tends strongly to divide the "majority" and to pit minorities against the majority. The Communist Party drives this wedge hard, obviously aiming at open warfare at the propitious moment. Also does not the League violate that section of the U. S. Criminal Code which provides a maximum fine of \$5,000 and ten years imprisonment for conspiring to deprive any American citizen of his Constitutional rights?

6. The League indicates that it has a foreign program. What is this foreign program and by what right does a private, secret organization presume to carry on operations abroad?

7. The League uses techniques identical with those of the Communists in all countries. Character assassination, for instance, to keep down opposition to Internationalism and Communism.

8. The effect of the League's work is to set up Jews in a preferential status—a "chosen people" in this modern age when *all* people have equal rights. The League seeks to bring other minorities under its leadership in a race rivalry fanned by its propaganda. This is entirely parallel to one of the major activities of Communism. Both the League and the Communists champion FEPC and demand a law making anti-Semitism a crime.

Thus the Anti-Defamation League is an atom-powered Communist-front, whether it means to be so used or not.

A better way to prevent anti-Semitism would be, as former Senator Burton K. Wheeler implied, first to quit the exclusive secretive organizing and propagandizing on the race question, and its defaming of American citizens who happen to disagree. Doubtless in a society as in the human body, an organ is healthiest when we are least conscious of its existence. Many of us have Jewish friends with whom we got along normally until the propaganda flood gates were thrown open; now they and we often are self-conscious in our conversation and deals. For this miserable condition you can thank the Anti-Defamation League perhaps as much as the Communist Party.

Short of taking itself apart—which we would be naive to expect—the League should be quickly and thoroughly suppressed by Congress and the Chief Executive.

PART II

THE ADL IN THE WORLD COMMUNIST OFFENSIVE

I DO NOT WISH to condemn the Jewish community. The Anti-Defamation League is but a part of that community. I do not wish to condemn the Anti-Defamation League for activities for which it may not be responsible. I do know, however, that to get a true perspective of the results of the League's activities it is necessary to look at the whole disturbed world. It is necessary to read the Jewish press to see what is being put into the minds of the Jewish people, for whom the B'nai B'rith, the League's parent, claims wide representation in America. It is necessary to estimate how much of that press is frankly Marxist and Zionist and pro-Russian. It is necessary to see what foreign influences attract Jews in America, and what their more radical leaders are trying to do for and to them. Then you can form your own estimate of the activities of the ADL.

Such a survey reveals information of such extreme importance to America that it would be marked "Top Secret" in the files of the Army or the State Department if reported by one of its officials.

No thoughtful American can read the Jewish press today without becoming alarmed. Too many Jewish periodicals are pouring a stream of Pro-Communist, Marxist, pro-Russian sentiment into the Jewish people. I became aware of this shocking fact while on active duty as a counter-intelligence officer in the Army. In that capacity I also was astounded to see that so many of our younger Jews had gone pro-Communist—that so many of our Communists were Jews. These facts may shock conservative American Jews who will pay heed as much as they shock non-Jews. The remark that "all Jews are Communists" is an irresponsible statement. This is the mistake more and more Americans are making today. The rigidly Orthodox Jew is likely to be a loyal American citizen, opposed to Fascism, Communism and Political Zionism, adhering only to religious Zionism, a spiritual concept. Jews who belong to, or agree with, the American Council for Judaism likewise acknowledge only one flag, the Stars and Stripes. They too, oppose being used by radicals in a revolutionary movement which they regard as certain to end in terror and bloodshed for Jew and Gentile alike.

In my own experience in Intelligence I found Jewish officers and soldiers whose Americanism could not be questioned. But I am forced to admit, not without foreboding, that those Jewish officers and enlisted men

who did not show a preference for Communism and who were not fanatically pro-Soviet were few in number. Among Intelligence officers and CIC investigators, it was a common saying—and I know Communist-fronts will denounce me as anti-Semitic and a Fascist for reporting this—that “seventy-five per cent of the Jews in the army are pro-Communist.”

This percentage may not hold true of the old people; but among those in their thirties and younger, I think it conservative.

An energetic young Jewish reporter on a leading American daily, with whom I have conversed many times, admits frankly his pro-Communist sentiments—for which I have tried to shame him. Asked if he knew any Jewish people who were anti-Communist, he said, “Sure. My old man jumps on me all the time, just as you do.” Asked if he knew any Jewish young people who were not pro-Communist, he said, “Very few.”

My own investigative staff and I in the army reviewed or processed thousands of pro-Communist cases. The percentage of Jews among them was disproportionately high. The “heat” is put on any person, Jew or Gentile, who mentions these facts. An official of the ADL said to a friend of mine, “Why talk about them? We want you not to mention them.” I am not talking with the intent to create prejudice. I am reporting facts of the greatest importance to our future security, internal and external.

ATTACK GROWS VICIOUS

The responsibility for this strong Communist trend among the young Jews is squarely on the left-wing leaders in the Jewish community. These people have managed virtually to control the Jewish press—which I urge you to read.

Here are just a few quotations:

Dr. Louis G. Reynolds, in the July 5, 1946, issue of *California Jewish Voice*: “I cannot conceive of any Jew in the role of an enemy of the Soviet Union. To me, such a Jew is an unnatural monstrosity, a travesty on everything that is decent and right.”

J. I. Fishbein in *The Sentinel* (sub-titled “Devoted to Unity in Jewish Life”), issue of June 20, 1946 (under caption, “The Editor Views the News”): “The fascist-minded scum and Naziphiles of this country are threatening Russia with everything from atom bombs to ‘democratic elections.’ . . . We recognize that in this country the ‘Hate-Russia’ element is also the ‘Hate-the-Jews’ element. . . . Did you ever hear of any anti-Semites anywhere in the world who were not also anti-Soviet? . . . We recognize our foes. Let us recognize our friends, the Soviet people.”

The Jewish *Opinion* Publishing Company, as long ago as 1937, awarded prizes to six essayists on “How to Combat Anti-Semitism in America.” All prize winners expressed sentiments hardly compatible with the American tradition of freedom, some of them attacking the Christian religion as causing anti-Semitism. Judges were George Gordon Battle,

John Haynes Holmes, Everett R. Clinchy, Ludwig Lewishon and Stephen S. Wise. Dr. Clinchy is the present director (non-Jewish) of the National Conference of Christians and Jews. Rabbi Stephen S. Wise is too well known as a leader of the Marxist Zionist movement to need introduction.

Here is a question from one of the prize winners, Joshua Trachtenberg, a Rabbi of Easton, Pennsylvania: "Were this essay entitled 'How to Eradicate Anti-Semitism in America' it should have to open with the grim admission: It can't be done! *Not short of demolishing the America we live in* and building a new one, at any rate. Even outside Marxist circles it is a commonplace that anti-Semitism . . . *is a disease indigenous to our economic system*, which goads the underprivileged . . . to exact payment of the eternal scapegoat, the Jew, for the iniquities of the system itself . . . Anti-Semitism is a potent buckler in the defensive armor of Capitalism. In the degree that the various secondary factors that make for the victimization of the Jew lose their force, the inchoate rebellion of the masses can be less readily diverted from the real oppressors and *the doom of the Capitalist system draws near.*" This frank anti-Capitalist does add: "Nor is it politic to press an argument which might alienate a great many of those non-Jews who would come to our aid on less controversial ground."

It is the frequency of such sentiments which today makes Americans suspicious of all secretive organized movements. What, they ask, is the Anti-Defamation League up to, and why does it need to spend \$5,000,000 trying to persuade our children and young people to some end it has conceived to be to the best interests of the Jewish community? Why are so many of our own neighbors here in America highly organized and financed and saying the same things that the agents of the Communist Revolution are saying all over the world, while western civilization, the so-called Christian world, is crumbling nation by nation under the onslaught?

More and more intemperate language is used, as one writer stimulates another. Here is a statement, the sentiments of which are prominent in the Jewish press:

Rabbi Leon Spitz, a sermon quoted in the *American Hebrew* of March 1, 1946: "Perhaps the time has come when roles should be changed. Let Esau whine and wail and protest to the civilized world, and let Jacob raise his hand to fight the good fight. The anti-Semite . . . understands but one language, and he must be dealt with on his own level. The Purim Jews stood up for their lives. (Note: Reference is to the Book of Esther in the Old Testament. "Esau" is used by modern Jews as a code name for the stupid gentile; "Jacob" for the crafty, deceptive Jew.) American Jews, too, must come to grips with our contemporary anti-Semites. *We must fill our jails with anti-Semitic gangsters. We must fill our insane asylums with anti-Semitic lunatics. We must combat every alien Jew-hater. We must harass and prosecute our Jew-baiters to the extreme limits of the laws. We must humble and shame our anti-Semitic hoodlums to such an extent that none will wish or dare to become (their) 'fellow-travelers'.*"

This from a Rabbi to his flock! This in a land which has shown greater tolerance for all races, Jews included, than any in history!

To understand the full import of the above sermon by Rabbi Spitz it is necessary to remember that any man or woman who actively opposes Communism is immediately branded by Communist-fronts as anti-Semitic. If a law can be passed making "anti-Semitism" a crime, the Communists can hail their enemies into court—as in the infamous "Sedition Trial."

Who decides what citizens are "anti-Semitic" gangsters, lunatics and Jew-baiters? Courts recently have assessed libel judgments against self-appointed prosecutors of innocent victims of this fury. Derounian, for instance (alias Carlson), author of *Undercover* and *The Plotters*, has been found guilty on numerous counts of libeling American citizens with this false smear. A federal judge, presiding at one of the suits against Derounian, said he found no evidence of anti-Semitism in the speech, the writings and the activities of the libeled smear victim. Yet 700,000 copies of *Undercover* had been sold, with the assistance of Walter Winchell, spreading false defamation from coast to coast.

The above statement of the rabbi need not necessarily imply that he is himself pro-Communist. He may have been taken in by the fear hysteria spread by Communist leaders, including both Jews and Gentiles. But he is stirring his Jewish flock almost to the point of violent eruption.

I am sure there is no organized Fascist movement in America worth all the scare. Such a movement is not what the Reds are talking about. It is the anti-Communist movement they are fighting and they brand it Fascist—and anti-Semitic. It is the pro-Americanism "reaction" they are fighting. Of all times and places in history when a Jew could settle down to a normal relationship with his Gentile neighbors, the time is now, the place is America. I see signs that the activity of the Communist crusade to brand the opposition as anti-Semitic, coupled with the activity of many secret Gestapos, including the ADL, is setting in motion a wave of anti-Semitism. The burning of a fiery cross where never a Klansman is found, simply to frighten negroes and Jews, the writing of anti-Semitic phrases on a synagogue—these tricks, exposed in several places as done by young Communists to fan race friction, are beginning to take effect.

WHY DO SO MANY JEWS LOVE RUSSIA?

Many a Gentile is completely stumped by this question. He is confused because, knowing the extreme brutality of the Bolsheviks and their successors, sympathizing deeply with the enslaved Russian people, (for whom Victor Kravchenko appeals eloquently to us in his remarkable historic document, *I Choose Freedom*) he cannot understand why so many of his Jewish acquaintances are pro-Soviet. He has a right to ask the question, and he is entitled to an honest answer. We are in a precarious position today, our leaders and publishers afraid to tell the people the real

answer, afraid of the smear or loss of business, because we have blacked it out of the news for thirty years. Our sin is catching up with us. *Many an editor himself now does not know the real secret behind the Iron Curtain.*

Let Louis Levine, national chairman of the Jewish Council of Russian Relief, tell you. Levine paid an extended visit to Russia last summer and came back hysterical in his enthusiasm for the Soviet regime. He reported before an audience provided by, and I believe sponsored by, leading Jewish organizations and publicists of Chicago. The heart of these group gatherings appears to be the ADL. In an article in the November, 1946, issue of *Soviet Russia Today*, Levine (billed as "Outstanding leader of American Jewry") wrote: "Special concern for the Jewish people has characterized the Soviet Union since its birth in the 1917 Revolution. A week after tsarism was overthrown, the infant Socialist government, headed by Lenin, legally abolished national oppression, making it the first country in the world to declare anti-Semitism a crime. . . . Every manifestation of anti-Semitism was fought openly and sternly."

He makes the amazing statement, "Many American Jews did not quite believe that the anti-Semitic scourge of several thousand years could be *wiped out* within one generation and certainly not in a country in which it had been an official part of the state apparatus for many hundred years."

I don't know where in all literature I have read such an appalling statement. Considering that there must have been millions of Russians adjudged anti-Semitic, especially by Communist standards, it does not seem possible that "anti-Semitism" could have been *wiped out* in one generation short of killing and exiling countless hordes of Gentile Russians. Was it, then, the suspicion of anti-Semitism as much as property considerations which caused the Communist regime to destroy 20,000,000 Russians? Levine continues: "And there were some (American Jews) who believed the 'miracle' had taken place, but frankly wondered whether it was accomplished at the cost of a loss of a distinct Jewish life, of a decline in religious observances and of a deterioration of Jewish culture."

Levine then describes expansively his 6,000-mile trip inside the Soviet Union, going wherever and whenever he pleased without surveillance—a rare concession, made not even to our ambassadors. And everywhere, he says, he encountered a Jewish culture. He tells that "more than in any other country in the world, Jewish literature, theater, poetry is considered *basic* to a full cultural life. I met many non-Jews who had read *Sholem Aleichem* in the original Yiddish. Many non-Jews, including the *Ukrainian* leader, *Dmitri Manuilsky*, were brought up in Jewish surroundings, and retain great interest and pride in their background." (Manuilsky is often mentioned as a possible successor to Stalin.) He says that the "center of Jewish life in the Soviet Union is the extremely active and influential Jewish Anti-Fascist Committee. . . . *When I spoke to government officials about the Jewish Council or the Soviet Jews, I was generally asked, 'What*

does Mikhoels (head of the Committee) think about it' or I was told that 'If it is OK with the Committee, it is OK with us'."

In my Intelligence research I had learned from documents and authentic excerpts from documents gathered from numerous sources, that the Russian Communist government was still under powerful Jewish influence; also Jewish soldiers from Russia and Poland in the U. S. Army told me something of this power. (I don't think they themselves realized its magnitude.) But here it is again, from one who ought to know.

Levine wrote of meeting world-famous Jewish surgeons, a Jewish general, and many other high government officials of Jewish origin. "It was apparent—and even the sketchiest of observations would have disclosed it—that the Soviet Jews participate fully and freely on every level of government activity."

He went much stronger than that in Chicago, (on the 12th floor at 32 West Randolph Street) on the night of October 30, 1946, saying that many of the high ranking government officials were Jewish, and explaining one of the devices which, I believe, has kept the Russian people themselves much in the dark as to the extent of Jewish control over them: *Many of the Jewish officials "did not look Jewish, but they spoke to me privately in Hebrew or Yiddish."*

He implied what we find confirmed from other sources, that the "miracle" by which all anti-Semitism had been "wiped out" in Russia in one generation was the weapon of Liquidation or exile to Siberia. "One does not *dare* be anti-Semitic in Russia," he wrote.

This undoubtedly is the real secret behind the iron curtain—the power of the highly organized, utterly ruthless Marxist wing of Russian Jewry. It terrorized anti-Communist Jews, the same as anti-Communist Gentiles, for a time; but Levine, in the article previously quoted, relates how they have opened their synagogues again and the Jewish people again enjoy complete religious freedom. Now that the Christian church has been virtually exterminated, it may be the intent of the Russian government to permit religious freedom. How can we know for sure?

THE PRIVILEGED CLASS

This reminds me of Kravchenko's pitiful story of the complete and utter degradation of the Russian family, the closing of their Christian churches, the killing and deporting of the kulaks—the farmers. Nowhere in all the articles and reports I have read of the Russian scene have I found any indication that the non-Jewish people enjoyed or now enjoy any such privileges as Levine reports for the Jewish people there. Kravchenko writes a pitiful chapter in *I Chose Freedom* on seeing the *privileged* persons evacuated in Packard automobiles with their families or mistresses as the Hitler armies approached, and of how other people were forced at bayonet point to remain behind, to let the Nazi armies pass and then

harass them with underground activities at great personal risk. He describes the bitterness as intense.

Levine wrote, "And at the outset of the war, as we all know, Jews were among the first evacuated from the western regions threatened by the Hitlerite invaders, and shipped to safety east of the Urals." Thus Levine tells us the privileged persons saved from the Nazis were Jewish. He said 2,000,000 of them were thus saved. (Were the privileged class of whom Kravchenko wrote among these?)

Another observer writes of seeing Jews vacationing in luxury at resorts on the Black Sea, while Gentiles starved in Russian mills. This was just before the War.

Is it any wonder that Jews the world over are interested in the Soviet Union? Even if we had no other documentary evidence to substantiate Levine's report—even if he were manufacturing considerable of it to swing American Jewry into the Marxist movement—their inclination in that direction would be understandable—except those who were sickened at the mass killings.

W. L. White, in his new book, *Report on the Poles*, (condensed in the December, 1946, issue of *Readers Digest*) estimates that only about 50 per cent of the Polish Communist government are Jewish. An official representative of that government has told me that he believes White's estimate "conservative."

Sokolsky reports that anti-Semitism is raging in Poland worse than anywhere else at any time in history. The Poles understand Communism.

Reports on Roumania and Hungary indicate great bitterness among the Christians, the same as in Poland, because of their fathomless fear of the radical Jewish element in their government.

White states that many Jews in Poland, before Russia took over, opposed the march of Communism. He says that the Polish Communist Party was dominated by Jews, who comprised about 70 per cent of the total Party membership; but the Party itself was small. I have reputable Jewish magazines and other publications issued during the war stating that many a Catholic and Protestant in Poland, including some Catholic priests, risked their lives to hide Jews from the Nazis. It may be there was much firm friendship and not very widespread Communism among the Polish peoples, Jews and Gentiles, before Russia took over. In the army I found very little pro-Communist sentiment among our Gentile Poles; I did find considerable among the Jewish Poles.

I have statements from trusted sources that many of the richest Jews in the Baltic states turned Communist overnight when the Red army came in. But this is not proof that they would have been Communist had the Baltics remained "free." They had little choice; embracing Communism for them was easy. Resistance meant punishment, while as converts they would expect favored treatment at the hands of the Russian government.

Eye witnesses say they immediately began helping the Reds liquidate Christians.

Our own government and all governments understood that it was the Bolshevik element among the Jewish people who took over Russia in the October Revolution of 1917. A report by our own American Intelligence Service in 1919, never released in America but published in Paris (Documentation Catholique, issue of March 6, 1920), listed the names of the 25 leading Bolshevik officials, 24 of whom were shown as Jewish, the 25th, Lenin, married to a Jewess. (Some authorities insist that Lenin was half Jewish.) Heading the list of the 24 was, of course, L. Trotsky (Bronstein of New York).

Broadly, this report was confirmed in a British white paper "Presented to Parliament by Command of His Majesty, April, 1919," now a rare document, a photographed copy of which I have in safe keeping. This document was suppressed almost immediately after it was presented to Parliament, and when it reappeared the entire reference to the Jewish influence had been deleted. I will presently have a copy of the censored edition also. Originals are in safekeeping in several English and Irish university libraries.

The *Jewish Transcript* of Seattle, Washington, of May 29, 1936, said: "The Communists are Jewish controlled."

Winston Churchill, in a speech on the floor of Parliament in 1919, reviewing the Revolution, also brought out the fact of Jewish Bolshevik domination. "The Last Days of the Romanoffs," by Robert Wilton, an Englishman who served as an officer in the Russian army and was in an excellent position to observe; official reports made to President Woodrow Wilson and to the British government, and many reports by individuals, substantiate the fact that the power was seized by Jewish elements of the Bolshevik Party in the October Revolution of 1917. The money which went from New York City to finance the Revolution was raised and sent by American Jewish bankers, some of them not likely Bolsheviks themselves but rather anxious for revenge against a Czarist government which had committed pogroms against the Jews of Russia. This money, nevertheless, was placed in the hands of the Jewish element of the Bolshevik Communist Party in Russia—not in the hands of Gentile Bolsheviks—and it made possible the buying of arms and ammunition, the printing and distribution of seditious revolutionary literature among soldiers of the Russian armies, the feeding and financing of Communist agents, the setting up of governmental machinery. It was supplemented, to be sure, by funds stolen and seized in Russia.

THEY CAPTURED THE NKVD

Douglas Reed, in his *Insanity Fair*, published in 1938 in England, told of his official visit to Moscow accompanying Anthony Eden, and of finding the entire press censorship service in the hands of Jews. Other observers confirm his statements.

The terror, however, was more directly due, I think, to the fact that

much of the NKVD was staffed by Bolshevik Jews—cruel to all religious peoples, anti-Communist Jews and Gentiles alike, but particularly bent on annihilation of Christians. The GPU (NKVD) and its successors have been virtually the government since the Revolution. This terroristic secret police throws fear into every man in Russia except possibly Stalin. It is now in command of an estimated 20,000,000 slaves in work and prison camps, and in recent years has developed all Russian heavy industry with slave labor. It apparently no longer waits for workers to commit offenses or even to be suspected of sabotage or anti-Semitism, but deliberately impresses workmen by the million. It is at last the full realization of Marx's dream of complete enslavement of "enemy" peoples.

Henry Jagoda (or Yagoda), "merciless head of the NKVD," as Kravchenko described him, was a Jew. Succeeding Jagoda, after he himself was liquidated in 1937 for reasons we may never know—but most likely jealousy—Yezhov took over. He too was Jewish. The head of this machine for annihilation would have to be a prime hater of Christians and of all anti-Communists, and above all of *anyone accused of being anti-Semitic*.

Beria, last head of the NKVD before its recent division into domestic and foreign branches of secret police, is reportedly an Armenian from Georgia; but his picture shows such pronounced Jewish features as to throw considerable doubt on his origin. The story that he is an Armenian or a Georgian may be a cover.

All through the great liquidation of the officers of the Red army, of the Old Bolsheviks (including the original, largely Jewish Politburo) and hundreds of thousands of others in Stalin's domain in the middle and late 1930's, we were mystified as to the reason for the purge. We have been told repeatedly that the accusations were false. Perhaps an anti-Semitic plot was suspected—though this reason would not answer for all cases, because many prominent Jews were liquidated too.

In the trials and brutal "investigations" as described by many a writer, seldom was it possible even for the accused to discover any cause for his persecution. Most often the charge was sabotage. It is clear, on reflection, that if the victim was suspected of being anti-Semitic, the NKVD could not afford to say so, because millions of liquidations on charges of anti-Semitism would breed more anti-Semitism. This is the only plausible explanation I have found. Our government could doubtless enlighten us on these facts of history. It is to its eternal discredit that it has not seen fit to do so; and for concealing a truth of such significance we may all suffer.

Some Jews have repudiated Marxism. The correspondent who got the first interview with Stalin, a second writer who was married to a lady assistant commissar, and a third who was pro-Communist and in Moscow during the Revolution, today are in the battle against Communism.

Here is what Dr. Oscar Levy wrote in 1920 in a letter used as the preface to a book, *The World Significance of the Russian Revolution*, by G. Pitt Rivers:

"Jewish elements provide the driving force for both Communism and Capitalism for the material as well as the spiritual ruin of this world . . . to the intense idealism of the Jew." He pointed out, however, that not all Jews are financiers, Zionists or Bolsheviks. He continued, "We who have promised to lead you to a new Heaven, we have finally succeeded in landing you in a new Hell. . . . I look at this world and I shudder all the more as I know the spiritual authors of all this ghastliness. . . . But its authors themselves are unconscious in this as in all they are doing." I do not have a copy of this book but believe it still available in big libraries.

I am sure that if the average idealistic young American of any race who has become inoculated with the hate hypnosis, and therefore has become a captive and tool of these rulers of the Marxist world, could open his eyes and accept the facts he would abandon Communism. If he could look back into undeniable source books of facts and see that Communism from the very outset was invented as a vehicle to sell to gullible peoples, wrapped up in a package to appeal to both Jew and Gentile, for the one purpose of elevating the Marxist radicals to world power over their fellow men—nobody but the power seekers themselves would be Marxists.

But the pitiable, misled petty Communist soon becomes so intense in his hatred of all anti-Communists and is so thoroughly grounded and goaded, he rejects historical facts as propaganda.

WHAT IS COMMUNISM?

In the matter of the history of Marxism, all of us can learn a valuable lesson if we will. We should remember the story: Jews were at the head of the revolutionary groups leading up to and during the Communist Revolution of Germany of 1848. They were too conspicuous. The revolution largely failed—for this and other reasons. And the people of Germany and Austria never forgot or forgave the Jewish people; they held all Jews responsible for Communism. They seemed to believe that all Jews hated Christianity. *Anti-Semitism never died in those countries thereafter. This fact should make American Jews repudiate the radicals who are trying to herd them into the Red camp.*

No movement in history has been so successfully deceptive, so complete a fraud as Marxism. Americans do not understand it. I hear it said that not fifty of us really do understand it in its entirety. Marxist propaganda agents are well schooled and well financed; they create confusion; they deny all facts; and the average person will not think the movement through, even when equipped with a mass of factual information.

The principal reason for this failure to understand the core of the movement is that we look at the means rather than the end. We are thinking of business instead of people. We think and speak of Communism as state ownership of all capital wealth. That is only a device which helps the planners accomplish their purpose. Destroy private ownership of property and every man, woman and child is at the mercy of the State by next meal time. The purpose for which Communism was perfected by Karl Marx and his associates, largely radical Jews, was *to place world political power in their hands*—to give people power over other people. If this sounds ridiculous, I agree with you; but I must remind you that Napoleon and Caesar and Alexander and Hitler and Stalin all have dreamed of world power—to the misery of mankind.

There is one history-making difference in the Marxist reach for world power and that of a Caesars. The men on horseback were *individuals* grasping for power. Marxism (or Communism) is a *program*. It did not die with the power seekers who carried it to perfection. *It was perfected by a small group of haters and it is the doctrine of hate.* The greatest hater of all time was Marx. He was an atheist. He hated all religion, but above all, he hated Christianity. He even hated Judaism (the religion) as the parent of Christianity.

He and his circle believed they could elevate themselves to power principally by spreading hatred, and their main theme song, whispered among Jews ever since by Red agents, was to fan Jewish hatred of Christianity, and promise Jews that through Marxism they would triumph over their Biblical "enemies," the Gentiles. *From its outset, the movement was basically Marxism versus Christianity.*

The Marx program was broader than may appear in the brief statement above. It would take a shelf of books to bring all its facets into focus. It offers the most beautiful idealism, such as world peace, but does not mention that the price of a Communist peace is slavery. It is a case of the spider and the fly. Marx and his radicals thought they could rouse to class hatred, race hatred, religious hatred, against the existing order, enough workers and minority groups in one country to seize power, especially to seize all industry and productive wealth—not for themselves, mind you, but for the little clique of Marxist conspirators, who made them extravagant promises.

Meanwhile his agents would be organizing secret police and other suppressive squads and propaganda machines and sabotage cells in other countries, especially industrial countries. They would organize the workers into what they termed trade unions, under strict discipline by dictatorial leaders. Once a victory in one country, that nation's men and machines would be hurled at other countries in combined operations with Fifth Columns. Soon the world would be a Marx apple.

The plan put Marx and his radical Jewish circle in command at the outset of the movement, and everywhere Communism has traveled, in Russia, in Poland, in the Baltics, the Balkans, France, Italy, England, the United States, Central and South America, Africa, and now into Japan, it has sought to deify the Jew.

Marx published his pamphlet, "Communist Manifesto," in 1848. He thought his crowd would win that year in Germany; but the Communist revolution there virtually failed and he fled to England, where, abusing privileges of freedom, he plotted for many years to destroy freedom.

Next year will end a century of Marxist agitation, labor union organizing for political power and building of Fifth Columns. Thirty years ago the Marxist crowd succeeded in seizing one potentially great military power. They can now hurl that against others. We shall soon see whether Communism will wipe out the age of freedom or shall be turned back.

Stalin is a Georgian, though some of our Jews have been made to believe him Jewish. He is, however, married to the sister of Kaganovich, Jewish commissar of heavy industry. Kaganovich long was considered Stalin's closest friend and second in influence in all the Russias. He still is powerful. Molotov's wife is Jewish, the sister of Samuel Carp of Bridgeport, Conn. Manuilsky, as Levine told us, was raised Jewish. Manuilsky is a power in the Soviet Union, often mentioned as a possible successor to Stalin. He is head of the government of the Ukraine and *head of the Communist International*.

Of Stalin, Louis Levine had this to say in his article in "Soviet Russia Today":

"The Jewish people are unanimous in their love for Stalin. They regard him as the greatest friend of the Jewish people. They attribute to his understanding of national minorities and to his leadership *the new, exalted status of the Soviet Jews*." (Emphasis is mine.)

Levine also tells us that Stalin's daughter is to marry a Jew. "I need not add that the Soviet Jews greeted with joy the news that Stalin and the father of his prospective Jewish son-in-law drank 'lachaim' together in the Kremlin!"

Any supposition that Jews are fleeing from official Russian persecution should be quieted once and for all time by that single statement.

(The New York-Moscow Red Axis is moving Jews out of Eastern Europe into Palestine to increase the Communist-Zionist underground there, tightening the pressure on Britain.)

Elsewhere in the same article Levine said, "It is important to point out that the Soviet Jews, as the entire population, are one with the Soviet government. There is absolutely no distinction between themselves and the government, as some have tried to make out."

"All believed that the final solution to the Jewish problem lies in the victory of full *democracy* throughout the world, in the struggle for the

complete eradication of fascism whenever it threatens or wherever it exists." To understand this statement you must use the word *democracy* as Levine and the Soviet Communists use it: meaning Communism; and you must translate the word *fascism* as meaning simply all forces opposed to Communism. This makes the statement mean, clearly, that the Jewish people of Russia told Levine *the solution to the Jewish problem throughout the world lies in the world wide victory for Communism.*

Rev. Denis Fahey of the Holy Ghost Missionary College, Dublin, Ireland, widely known historian, in his well documented booklet, "The Rulers of Russia," printed in 1940, reproduces excerpts from a number of rare documents, naming the leaders of Russia at various periods since the Revolution, contending that there has been no diminution of Jewish power in the government. Some of the lists of leaders can be cross-checked by other documents, or methods. For instance, one document shows that fourteen out of seventeen Soviet ambassadors to foreign capitals in 1935-1936 were Jewish, two of the other three with Jewish staffs. Maisky, ambassador to Great Britain, headed the list. His real name is given in the International Who's Who for 1943-1944 as I. M. Layakhovetsky. I am sure it would not be difficult to verify the racial origin of all on this list, since each was well known in the country where he was stationed.

As previously stated, it is of the greatest importance to the successful radical Jews to keep the Gentile world, on both sides of the Iron Curtain, in the dark about their power.

My information is lamentably limited, but I have evidence of the use of the following devices to conceal their strength:

1. Influence by Jewish organizations (The Jewish Anti-Fascist Committee, for example, mentioned by Levine, operating with greater influence, no doubt, than the Political Action Committee behind the New Deal).

2. Promotion to important posts of Russians married to Jews.

3. Changing of names of Jewish officials.

4. Placing in high position Jews who "do not look Jewish."

5. The "hidden director" device whereby one who appears to be only a clerk or petty aide, occupying an inconspicuous office, is the real director of a bureau or commission (as, for instance, the Soviet Purchasing Commission to the United States at one time during the war. Kravchenko does not give any reason for the invention of this device, but he states that it is frequently used in the Soviet Union. Russia uses this device in directing the Communist Party of the U.S.A. Gerhard Eisler, a German Jew, reportedly has been the invisible director—known to only the top Communists and therefore deceiving all the little Communist tools.)

6. Placing responsibility on men who were raised Jewish—as in the case of Manuilsky.

Kravchenko (*I Chose Freedom*) recorded that Mekhlis, the political commissar over all the Red armies, had to be removed because he was

Jewish and the Nazi propaganda machine was striking telling blows at the morale of the Russian soldiers by capitalizing on this fact.

The position of political director over all the Red armies is one of the most powerful positions in the Soviet government.

To summarize briefly the power of Jews in Soviet Russia . . . such power no longer is absolute, as it once was, in the sense of holding all the top flight positions. But the entire Communist regime is theirs. It is their mental offspring. The thinking of Stalin, Molotov and all Communists the world over is so conditioned as to exalt the Jew over the Gentile. If Stalin ordered the destruction of millions of hardy kulak land owners, 99 per cent of them Gentiles, and if he has destroyed millions of Christians, he is doing the bidding of Karl Marx and his heirs. The Communist administration, utterly unlike the non-conspiratorial Russian people, holds its strength largely from the mass of Jewish converts. Without them the Marxist regime would simply become another dictatorship, losing its racial ideology and its Internationalism. Communism has been a movement of the left wing of Jewry from its birth; it still is their instrument and their tool, in Russia as elsewhere.

Perhaps the secret is not too well kept. There are conflicting reports. Whereas Levine says there is no such thing as anti-Semitism in the Soviet Union, Rabbi Benjamin Schultz, in the *Detroit Times*, August 4, 1946, declared that racial feeling was running high there. He says that those Polish Jews who cherish democracy fear the slave camps of Siberia; they will not go to Russia. Perhaps they sense the probability of a counter-revolution in the land of the Soviets. Little can be known, however, by asking what the Polish Jews want, because they today are mercilessly herded and propagandized and torn by Jewish organizations in the United States, England and Palestine, and Moscow.

If anti-Semitism is rising again, after 20,000,000 Russians have been killed or shipped off to slave labor camps (Kravchenko's estimate)—the futility of the Revolution should speak eloquently to all peoples, including Jews, outside the blackout curtain.

The peoples of Eastern Europe all along have been better informed than we on the racial complexion of Communism. That's one reason why they have resisted it so desperately. They knew it would completely devastate their civilization. Spokesmen of several of these countries, men of influence and integrity, from Poland and the Baltics, have told me that their people, living against the Iron Curtain, were able to "see through holes in the Curtain" and understood what was going on inside Russia. The people of Hungary have not forgotten that it was the Jewish terrorist, Bela Kun, Communist revolutionary leader, who right after the first World War wrote his name across Eastern Europe in the blood of hundreds of thousands of Christians. Our diplomatic staffs in Finland, Poland, the Baltic states and Roumania likewise must have understood the racial theme. An official of the Swiss government has told me how much better informed are his people than we Americans on the Communist scourge.

There are several reasons why we have so little understood the basic principle behind the Red terror. Originally it was kindness on the part of our editors which deleted any reference to the fact that the conspirators in Russia were largely Jewish; it was kindness toward our own Jewish community. Who could foresee that such kindness would be so vastly taken advantage of by the Jewish wing of world Communism, propagandizing here among us to provide special immunities for the Jew in preparation for Jewish domination of the Revolution?

When, years ago, the Anti-Defamation League began working on our editors, including the wire services, it was only natural for the editors to yield as a matter of tolerance. As far back as the middle 1930s the League was boasting, in confidential communications not meant for Gentile readers, that it had been successful in "securing cooperation of the Associated Press in eliminating the word 'Jew' in connection with one accused of crime." (Photographic copy in my possession.) Under this agreement the Jewish origin of Louie (Lepke) Buchalter, genius behind Murder, Inc., was seldom if ever seen in the daily press. Under this agreement the fact that nearly all the conspirators behind the Red throne in Moscow were Jewish rarely has been seen in print here in America.

We would all be happy to forget these ugly facts; but because of the manner in which Communist agents have been able to impose on tolerance, it is now of the greatest importance that we understand the true nature of the Communist organization and the true purpose of the movement.

One other condition has contributed widely to our ignorance of the racial involvement in the Soviet regime: the fact that since the first world war we have received most of our "news" from Northeastern Europe—along the path of Moscow—from correspondents who were almost universally pro-Communist Jews. They were not Americans. Few of them ever saw America. And seldom was there an *American* correspondent on the scene to verify or correct or deny the nature of the dispatches. The local correspondents sold their dispatches, often fabricated or colored, to London and New York for good pounds and dollars; while in Moscow proper only pro-Communist dispatches were permitted.

Today, after this long blackout of truth and against the present power of intimidation of the Anti-Defamation League, it is difficult indeed to get the full facts before the American public. The writer or Intelligence officer who reports them immediately becomes the target of the smear fury. He is discredited so thoroughly that his neighbors may refuse to believe him.

THE FREIHEIT PLAN

The glimpse behind the Soviet blackout curtain does not complete the scene of activities and plans of the ambitious, ruthless left-wing of the Jewish world community. Not long ago I came into possession of some pamphlets issued by a large, influential Marxist-Jewish group in America, which tie up Communism with the Jewish people and with Political Zionism, ("Political" as contrasted with "Religious Zionism," the latter purely

a spiritual concept), in a plan for world-wide power. Before the activities of all propagandizing organizations and defaming secret police here at home can be fully understood, it is important to understand this world political plan. Communism itself is a world political plan, but the pamphlets bring out rather clearly the belief on the part of the Jewish Marxists that it is they who will dominate the Communist International (their man, Manuilsky, is now its head); and they tempt the rank and file Jew by picturing his race as destined to triumph, assuring him special privilege. They have transferred the "chosen people" theme of the Old Testament from the sphere of religion to the sphere of temporal power. They even proselyte among Jewish religious groups by promising that while all religion is ostensibly to be destroyed by Communism, in fact, the "secret, solitary worship of the Jew", as perfected in slavery 2500 years ago) will survive the time of religious suppression and eventually, after all other religion is killed, Judaism will flourish "without opposition."

Much of this program is contained in a pamphlet entitled, "The Jewish People Face the Postwar World." The pamphlet was published by the Morning Freiheit Association, 35 E. 12th St., New York 3, N. Y., and sub-titled "Report to the first yearly conference of the national board of directors of the Morning Freiheit Association, Nov. 10 and 11, 1945." The Morning Freiheit Association publishes *The Morning Freiheit*, an openly Communistic daily in the Yiddish language, for which it claims a circulation of approximately 70,000, and reputedly is read by about 300,000 persons. Its readers are principally in New York, but the paper circulates nationally and has distribution offices, supported by branch or affiliated "associations," in several cities.

The first page of the pamphlet—the official report of this large, powerful association—makes its pro-Soviet sentiments clear. Speaking of the "imperialist reaction of American finance capital" of this postwar period. it says: "This imperialist reaction attacks and combats the *democratic* forces of all countries, particularly the most consistent representative of the people's *democracy*—the Soviet Union."

I have italicized the words *democratic* and *democracy* because to understand this pamphlet, like all Communist dialectic of today, you must use the words in the sense in which Moscow uses them: simply substitute the word *Communism* for *People's democracy* or *democracy*. Likewise, *Fascist* and *anti-Semitic* in this pamphlet may generally be translated by substituting the word *capitalist* or *anti-Communist*. *Imperialist reaction* refers to the whole upsurge of the spirit of individual freedom and enterprise.

The pamphlet thoroughly aligns itself with the Marxist movement here at home. "Imperialist reaction has begun an offensive against the masses of the American people themselves, against their *economic security* (substitute *government paternalism*) and *democratic rights*, and especially against the American *working class* and the labor movement."

This is Karl Marx himself talking—attacking the enterprise, property-owning system, championing the Soviet system (wherein the state itself, run by Communists, becomes the exploiter of man's labor).

The author, Alexander Bittelman—a member of the executive committee of the Communist Party, USA—sounds the alarm of rising anti-Semitism, abuses the “new Dies’ committee and its Red-baiting.” He then warns of the danger that in the United Nations there “will emerge a world coalition under American imperialist reaction . . . for its drive toward world domination.” He then outlines the Association’s plan for the Jewish people, to establish what appears to be world power to defeat the “American imperialist . . . world domination” above mentioned.

Before going any further with this article, let me remind you that this Freiheit thing is not *my* plan; that in telling you about it and warning you against it I am not attacking Jews. I am merely urging all of us to defend ourselves against such bold revolutionary activities as Communists are planning. Does this brand me as anti-Semitic? The Anti-Defamation League will say so, I have no doubt—though at the dubious honor of siding with the Reds.

THE WORLD REVOLUTION

Outlining the plan for “the Jewish people,” first for America, the Association’s report says to tightly organize “the forces of the growing labor-democratic-anti-fascist coalition,” to “compel the Truman Administration, by criticism and *sustained political struggle*, to carry through in life a policy of *democracy*, economic security and world peace,” to force the pro-Capitalist elements among the American Jews to fall into line by conducting “a systematic struggle against the reactionary elements—in the American Jewish Committee and in the Jewish Labor Committee—which are *obstructing the struggle for Jewish rights*,” and to *join hands with “forces of similar coalitions in all parts of the world and in the world as a whole, in which the new ‘World Federation of Trade Unions’ is destined to play a decisive role. And the ultimate victory belongs precisely to these forces.”*

This is a remarkably plain statement, condensed from these pages of the pamphlet. *This is the World Revolution*. This is the Moscow plan, as explained to American Jewish Communists. On page 5 the report points out that “The American Jewish Congress, with its divisions and affiliates, can become a vital and decisive force in the general labor-democratic-anti-fascist coalition, for the benefit of the American people in general and of the American Jews in particular”—if it rids itself of “reactionary elements.”

On page 7 the report endorses the action of the American Communist Party in condemning Earl Browder because he gave up Revolution in favor of “revisionism.”

The domestic struggle unfolds in a vitally important detail on page 8: “The *democratic Jewish forces* will have to bring forth especially the fight against anti-Semitism, the *fight for identical legislation in each state to declare and punish anti-Semitism as a criminal offense.*”

On the same page the report speaks of a “*Black Book*” of “*indictment by the Jewish people against fascism*”—“*which is now being prepared*

jointly, by the Jews of all countries." The names going into this book are of men marked for liquidation.

In subsequent pages the report attacks (with exceptions) assimilation, or intermarriage of Jews with Gentiles, attacks "nationalism" (or loyalty to country, as contrasted with loyalty to a world order), and insists on a separate Jewish life in America "which is *organically* bound up with the further building of the American nation as a whole together with all *progressive* forces of the American peoples." Emphasis is on the word *organic*, which is used in several places in the report. This apparently refers to the cellular organization of the Communist Party by which one or two persons can control a large number. It lends itself readily to the uses of persons who do not wish to expose their identity or racial origin unnecessarily.

One page 16 we are shocked by the statement that . . . "*Jewish life in America can be built only in both languages—Yiddish and English, and for this reason we have formulated as one of our major tasks the unification of the Yiddish-speaking and English-speaking Jews in one common Jewish anti-fascist unity. We have begun this work in our own Association and in our organ, the Morning Freiheit.*" Substitute the word "*pro-Communist*" or "*Communist*" for the word "*anti-fascist*," and you see a picture of the Jewish Communist movement regimenting its people to further and further separate themselves from Gentile America (except Gentile Communist tools) by learning a language understood only by Jews.

Louis Levine tells us they have succeeded in making Yiddish the language of the court, so to speak, in Russia; only the educated, largely Jewish people speak it there. Now we see the plan for the new court language and super-race in America, if the designs of the Morning Freiheit Association succeed.

A very special plan for Poland (p. 22) calls for a "a free, democratic and strong Poland"—but it means, if you understand the dialectic, *free* from capitalist anti-Communist forces. "The Jews need this kind of Poland. . . . In addition we have a national duty of *squaring our accounts* with fascism and anti-Semitism in the matter of Poland." Published in December, 1945, this statement foretold the fate of millions of Poles, since Poland is 98 per cent Christian. This month (January, 1947) has witnessed the "free, democratic election," and now the curtain goes down on pitied Poland.

The Palestine question is understood by very few, if any, Gentiles. It is confused by the fact that several Jewish groups want Palestine under different types of concessions or political conditions—and by the fact that a small, wise group of American Jews don't want to be involved at all in the Palestine or other political issue peculiar to Jews.

The Freiheit Association report makes unmistakably clear what the *Communist* wing of Jewery all over the world wants in Palestine. It is not simply a matter of relief for Jewish refugees, "not a matter of philan-

thropy, nor is it just an expression of human kindness. . . . It is a sacred national duty, the duty of helping to uproot *fascism* and *anti-Semitism* (i.e., anti-Communism) and to build a free and secure Jewish life." Thus Palestine is to be developed in accordance with the "anti-fascist" or Communist, plan.

The Association does not want Palestine just as a homeland, an exclusively Jewish nation where Jews can live apart from other races. "The specific characteristic of the Jewish people, which is not a single nation, consists precisely in this, that out of it are growing two nationalities, one in Biro-Bidjan, the other in Palestine, and that these two growing Jewish nations are surrounded, so to speak, by Jewish settlements and communities in all parts of the world. This is how the Jewish people developed historically, and this is how we must continue the struggle for the culture and well-being of the Jewish people."

Thus, the report insists that its people think not ever of having a separate country of their own, but rather of living always among other peoples. But throughout the pamphlet the *world-wide unity of all Jews of all nations* is demanded—to be had by force, if necessary—in the "coalition" which will exercise power over the principal governments of the world.

In Palestine the Jews must not accept a separate state, according to this Communist voice; rather they must have "a Jewish national homeland in a free and democratic (Communist) Palestine, in collaboration with the Arabs." They want an independent Palestine, but they want it complete with Arabs. There are forty million Arabs in surrounding states. The Freiheit Jews believe they can better accomplish their ends by propagandizing and regimenting these peoples to their will; and their vehicle—as they themselves claim—is Communism. Extremely confident, gambling with the future of their own people, win all or lose all, these world conspirators doubtless believe they can convert all the Moslem world to Communism—under their leadership, of course, if they are the missionaries—and thus add another vast empire to the Marxist world. *They frankly state that the Soviet Union will be their pattern for "complete and final solution of the Jewish question."*

Another pamphlet, "Crisis in Palestine," by Moses Miller, former president of the Communist Jewish People's Committee, parallels the Freiheit plan. Especially it calls for ousting of British and American "imperialism" in Palestine and turning Palestine, as an independent Arab-and-Jewish state, to the United Nations—because the Soviet Union, the only country which has openly and forthrightly condemned the terror in Palestine," would then have a major voice in ruling Palestine. (The terror referred to does not mean the terrorism of the Jewish underground, which these pamphlets heroize in the boldest spirit of nationalism; it is rather an accusation that the British law enforcement agencies are terrorists and Nazis.)

TO COMMUNIZE THE MOSLEM WORLD?

As to the intent of the Jewish Communists to Communize the Arabs of Palestine, Miller speaks of "a consistent and persistent campaign for the unity of the Arab and Jewish peoples." (p. 31). In this pamphlet, as in the Freiheit plan and in all Communist literature and the Red press, it is clear that the principal weapon to be used is hatred—spreading hatred of the English and the Americans among the Arabs. Perhaps this would indicate a course for us to follow in the matter of keeping our nose out of other people's business.

The report adopted by the vastly powerful Morning Freiheit Association envisions a world power machine which would dominate and subordinate this nation. It would create a special privileged race replenished from generation to generation in Palestine and Biro-Bidjan, where Jewish culture would be rigidly cherished; and it scorns the government and the social and economic systems of the United States. All who subscribe to the Freiheit plan are guilty of disloyalty to this country by any reasonable standards of Military Intelligence—and we might be alarmed if we could see a list of famous people who may privately favor the plan as indicated by occasional statements in their advice to their fellow Jews, or their sub-rosa association with Red fronts.

Dr. David Goldstein, Jewish Catholic, stated Feb. 2, 1947, that Palestine's Jews are ruled by "socialists." Other pro-American Jews insist that Communism and Zionism now are a "double-headed drive" for world-wide Jewish political power.

The intimidation of Jewish people by Zionists and Communists to force submission to the plan was given recently by a prominent Canadian Orthodox Jew, Dr. I. M. Rabinowitch, as the reason so few loyal Jews were speaking up against the disgrace of disloyalty to the Crown. Explaining that Religious Zionism was only a spiritual concept and repudiating Political Zionism, and saying that the strictly Orthodox Jew wanted it known that he was loyal to his country and to no other country, Dr. Rabinowitch, in an address before the Canadian Club of Montreal, carried in full in the December, 1946, issue of *Destiny*, said the silence "may be ascribed to three reasons: confusion, intimidation and disgust. The confusion is not difficult to understand. *Intimidation, I refused to believe for some time. I now know it to be a fact. In Palestine . . . there is now the Hagana movement which reminds one of Hitler's youth Movement. . . . Outside of Palestine the intimidation is not so complete, but it is by no means negligible.*"

We have seen the plan. We have seen that there are "reactionary elements" in American Jewry who have not been "sold" or coerced to abandon Americanism and join the selfish movement. We have seen that many of the Orthodox Jews are terrorized in soul if not in body at the spectacle unfolding before their eyes.

But in the first paragraph of this month's (January, 1947) issue of *The National Jewish Monthly*, the official publication of the B'nai B'rith, we learn that support for the United Jewish Appeal, largely for Palestine,

is such that a goal of \$215,000,000 has been set for contributions for the year 1947, \$170,000,000 of this to be raised in the United States, the balance in other Western Hemisphere nations. I repeat: Two Hundred Fifteen Million dollars.

Yet this vast sum indicates "less the extent of Jewish need than the growing awareness of that need."

Is this just for relief? If so, we will all contribute. But the picture is so confused, so appalling we do not understand it. Why are the American people not better informed on the great movements stalking the world today? Why has our government allowed conspiracies to so confuse us that often we cannot choose intelligently? Given proper information we might understand whether to join in with the United Jewish Appeal or to insist that such vast sums going out of our country into the hands of other people be handled exclusively by a government relief committee composed of men whose philosophy and political connections are well known.

The Associated Press has just published a breakdown of the \$170,000,000 to be raised in the U. S. Quoting Henry Morgenthau, Jr., one of the fund raisers, "More than one-half" of it is to be used for Jewish relief in Europe." Another 40 per cent will go to the United Palestine relief in *constructive activities* in that land, and the balance for aid of Jewish immigrants who come to this country."

That which goes to Jewish relief surely nobody will begrudge. But what use is to be made of the \$68,000,000 for "constructive activities" in Palestine? Will any of this vast sum go to support the Freiheit plan? Will it get into the hands of the Palestine Communist Party or its infiltrating agents? Will any of these millions find their way into propaganda among the Arabs to make them hate America?

After the pogroms of Europe under the Nazis you would think these radical Jews would be willing to let their people alone in America, a country where they have enjoyed excellent community relationships; but on the other hand they appear to have gone insane over the triumph of their relatives in the Soviet Union. They ignore the fact that it cost the blood of millions of Gentiles and many Jews to accomplish the Marxist triumph there, and the further, appalling fact that *a counter-revolution is almost sure to come in time, perhaps wiping out all their brutally gotten gains.*

WHICH WAY?

All but two of the great nations of Christendom of thirty years ago now are gone or whittled down to impotency or lie sick from internal disorders and lack of united courage and spiritual strength. For this wrecking of the greatest civilization of the ages we can thank the Marxist movement. Now the two remaining great peoples, themselves suffering from an indigestible lump of Marxism in their stomachs, are being subjected to the merciless scourge of propaganda which seeks to throw one against the other,

in order to leave Stalin free to move and mate and slay at will on the world's chess board—the Dardanelles, the Suez, the Mediterranean, perhaps China, perhaps our neighbors in Central and South America, where the Revolution has risen swiftly in the past year.

A recent dispatch pictures the pitiful plight of one of the great Christian nations of a third of a century ago. It is sent by Manchester Boddy, publisher of the Los Angeles *Daily News*, who often, before going to Europe, had been accused of leaning toward the Left: "What I found in the Hof area adds evidence to the uncomfortable feeling that the German nation—that is, the collective *people* of Germany—are disappearing as an entity like a block of disintegrating ice in a relentless sea."

Pity the world caught in the cosmic ray of hatred and Master Race paranoia!

To separate us from Britain and lay both nations open to the fate of Germany—or Russia—the Red propagandists are representing Britain to us as Nazi-like persecutors of Jewish refugees in Palestine. We are supposed now to begin hating Britons as we hated the Nazis. Ben Hecht's play, *A Flag is Born*, is so extreme in spreading this disease of hate that the British have protested its showing. There is talk that Hollywood is to release one or more pictures on the same theme. Reds control nearly all the writing for Hollywood films. Hollywood has measureless influence over American audiences. If you doubt that it can incite us to war, remember the hysterical hatred of the Nazis which swept the country as film after film was released dramatizing Nazis brutality. If you doubt that Hollywood is largely biased in favor of Red Fascism, just try to remember a single film picturing the current threatening dictator as a Hitler. On the Red Square in Moscow they "Heil" and goose-step with no less vicious intent than the Nazis under Hitler, but our film producers don't dramatize it.

The real danger is here at home. Several millions of our people have been so confused and misguided I am afraid they would side with the Soviets in case of a Revolution here which appeared likely to succeed. This condition would have been intolerable enough in the days when wars and revolutions were fought man to man. Today it is immeasurably more dangerous, with the minority much in control of propaganda machines with which to fire the public mind and, at the timely moment, create hysteria and confusion. Anti-Communists have great difficulty in getting in a word over the ether telling us about the Communist menace and the Fifth Column; the FCC has stood like a watchdog favoring the Left for several years. Privately financed pressure groups, the Gestapos, in turn stand watching the FCC as well as the radio outlets, as well as the movie production studios and the press, ready to defame and intimidate any opposition to Communism which threatens to become influential.

Sitting on this atomic-bomb dump we continue to think in terms of the last war—a war in which soldiers did the fighting. Our next war is more likely to be fought by civilians, at least unless we can do something about our massive Fifth Column. By organized sabotage our major cities all could be laid low in a few hours by super-explosives smuggled across our

borders or out of our atomic stores, planted and timed to a pre-determined D-Day. By injecting new poisons into water systems, a few squads, infiltrating public utilities as employees, likewise could paralyze the urban population of the country. The Four Horsemen could spread new and deadly disease before they could be apprehended.

For the first time in history there are weapons which make world dictatorship a possibility. It is by some diabolical plan of Satan that at the same time there is—also for the first time in history—a movement which seriously threatens all governments and all peoples?

At this convergence of military science with political conspiracy we have done a most amazing thing: We have placed the Manhattan Project—meaning our entire atomic fission industry, with its supposed secrets—in the hands of a board which is so suspect that Army officers have refused to deliver the secrets to them, short of a direct order from the President.

Here is what the *Los Angeles Examiner* said of three members of the board (January 9, 1947):

“David E. Lilienthal, head of the board, is a long-time ardent New Dealer and a member of at least two Communist-dominated organizations (unless he has resigned very recently), the National Lawyers Guild and the Southern Conference of Human Welfare.

“The FBI and the House Committee on un-American activities hold these groups to be potentially subversive, aligned with the world movement to overthrow this government.

“Associated with Lilienthal on the atomic energy board is Lewis E. Strauss, also a New Dealer, and a member of Kuhn, Loeb & Company, international banking firm. Americans traditionally distrust International bankers, remembering how many of them have figured in world power politics and exploitation.

“A third member of the atomic energy board, William W. Waymack, editor of the *Des Moines Register*, reportedly is listed in the potentially subversive files of the FBI and the House Committee on un-American activities. Waymack is vice-president of the Americans United for World Government, and a member of the pro-Soviet National Committee for Civilian Control of Atomic Energy. He also was a sponsor of a group working for ‘medical aid to Soviet Russia’ and a spaker before the Communist Russian War Relief—as reported in the pro-Communist magazine, ‘Soviet Russia Today’ . . .

“It is to be hoped that the new Congress will act swiftly to have these men replaced by persons who believe unequivocally in America and whom the public and the Army and the Congress can trust.”

If you read in the pages of history that a great nation placed a world-conquering secret in the hands of five men, three of whom were known to be friendly to a nation admittedly hostile and long bent on world conquest, what would you think?

The "bee" is on us. We indict ourselves for acts of our government which we tolerate. Then should we say: Never in history were there so many fools in one nation at one time!

WE MUST ACT

It is the world picture of thirty years of killing and degradation—the picture of Siberian slave camps, of Dachau and Belsen, of Revolution in Spain—much of it due to racial hatred—which comes before us as we witness an Anti-Defamation League movie of exaggerated racism here at home. It is the Freiheit plan for creating a Yiddish speaking Master Race here and all over the world, following the pattern of the Soviet Union, and joining hands with that blood-drenched government, which comes to mind when we hear a "tailored" radio program or a speaker "educating" our children by attacking patriotism and loyalty to western traditions and culture. It is the picture of the curtain now closing on Christian Poland which comes to mind when we see propaganda designed to create a Brahman privileged race in America through the passage of the mis-called Fair Employment Practices measure and laws making anti-Semitism a crime.

The time is late but not too late perhaps for a counter-revolution of truth-telling and for drastic government action to break up the secret defamation leagues, the Communist Party and all other groups which prey on racism and Anglo-Saxon idealism. We must discredit the false leadership which makes use of the Jewish people for selfish ends, and throw our support to the wiser leaders who stand for normal community relationships among all races.

I cannot quit this subject without mentioning a few of the wide range of changes which may be necessary or advisable in preventing catastrophe. First we should recognize the enemy for what he is—*the enemy*. Despite his deception he has made it clear at all times that he is out to destroy us, by force if necessary, and to set up a Communist regime under Moscow domination. We should strike first. To wait for the enemy, internal and external, to strike would be insane, giving him all the advantage. Our economy, under a staggering debt, will not permit us to maintain forever a \$12,000,000,000 annual budget for men and machines of defense, made necessary by the existence of both an internal and an external threat. We need an offensive to prevent the expected offensive.

What kind of offensive would be *American*?

Externally, we should start rolling back the Red tide all over the fringe states and inside Russia itself by a propaganda offensive of truth-telling, informing the people of the truth about America and about their own vicious leaders and encouraging them to form resistance groups. You may say they are helpless, having no arms; but there usually appears a leader if the tension becomes great enough—one of their powerful Army generals might side with his people against the tight little circle of Destroyers; and guerilla groups always find ways to smuggle in small arms. A

few hundred million dollars spent on a propaganda war might help prevent "the next way"—which would cost too many billions of dollars and too much human life to dwell on the subject.

Above all, we must break up the interlocking Red conspiracies here at home and prevent them from re-establishing leadership and spreading propaganda. If drastic measures are required, they still are preferable to the alternative of a modern civil war. Strong aggressive action might bring us many years of peace.

I list here some proposals for consideration:

1. Outlaw Communism as a vehicle of a foreign power aiming at destruction of this government; arrest agents for Communistic activities. Would we recognize Hitler's machine operating in America, or permit Murder, Inc., to organize our youth in every city? It was never intended that the Constitution should extend protection to its enemies; that watchdog over human rights does not (and could not) guarantee freedom and at the same time license to destroy freedom.

2. Since it is the responsibility of the FBI to watch the civilian front, recognize this agency as a fourth military defensive arm and enormously increase its strength to cope with an unwieldy enemy. Give it rein to act—to seize organizations and files and individuals inimical to our form of government (Nazi, Fascist and Communist).

3. Instruct the Attorney General to act vigorously to provide legal machinery so that the work of the FBI may be accomplished—and so that innocent citizens, should they too be falsely accused, may have a speedy hearing. (It must not be supposed that there would be widespread persecution of innocents under such a campaign; courts—like Military Intelligence—would have no time for the innocuous cases; their attention would be required by the flagrant, dangerous cases, with long records of activities.)

4. Clean out the Reds from key positions in the Armed forces and from all government jobs.

5. Change guard at the Federal Communication Commission, substituting persons who cannot be influenced by radical un-American groups. This is of the greatest importance, permitting radio commentators to explain to the people fully every fact and phase of the Red menace. An informed public can whip Communism.

6. Stop the illegal tide of immigration. Despite the secrecy of our Immigration Service and cooperating agencies on this subject—a secrecy utterly without justification and which could be desired only for concealing enormous irregularities—some of our Congressional spokesmen now claim that hundreds of thousands of European immigrants, largely Jewish, are coming across our borders, legally and illegally. From my own studies of immigrants from Eastern Europe during the war, I know that among them are many pro-Communists. (Many of these immigrants,

drafted into the Army, were granted citizenship after 90 days service, and the War Department encouraged this process by pressuring Commanding officers and Intelligence officers.) But all Jewish immigrants, Communist and anti-Communist, immediately after arrival are under strong pressure to side with the Marxist groups, and most of them will have to yield.

7. Find an adequate home for the homeless Jews of Europe and for all pro-Communist Jewish aliens in America. It is downright stupid to say that there is no place left on this big earth for them. There are undeveloped fertile stretches of geography in several sectors of the globe. I choose New Guinea, first, because I am convinced that great cities someday will gleam on that fertile subcontinent. With a climate much like that of Miami Beach, with malaria and other tropical diseases now conquerable, this virgin island could support 100,000,000 people. It is now principally occupied by 100,000 natives. By agreement with Australia for the eastern end or with the Netherlands for the western end of the island, we could establish a protectorate and an eight-year settlement program, leading up to independence for a new Jewish nation.

This plan would not please the Communists and Political Zionists; it would make the Freiheit planners and their Moscow mentors burst a blood vessel. Dr. Rabinowitch shamed the Political Zionists for refusing to allow homeless Jews to accept Australia's offer to settle in that country. But must we ask them how to run our domestic and foreign policy? Rather, must we keep on asking them? Such a plan would take the propaganda-torn, hungry and homeless Jews of the world out of the hands of such plotters and give them a new life.

8. Bar known pro-Communists from positions where they may fan the flames of Revolution—the press, the radio, movie production studios, above all, labor unions. Doubtless a law outlawing Communist activities would cover this requirement.

9. Break up the labor monopolies (the closed shop and industry-wide bargaining), now while we are at peace and while the people, including more than half of the industrial workers themselves, are demanding individual freedom and individual responsibility in the field of competition.

Labor unions have reached a position of terrible power, just as Marx predicted they would. Now both Marxist and the non-Marxist union heads are talking about unifying their forces and they are threatening Congress with talk that any weakening of the pro-union laws will drive labor into the Red camp. The union bosses have effective propaganda power with which to drive labor leftward, and many of the propaganda machines are in the hands of leftists.

If we surrender now, the Marxists will consolidate and take over more and more union power, biding their time. Catching us in an economic crisis or threatened with war, they will refuse to let their membership produce the goods needed to save us—unless we completely sell out to them.

It was like that in France in the late 1930s. There the Marxist unions and the fellow-traveling politicians and propagandists, under the Moscow inspiration, sneered at nationalism, or patriotism, so that France was lost before Hitler fired a shot.

But there is much that we may and must do without waiting for Congress. We can encourage self-reliance as opposed to state paternalism. We can check into our local school systems to see that Red indoctrination is not going on there. We can encourage the revival of character-building biographies; we can insist on a revival of pride in the historic rise of Western peoples—including Anglo-Saxons, the watchdogs of freedom—from serfdom to self-reliance. In short, we should dig up Horatio Alger, American.

And, whatever else we do, we must take our children and young people back to the churches.

ROBERT H. WILLIAMS

January 31, 1947

PRICES

Single Copy\$.35

For package (bulk) mailing, all to one address for forums, clubs, chapters, etc.:

Three Copies\$1.00

10 to 49 Copies\$.30 each

50 to 99 Copies27 each

100 or 499 Copies25 each

500 or More Copies20 each

OTHER PUBLICATIONS BY THE SAME AUTHOR:

Know Your Enemy, published September, 1950. A comprehensive picture of the world revolution as of today, with a brief chapter showing the origin of Communism and its relation to Zionism. Recommended by Lieut. Gen. P. A. del Valle, USMC (Ret.), as "a must for every American worthy of the name . . . especially recommended to those men who hold high offices and are in position, before it is too late, to save the Republic from its traducers." Price 50 cents, three copies for \$1, postpaid.

Untold Story of State Medicine, showing that the movement to socialize medicine is part of the Jewish-inspired revolution, never intended to improve American health, but rather to bring the American people under the alien power. Price 25 cents, eight copies for \$1, postpaid.

Williams' Intelligence Summary, a monthly report on political and military developments, especially revealing the Jewish influence in these developments. Subscription rate, \$3 per year, with reduced rates for bulk subscriptions. Send for free sample copy.

WILLIAMS PUBLICATIONS

Christian Nationalist Crusade, P. O. Box D-4, St. Louis 1, Missouri.

"May God Forgive Us"

"... the most comprehensive and objective treatment of the complex situation in the Far East that I have yet read."

ALBERT C. WEDEMEYER

**A FAMOUS LETTER
GIVING THE
HISTORICAL BACKGROUND
TO THE
DISMISSAL OF
GENERAL MACARTHUR**

PRICE THIRTY-FIVE CENTS

DEDICATION

*"To fear not sensible failure
Nor covet the game at all,
But fighting, fighting, fighting,
Die, driven against the wall."*

The quarter of a million brave patriots of Bor-Komorowski's army, mercilessly betrayed by Stalin, died literally driven against the physical walls of their crumbling city of Warsaw. But there are still harder forms of death, in the fight for the very cause rather than the personal enjoyment of freedom, against less material walls.

Behind the Iron Curtain today there are still men and women who, with little hope that they will ever recover freedom for themselves, are daily risking torture and death in their unceasing secret fight against the enveloping darkness of Communism. Without the sustaining excitement of battle, these men and women are willing to buy with their suffering and their lives a tiny breach in the blanket of tyranny. It is to these men and women who, as individuals, are willing even to die, driven against the wall of collectivist suppression, for their very beliefs in the dignity and worth and rights of individual man, that this small book is humbly dedicated.

MAY GOD FORGIVE US

By ROBERT H. W. WELCH, JR.



ationalist

HENRY REGAN, JR.
Chicago

Copyright 1952
HENRY REGNERY COMPANY
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

PAMPHLET EDITION

First printing, 25,000 copies, March 29, 1952
Second printing, 110,000 copies, May 28, 1952
Third printing, 25,000 copies, July 31, 1952
Fourth printing, 25,000 copies, Sept. 29, 1952

HARD BOUND BOOK EDITION

First printing, 3,000 copies, August 13, 1952
Second printing, 3,000 copies, Sept. 15, 1952

THE TEXT OF THIS PAMPHLET IS ALSO PUBLISHED AS A CLOTHBOUND BOOK BY
HENRY REGNERY COMPANY

FOREWORD

Even in this age of aggressive action by large and organized groups, the power and force of one individual moved by deep convictions is tremendous. This booklet presents dramatic evidence of the far-reaching effect of such convictions when they lead to inspired action.

"May God Forgive Us" was not written by a professional author or reporter. The main body of it is simply a copy of a letter, without title and without thought of general publication, which was written to a friend by a Massachusetts business executive.

But this was no ordinary letter. It covered thirty-seven typewritten pages, single-spaced. In those thirty-seven pages the writer, Bob Welch, set forth brilliantly and convincingly a straightforward clarification of some important recent history. At the same time he poured into paragraph after paragraph his indignation at the stupidity and suspicions of treason revealed by this history, and his alarm at the continuing course of events.

The writer sent copies of his letter to three other friends, and thereupon began an amazing and surprising series of events. Requests from friends for copies led him to make a few hundred duplicates, following which these requests for additional copies increased. Further requests by friends, for permission for themselves to make duplicates, began to be received. At this writing, with nothing but mimeographing or similar processes used, it is estimated that between seven and ten thousand copies have been distributed, and that they have been read by some fifteen to twenty thousand persons.

Bob Welch is a businessman, with more than a full-time business job. He is also a public-spirited citizen who is active in many organizations and on many boards which are concerned with civic and industrial well-being, not only in his home community, but also in the state and nation. The dramatic aspect of the interest his letter created is enhanced, therefore, by the circumstances under which it had to be written. It was begun on July 4, 1951, and finished on a Sunday early in August, because Sundays and holidays — which could otherwise have been used for leisure and relaxation — were the only times available.

Both this story behind the story, and the uncanny precision with which Bob Welch, nearly a year ago and using only publicly available materials and information, was able to paint a picture which has been made so much clearer by the revelations since — these considerations lead to a natural question: Who is the author of the letter? Who is Bob Welch?

Prior to 1950 the answers to that question would have contained only information along the lines given above. But in 1950 professional politicians in Massachusetts were indulgently amused when Robert H. W. Welch, Jr., a business executive who was politically unknown, announced that he was a candidate for the Republican nomination for Lieutenant Governor, "because he could not take what was happening any more." That amused indulgence faded as the campaign proceeded, and was entirely wiped out when the votes were counted. The professional politicians found Bob Welch endowed with courage, convictions, integrity and, to their great surprise, sound political judgement. He didn't win the nomination, but he placed second, leading several candidates who had been prominent in Massachusetts Republican ranks for years.

Bob Welch found that political campaigning required time, money and effort tremendously burdensome for an active businessman. There is no telling if or when he will again feel that he can be a candidate for public office. But he continues to be an active and effective crusader for common sense, honesty, and patriotism in our governments, as this treatise will testify.

J. THOMAS BALDWIN

Quincy, Massachusetts
February 22, 1952

May God Forgive Us

July 4, 1951

Dear Mr. —:

Your letter of May 8 was read with careful interest. The delay in this reply was made necessary by a short business trip to South America, two candy conventions and some other business meetings in Chicago, and the pressure of my regular work. For it was clear that only a long letter on my part would serve the need, and not until this holiday have I been able even to begin one.

At first glance it seems strange that two men, of obvious good will and of strong patriotic purpose, should read the signs of the times so differently. The best that I can do, in support of my interpretation of motives and events, is to set forth the facts which lead me to the convictions, expressed in my Portland speech, to which you refer. I am sorry that I cannot do this in a few brief paragraphs.

For I have to go far afield, and build up these facts step by step, in order to show the ultimate impact and significance of the partly completed pattern as it now appears to me.

In reality I have to begin ten thousand miles away, and twenty-five years ago. The title of my speech before the New England Council of Young Republicans was *Acheson and MacArthur*. Some of the material I drew upon in that talk has since been batted around, quite ineffectually, in the Senatorial investigation. Much of it has not; for as members of the House have charged, none of the Senators on the investigating committee either knew, or took the trouble to find out, the right questions to ask. But more important than this failure of the Senators concerned, to steep themselves in the background of the situation they were investigating, has been the failure of anybody with au-

thoritative knowledge to put together the events leading up to that situation in one connected and coherent story. I do not claim to have any such authoritative knowledge, but I shall use such ability as I can muster to integrate into one readable sequence some of the piecemeal history presented by those who do.

It is a disturbing story. Making all due allowance for my lack of skill in assembling these facts, I still do not think you will sleep as well tonight after reading even this amateurish exposition. And it is a terribly important story. I hope that your own serious interest in our whole foreign policy will fortify your patience, to bear with me line by line while I present it as well as I can.

II

THE BACKGROUND IN CHINA

Although Lenin himself believed that China would be the first of the world's great nations, outside of Russia, to be taken over by the Communists in their march to world rule, and the United States

of America the last, and although the Communists first began work in China in 1920, it was not until 1926-27 that the results of their efforts became noticeable. By that time Earl Browder, Michael Borodin, and several other Communists had infiltrated into the Kuomintang as advisers and protégés of Dr. Sun Yat-sen, or of Madame Sun Yat-sen after her husband's death. Earl Browder is well if unfavorably known to American readers. Borodin will be remembered by some as an ex-jewel smuggler and early agent of the Communist International in this country, and by others as the highly important Moscow functionary of twenty years later, who was liaison official between the Soviet Foreign Office and American newspapermen.

Unfortunately for their purposes, Dr. Sun Yat-sen had died in 1925, too early for them to be ready to seize the opportunity thus offered. And although Borodin in particular had played up to General Chiang Kai-shek, the first thing the General did, after consolidating his position as Sun Yat-sen's successor to top power in the Kuomintang, was to turn against this group of borers from within.

So the Communists, with the help of Madame Sun Yat-sen, and while Chiang was on the famous "Northern" campaign in 1927, seized the mechanisms of power at the capital city of Hankow and attempted to constitute themselves a central government. Chiang turned back and drove the whole crowd, by force of arms, in a complete rout out of Hankow. Browder came back to America,¹ and Borodin fled to Russia to edit the Moscow News.

This first Communist attempt on China was completely demolished, but some of its reverberations last until today. For Chiang Kai-shek thus became one of the two men, Franco being the other, who has ever beaten the Communists at their own game. There thus began, for reasons that are obvious, the longest and most vicious smear campaign in all history. It is a smear campaign which has colored, for the outside world, a great deal of what Chiang has done or tried to do ever since. And there thus began at the same time that unholy alliance between Madame Sun Yat-sen and the Russian Communists which has been so harmful to China. Living in Moscow, acting as the "goddess"

of Sun Yat-sen University in that city, for the training of Chinese students in Communist tactics and guerilla warfare, and appearing publicly with Stalin to welcome Chinese delegations, she has been a traitor to China in fact if not by intention for more than twenty years.

The second Communist attempt on China, the one which has persisted ever since, was started in 1929² by Joseph Stalin, who had already come to almost supreme power in Russia. It has been conducted from the very first with that combination of cunning, ruthlessness, patience, and twisting with times and events, that is so typical of this dictator. Stalin began by picking a young Chinese intellectual named Mao Tse-tung as his agent; by having this agent undergo a metamorphosis of outward characteristics; and, leaving the cities alone, by planting Mao and his handful of helpers in a rural province of China to promote Communism under the guise of "agrarian reform". It is worth noting here that Mao, trained in Moscow, guided by Moscow, supported at every turn by Moscow, has never been anything but a murderous tool of Stalin, as was

well known by most of the traitors and their gullible dupes who promoted the "agrarian reform" myth for American public opinion.

It is worth noting, too, that "agrarian reform" at its very best, as practised by the Communists, means taking all land away from its former owners, then hauling those owners into "peoples' courts" on trumped up charges, and sentencing them "leniently" to having both hands chopped off. Some recent articles in the Saturday Evening Post by a physician who had worked behind the Chinese Communist lines were quite factual and revealing. At its worst, "agrarian reform" means to Stalin the deliberate and literal starvation of some three million Ukrainian peasant farmers, and then boasting to Winston Churchill about it fifteen years later, as the only way it was feasible to collectivize the farms into plots big enough for tractors to be used.

The "agrarian reformers" under Mao, in 1929, proceeded from the very first according to blueprint by forming a Chinese Red Army. Mao's right hand man was "General" Chu Teh; his next in civilian command was Chou En-lai. These are the same two men who, next

to Mao, are in top command of the Communist armies fighting our boys in Korea today. But down in Kiangsi province in the early 1930's they were not doing so well, and in 1933 Chiang was able to drive them out. Under Chu Teh's generalship Mao's small forces executed the famous "long march" of about a thousand miles,* from Kiangsi all the way to the northwest province of Shensi. There they started the same type of "agrarian reform" afresh. And by 1937 they were still just a handful of Russian stooges, spreading terror in a limited area and trying to get ahead.

Then an entirely new factor changed the Mao-Stalin outlook. Japan felt ready, in the march of its confident imperialism, to proceed with the brazen conquest of China, and began its attack on Shanghai on August 13, 1937. The threat to Russia and to Stalin's own ambitions, from a Japan constantly expanding and growing in military might, was very real. What's more, the inevitable confusion that would be caused in China by the invading Japanese forces was exactly what Stalin knew how to use to best advantage. So he ordered his stooge Mao

to form a "united front" with Chiang Kai-Shek against the Japanese. And on September 22, 1937 the "Communist Party" announced that its former "Red Army" had been reorganized as a part of the Chinese National Army.

Such an official reorganization did theoretically take place, for Chiang was desperate for all the help and all the "Chinese unity" that could possibly be obtained to hold off the Japanese. Most of the Chinese Communist armed forces were constituted as China's 18th Group Army, with about 45,000 men. But it still remained under the command of the same Communist General Chu Teh, as before. A short time later the remaining ten thousand armed Communists were officially designated as China's New Fourth Army, also under the command of a Communist general. For about two years, until it became clear that China was not going to cave in under the Japanese attack, and probably obvious to Stalin that America would presently be in a war with Japan, the Chinese Communist forces did do some fighting against the Japanese, and refrained from too much troublemaking for the Nationalist forces in China.

But they never actually merged with the Nationalist armies or submitted to military control by the Nationalist command; and from the first they claimed an autonomy that was inconsistent with any sound military organization, or with their own pledges at the time Chiang had accepted the "united front."

By the middle of 1939 the situation had become so bad that Chiang told Chou En-lai he would no longer tolerate this pretended autonomy. But by this time the Communists were ready to begin a steady expansion of their occupied area at the expense of civil war in China. And in January, 1940, directly disobeying orders from Generalissimo Chiang, the New Fourth Army moved into zones in Anhwei Province in order to begin establishing a Communist corridor from their stronghold in Shensi all the way to the east coast. The government had no other course than to disband the mutinous troops. But instead of telling the world what had happened, and disclosing the conclusive proofs of treason which were found on officers of the captured Fourth Army, the Nationalist Government tried hard to hush the whole thing up.

They thought that such evidence of civil strife would be harmful in their relations with other governments. As a consequence the Communists flooded the press of the world with stories about Chiang's unwarranted oppression of his "Communist allies" which were just about as truthful as the usual Communist propaganda.

But this was only the beginning, and far worse was soon to come. From 1940 on Chiang was compelled to immobilize some of his own forces, so badly needed for fighting the Japanese, to keep Mao's Communists from overrunning more and more territory. And in 1942, after America had come into the war, Stalin felt that he had nothing ultimately to fear from Japan on the Asiatic frontier. In helping to persuade America to neglect the Pacific and throw all of its strength into the European struggle, he had two main purposes. One was to save European Russia from Hitler's armies. The other was to keep the war going in China as long as possible, because every day that Japan's defeat there could be delayed was just that much more opportunity for Mao to increase Communist strength in the confusion.

So immediately after Pearl Harbor there was a reaffirmation between Russia and Japan of the Molotov-Matsuoka Pact.⁴ This was something which the Russophiles were careful to keep under wraps at the time, and which they have been trying — with remarkable success — to have the world forget about ever since. The most important part of this pact was a five-year pledge on the part of both nations to commit no act of aggression against each other. Here we had been attacked by Japan. Instead of fighting back at our attacker we were rushing over to Europe, with all the military pressure we could exert and all the matériel of war we could possibly send, at whatever expense of lives and money, to protect and save Russia in its desperate plight before Hitler's armies. And this Russia we were trying so hard to save not only calmly confirmed its alliance with our enemy Japan, who had attacked us, but used that alliance as a means of crippling more and more our ally China, which was fighting on our side against this enemy Japan and had already been fighting this same enemy for four years. The cold-blooded cynicism of this deal is only less astounding

than Stalin's correct assumption that our government would swallow it — so far had the Stalinites already gone, through propaganda and treason, in influencing our governmental course.

The formal result of this pact was a state of complacent neutrality between Russia and Japan for over three years. Each could proceed about its own nefarious purposes without worrying about being side-swiped by the other. And in actual truth, the only reason this worked out all to the advantage of Russia and to no benefit for Japan was that America happened to be on the side of Russia and against Japan.

The chief practical result was the free hand that Stalin thus gave himself and Mao to begin the real dismemberment of China. Mao resumed the civil war in earnest. His forces began infiltrating and seizing area after area in North China. Despite the Molotov-Matsuoka Pact, Mao could still engage in guerilla tactics against the Japanese, because of the fiction that the Russians had no control over the Chinese Communists — just as Russia maintains the *formal* fiction that she has nothing to do with the Korean fighting today. And there

was great propaganda value for Mao, as well as a means of getting actual and direct American help, in putting up an appearance of fighting the Japanese. But even his rule-of-thumb instructions to his generals to devote thirty percent of their effort to fighting the Japanese and seventy percent to fighting Chiang finally became valid only in appearance. And of course the increasing quantities of Chiang's forces that had to be used to withstand this armed Communist encroachment far more than offset any damage inflicted on the Japanese by Mao.

For by 1945 Mao's army had grown to over a million men.⁶ In 1937 these Communists had controlled territory in Shensi, with a total of less than 500,000 inhabitants, or about $\frac{1}{8}$ of 1% of the population of China.⁶ By 1945 they controlled large parts of the populous provinces of Hopei, Chahar, Jehol, Shansi, Shantung, Kiangsu and Anhwei. This they had been enabled to do by Japan's attack on China. During the really effective last four years of this time, this man Mao had been fighting against our active ally Chiang, while we were at war. Yet this is the man that the Communist

traitors in our midst and their dupes and allies have persuaded us to befriend in every way, at the expense of our ally Chiang, since 1945 — when Chiang Kai-shek and the Chinese, worn out and impoverished with eight years of fighting Japanese invaders, had earned and so badly needed our help and friendship instead of the betrayal we have given them.

III

STEPS OF BETRAYAL

You may be asking how all of this has sufficient bearing on contemporary American foreign policy and on today's national politics to justify the space I have given it. But I hope you will accept my assurance that it does, and that you will be convinced as to the accuracy of this assurance before my letter is finished. For the word "betrayal" was used deliberately and advisedly above. And the next step in this letter, to see how this betrayal was stage-managed, brings us much closer home.

For in 1945, when we and our ally China had won the war with

the Japanese — and China was our only really effective ally in that war — it would have seemed utterly inconceivable that Mao's Communists could conquer the country within five years. And certainly it was impossible by force. But it was accomplished nevertheless, by an almost unbelievable combination of trickery, chicanery, and treason. At every step Mao could have been stopped by our government, and usually by simply carrying out orders of the American Congress and giving Chiang the supplies congress had actually voted him. Instead we deliberately turned over rule of China's four hundred million people to Stalin's stooge. Let's look at some of the steps and forces which brought this about.

1. The first was allowing Russia to seize Manchuria. At Yalta, in January and February of 1945, Alger Hiss helped to arrange to give Stalin Port Arthur, Dairen, the Kurile Islands, and Outer Mongolia. Chiang Kai-shek and our Chinese allies were neither present, nor consulted, nor even advised of this monstrous deal. The gift was supposed to be a bribe to get Russia to enter the war. The bribe was put through despite the ex-

pressed knowledge of our military commanders that the Japs were collapsing and Russian help was not needed, and despite a specific and urgent message from MacArthur to President Roosevelt pleading against letting Russia come in at all.

For it was obvious then to any honest and informed observer that Russia wanted to enter the war in Japan at the last minute, for the prestige, the booty grabbing, and the place at subsequent council tables which she would claim as one of the victors. The disgraceful folly of the course we had pursued in Europe, in stopping our armies to allow Russia to become the *de facto* conqueror of Berlin and Prague and Vienna, was already perfectly evident to any military man with patriotism and common sense. MacArthur was bitterly opposed to repeating this idiocy — or treason — with the likelihood of even more disastrous results, in the Far East.

Nevertheless the huge concession of somebody else's territory and peoples was made. Russia then kept the war going as long as she possibly could, even by having Malik conceal for two months the first Japanese attempt at surrender

— the same Malik who has been screaming his head off at the United Nations over the past many months. When the Japanese Emperor finally succeeded in reaching American commanders with an offer to surrender, despite this duplicity of what they thought was a friendly "neutral" embassy, Russia declared war on Japan just six days before the surrender became effective.

But the arrangements which had been made under this pretense of buying Russia as our ally were a great deal more far-reaching than the mere handout of certain specified booty. For they practically invited Russia to march in and take over Manchuria. This she proceeded to do — with well over a billion dollars worth of American arms and supplies that had been furnished her Far East armies in 1944 and 1945!

It is worth pausing a minute over that fact. In 1944 and 1945 Russia not only was not our ally in that part of the world, she was the ally of our enemy Japan. There was no military or political justification for our sending to her Far East army one gun or one shell, especially when all of our production of munitions was still so badly

needed by both our allies and ourselves. But during that time somebody in our State Department found means and excuses to send these trans-Siberian forces of Stalin, nevertheless, more than twice as much war matériel as we sent to Chiang Kai-shek during the whole four years of his desperate fighting as our ally. And whereas all help that we sent to Stalin, and to every one of our European allies, was turned over to their governments outright, that provided for Chiang was dribbled out to him under the most humiliating terms by our agents in China.

But the main point of this section is that, using our arms and supplies, Stalin's army did grab all of Manchuria, loot it of approximately two billion dollars worth of industrial equipment, and then turn the province over to Mao as a base of operations. It is from their sanctuaries within Manchuria that Mao has flown his Russian-made jets and marched his protected armies, to inflict sixty-five thousand casualties on our American boys and to devastate completely the whole peninsula of Korea.

2. The second necessary step was for the United States to be

persuaded, by the traitors and their dupes and allies within our government, to pull all of our forces out of China, so that Mao could have a free hand. This was easily accomplished.

3. The third step was the persuasion of the United States to supply no arms to Chiang. When the war ended in 1945 there were in India huge stockpiles of war material which, under pressure of our military leaders that could not be evaded, had got that far on their way to Chiang. These supplies were actually *destroyed*. Then in March of 1946 General George C. Marshall, perennial "good soldier" of the State Department, clamped a ten-months embargo on even the sale of arms and replacements to Nationalist China, at the very time that Russia was giving Mao all of the immense Japanese army reserves of war matériel that had been stockpiled in Manchuria.

(Incidentally, within the three months immediately preceding the date of this letter, the Communist steamer Ming Shan has taken steel and machinery and a thousand tons of rubber from Hong Kong to Mao's forces. A Danish freighter, the Heinrich Jessen, has taken a shipload of steel into Tientsin.

The Soviet ship Vilnus has carried into Asiatic Soviet ports, from Singapore, one load of six thousand tons of rubber. And our naval ships, *under orders from our State Department*, have been compelled to stand by and allow these supplies to be delivered to our enemies, right under their noses, and while such supplies were being used daily to enable Mao's armies to kill our sons and brothers only a few hundred miles away.)

4. As a fourth step the United States was persuaded to take a position of formal neutrality between the recognized, friendly, and established government of China, and the Communist terrorists. In practise the insistence of U. S. representatives, and especially of General George Marshall, that the "rights" and aspirations and claims of the Communists be given equal consideration with those of the Nationalist Government itself had the net effect of immensely helping Mao. And this policy was deliberately persisted in despite overwhelming proof that the Mao Communists sought the disruption rather than the unity of China, and would break every agreement and every article of faith just as fast as they were agreed upon, no matter

how favorable a concession on the part of the Chiang government, to the Communists, they may have seemed at the time.

Here are some extracts from General Marshall's own report, of January 7, 1947, on his mission to China:

"The dyed-in-the-wool Communists do not hesitate at the most drastic measures to gain their end as, for instance, the destruction of communications in order to wreck the economy of China and produce a situation that would facilitate the overthrow or collapse of the Government, without any regard to the immediate suffering of the people involved."

"However, a very harmful and immensely provocative phase of the Chinese Communist Party procedure has been in the character of its propaganda. I wish to state to the American people that in the deliberate misrepresentation and abuse of the action, policies, and purposes of our Government this propaganda has been without regard for the truth, without any regard whatsoever for the facts, and has given plain evidence of a determined purpose to mislead the Chinese people and the world and to arouse a bitter

hatred of Americans."

"Incidentally, the Communist statements regarding the Anping incident which resulted in the death of three Marines and the wounding of twelve others were almost pure fabrication,"

"Most certainly, the course which the Chinese Communist Party has pursued in recent months indicated an unwillingness to make a fair compromise. It has been impossible to get them to sit down at a conference table with government representatives to discuss given issues. Now the Communists have broken off negotiations by their last offer, which demanded the dissolution of the National Assembly and a return to the military positions of January 13, which the Government could not be expected to accept."

"The Communists by their unwillingness to compromise in the national interest are evidently counting on an economic collapse to bring about the fall of the Government, accelerated by an extensive guerrilla action against the long lines of rail communications — regardless of the cost in suffering to the Chinese people."

"The salvation of the situation, as I see it, would be the assumption of

leadership by the liberals in the Government and in the minority parties, a splendid group of men, but who as yet lack the political power to exercise a controlling influence. Successful action on their part under the leadership of Generalissimo Chiang Kai-shek would, I believe, lead to unity through good government.

"In fact, the National Assembly has adopted a democratic constitution which in all major respects is in accordance with the principles laid down by the all-party Political Consultative Conference of last January. It is unfortunate that the Communists did not see fit to participate in the Assembly since the constitution that has been adopted seems to include every major point that they wanted."

Necessarily, I have taken some of these quotations out of context. The statement also contains criticisms of the Kuomintang, of course. In discussing the Communists' "wholesale disregard of facts" Marshall adds: "In the interest of fairness, I must state that the Nationalist Government publicity agency has made numerous misrepresentations, though not of the vicious nature of the Communist propaganda."

But his chief complaint against

the Kuomintang was that "reactionaries" among them refused to believe that the Communists had any real intention other than the destruction and conquest of China, or to take any of the promises or agreements of the Communists in good faith, or to believe that honest cooperation by the Chinese Communist Party in the Government was conceivable. Nevertheless, in accordance with his instructions from President Truman and Dean Acheson, Marshall kept insisting rigidly on such cooperation, and acceptance of the Communists into the Government, as a prerequisite to help from our government, or even decent treatment on the part of our government, in the economic situation being made constantly more desperate by the tactics of those very communists.

The net result of this "neutrality" meddling, on the part of a supposed friend holding out promises of great help so badly needed, was disastrous. For it is clear now that in the period from December, 1945 to December, 1946 China still had sufficient remaining strength, and Chiang's armies were still strong enough in comparison with those of Mao — after all, Chiang's armies had held at bay

nearly three million ⁷ Japanese in China, most of whom would otherwise have been fighting us — to have crushed the Communists entirely. The demand of the Communists in December, 1946, that military positions be restored to those of the preceding January, is unwitting evidence quoted by Marshall himself as to what had happened militarily during the year, despite everything. But it was exactly during this period of December, 1945, to December 1946, that General Marshall forced on Chiang Kai-shek three separate truces with the Communists, giving them a chance each time to stave off defeat and regroup their forces. In the light of these developments it is pathetic to hear Marshall complaining in January, 1947 — in this same report — about "the irreconcilable Communists who, I must state, did not so appear last February."

There was sad irony in this situation for Chiang, as well as frustration and the makings of despair. He knew that every suggestion of peaceful unity on the part of the Communists was merely pretense, that their every apparent concession to civilized procedures was merely an act of going through

motions, and that any compromise arrangement, no matter how solemnly agreed to, was to them only a stepping stone from which to move on again as soon as expedient; and that they had no real interest whatsoever in any "solution" except their ultimate conquest of all China. He had known Mao and his chief lieutenants, their tactics and purposes, well, and had been fighting them, for twenty years. He had put them down successfully and repeatedly until the long and crushing Japanese invasion and then the weight of Russia's assistance had given Mao his chance. But here he was being told, month after month and actually year after year, by representatives of the one great ally on whom he should have been able to depend for help, that anybody in his own government who could not believe the Chinese Communists to be "agrarian reformers" and idealists at heart, was a reactionary who had to be tossed out of his government; and that this government had to be "broadened" by taking the Communists in. Since the Communists themselves made sure that the latter demand could never be fulfilled, the result reached all the way to an embargo on our sale of arms to

Chiang with which to fight these Communists. And in President Truman's own published statement of December 18, 1946, in which he reports that in August China had purchased — not been given — all of our surplus property that was rotting in the Pacific areas ("rapid deterioration of the material in open storage under tropical conditions" was the phrase used), he boasted that aircraft and non-demilitarized combat material had been excluded; and that "thus, no weapons which could be used in fighting a civil war were made available through this agreement."

Until December, 1941, Japan had conducted its four-years invasion of China under specious terminologies that avoided a formal declaration of war. Immediately after Japan attacked us at Pearl Harbor, Chiang Kai-shek's Government declared war on Japan, on Germany, and on Italy. His simple message to President Roosevelt read as follows: "To our new common battle we offer all we are and all we have, to stand with you until the Pacific and the world are freed from the curse of brute force and endless perfidy."

Not all of the twenty-five years of vicious smearing by the Com-

munists and their sympathizers, nor the half-baked criticisms of his government by those who know nothing of China's problems, have ever been able to make of Chiang Kai-shek personally anything but a Christian gentleman. He lived up to that pledge with the "all he had", and undoubtedly saved tens of thousands of American lives by doing so. Never has an ally deserved better of a companion nation in arms. Never has one been let down, instead, more completely, more ignobly, nor with more of that very perfidy which was to have been abolished by the fight.

5. A fifth important step, so necessary to the purposes of the Communist sympathizers, was the suppression of the Wedemeyer report. The report was dated September 19, 1947. That General Marshall wrote a letter to President Truman concerning the report, in which he said "I think this should be suppressed," and that President Truman wrote in his own hand on the margin of this letter "I agree — H.T.", and that the report was completely suppressed until far too late for it to do Chiang any good, is all well-known history now.

The accurate presentation in that report of Soviet aims and purposes was more than sympathizers with those purposes, or their dupes and allies, could allow to appear. And just one of Wedemeyer's major suggestions, that Manchuria be put under a United Nations trusteeship, could certainly have prevented the Korean war and sixty-five thousand American casualties. For his honesty and unshakable patriotism Wedemeyer was taken out of circulation by assignment to a minor post, and has since been led by the futility of his position to resign from the army — our youngest and probably ablest Lieutenant General, sacrificed to the pro-Soviet pressure group, and as a warning to anybody else, in government or out, who dares stand up and throw facts in their face.

6. The sixth of the important and necessary chronological steps was, when the tide had completely turned and all China was falling to the Communists too obviously for denial, to persuade the United States still to take no stand and no step which would prevent the catastrophe. Even Mao must have been unable to believe his good luck. Time after time, by a firm

United States stand, Mao would have been stopped in his tracks and afraid to go further. Instead of taking such a stand, our government rebuffed Chiang at every turn and every appeal. And until recent developments made such a position politically untenable, at least temporarily, this policy of throwing Chiang overboard was to have been continued until even Formosa was in Communist hands. But that is getting a little ahead of my story.

IV

HISS AND COMPANY

For it is time now to start looking at the American section of this picture. In the pages above I have spoken of this or that end having been accomplished by the traitors and their dupes and allies in our government. It is time to show how these traitors and their dupes and allies have accomplished such ends; by infiltrating and controlling organizations already extant; by setting up numberless deceptive new ones; and by achieving an amazing domination of our State Department, both as individuals

and through these organizations.

There is no chance to look at all, or even an appreciable fraction, of these fronts, organizations, and developments. We shall have to pick as samples just a few of those which are both important and pertinent to our present topic of discussion.

1. The most important of all organizations within that category, without doubt, is the famous Institute of Pacific Relations. It was founded, and financed by American philanthropy of the "Carnegie" type, as a supposedly unbiased fact-finding and educational agency to promote international peace, understanding, and friendly relations in the Pacific area of the world. It had acquired great prestige, and become a terrifically important medium for influencing public opinion. And during the 1930's this organization was gradually infiltrated and practically taken over by the communists, their dupes and allies.

Administration of the IPR was in the hands of an Executive Committee of eight, plus a Chairman and a Secretary, chosen from and by the trustees. Among the trustees, during the 1940's, were Henry Wallace, Alger Hiss, F. Mortimer

Graves, Len DeCaux, Donald G. Tewkesbury, Lauchlin Currie, and Maxwell S. Stewart.

Wallace you know about. Also Alger Hiss. F. Mortimer Graves had been Chairman of the Washington Committee for Aid to China, officially cited by government agencies as a Communist Front. Graves promoted a Paul Robeson concert in Washington in 1941, and a check-up revealed that half the proceeds of that concert had gone to a Communist party organization. (Remember, Graves was the *promoter* of the affair.)

Lauchlin Currie was later named by Elizabeth Bentley as one of her top Washington contacts, when she was a Russian spy, in securing information to send to Russia. Currie was also named as a Communist fellow-traveler by Whitaker Chambers.

Maxwell Stewart was a former teacher at the Moscow Institute, and his name has appeared on fifty-two different organizations cited by government agencies as subversive.

These were among the trustees. Four of the actual members of the Executive Committee of ten

were Edward C. Carter, Secretary-General, Owen Lattimore, Frederick Vanderbilt Field, and Harriet Lucy Moore. We'll take time for only some sample indications of where their loyalties or sympathies lay.

Edward C. Carter had received from Stalin himself the *Order of the Red Banner of Labor*. In 1938 he had signed a statement defending the notorious and infamous Moscow purge trials.

Owen Lattimore had also been on the editorial board of *Amerasia*, of which more presently. He resigned from the board in 1941, and gives the noblest reasons for having joined in the first place. As early as 1937 Mr. Lattimore, along with Philip J. Jaffe and T. A. Bisson, paid a visit to the Chinese Communists at Yen-an. There is a picture extant of these three posing in Yen-an and a letter extant from Agnes Smedley telling Jaffe how grateful she and her fellow Communists were "to all of you. There has never been anything like this here before." But Mr. Lattimore is horrified at the idea of guilt by association. Although Mr. Lattimore claims to have had "no connection with *Amerasia* after 1941," he admits that on the Sunday three

days prior to the arrests in that case, both Andrew Roth and John Service were at his house, getting his advice on the galley proofs of Roth's forthcoming book. Service and Roth were among the six Amerasia leaders arrested by the F.B.I. three days later. Mr. Lattimore fails to mention some matters concerning two such good friends, which and who will turn up later in this letter. But Mr. Lattimore, for most excellent reasons in connection with his writings, goes out of his way to condemn "guilt by omission". Mr. Lattimore is a very smart man. I defy anybody, unless extremely well-informed as to background, to read just twenty pages of any of his books and not decide that here is an honest idealist; misguided or prejudiced, perhaps, but an honest idealist nevertheless. But I also defy anybody who does have any knowledge of the background whatsoever, to read all of *Solution In Asia* and *Ordeal By Slander*, and not come out with the same conviction as my own. Here is the slickest, trickiest, cleverest intellectual eel I have run across in forty years of voracious reading.

Frederick Vanderbilt Field, a columnist for The Daily Worker,

has long been known as "the millionaire Communist". During this past year he has refused to tell a Congressional Committee whether or not he was a Communist, on the grounds that it might incriminate him.

Harriet Lucy Moore was a contributor to Amerasia, and tied in with many other Communist enterprises.⁸

Typical of the publicity methods employed by the IPR under this kind of control was an article published in 1943 in *Far Eastern Survey*, the Institute's official publication. This article, supposed to be an objective analysis of the China situation, was really a poisonous attack on the Chinese Nationalist Government and a eulogy of the Chinese Communists.

"There are two Chinas," it said. "One is now generally called Kuomintang China; the other is called Communist China. However, these are only party labels. To be more descriptive the one might be called feudal China, the other democratic China."

Please remember that this was in 1943, when the Chinese Nationalist Government was holding back three million Japanese on Chinese

soil.⁹ (In case you doubt this number, it is from the official figures of our government in connection with the Japanese armed forces, administrators, technicians, and so forth, that had to be repatriated from China to Japan after V-J day. From President Truman's statement of December 18, 1946, for instance: "There were about 3,000,000 Japanese, nearly one-half of them Army or Navy personnel, to be evacuated." The number officially given in the same report as actually evacuated by November, 1946, was 2,986,438.) The Chinese Communists at that time were a still small but noisy and troublesome bunch of terrorists in the northwest provinces, only making any headway at all because of their ability to take advantage of the load which Chiang and the government of China were carrying as our allies in the fight against Japan.

The whole article was a composite of plain vicious lies, by one T. A. Bisson. Bisson was part of a Communist front called "Friends of the Chinese People", which has been listed by the Attorney General of the U. S. as subversive. Bisson had been a speaker, along with Earl Browder and Philip

Jaffé, at dinners given by these "Friends" in 1934 and 1935. He was later a member of the editorial board of Amerasia. He was one of the notorious four hundred who followed every turn of the Stalinist line so closely as to have *endorsed* the Hitler-Stalin pact that set off World War II.

This was the kind of "impartial" authority given wide publication by the Institute of Pacific Relations. But the IPR had much more direct and important influence in other ways. As Benjamin Gitlow says, through the IPR the Communists bored their way into our State Department. It had amazing success in placing its chosen agents in high positions in American agencies dealing with China. It was a virtual employment agency, managed by Carter and Graves, for pro-Communist personnel.

In the notes for my speech that started all of this I have ten illustrations of such Communists or Communist sympathizers who were placed in positions of great importance in our State Department by the IPR. But it requires too much space to document the Communist sympathies of even this fraction of the total number placed, for one thing. And for another, because

there is always the chance of doing some individual an injustice through a mistaken interpretation of his actions, I have no desire to name names except where they seem essential to the thread and the convincingness of the story. There already are and will have to be too many actual names in this letter for me to be happy about the necessity for such indentifications. But whereas a mistake is always possible with regard to some one individual here and there, there is no such possibility of a mistaken interpretation of the sympathies, purposes, and results achieved by such groups as a whole as that which has long controlled the Institute of Pacific Relations.

2. Since we have mentioned Amerasia so often, let's look next at that publication and the group behind it. Early in 1945, the F.B.I. learned that somebody in the State Department was feeding this magazine confidential reports and papers. After several months of careful investigation, on June 6, 1945 the F.B.I. arrested Kate L. Mitchell, Editor; Philip J. Jaffe, Co-Editor; Mark J. Gayn, contributor; John S. Service, State Department Foreign Service Officer; Emmanuel S. Larsen, State Department

Research Expert on China Affairs; and Andrew Roth, Liaison Officer between Naval Intelligence and the State Department. In the Amerasia offices in New York were found more than one hundred files of top-secret documents stolen from the State Department, War Department, Navy Department, Office of Strategic Services, and Office of War Information. Among these papers was a detailed report showing the disposition of every unit in Chiang Kai-shek's army!

Immediately, some very high mysterious influence went to work to hush up the case. The Department of Justice representatives presented it to the Grand Jury in such a way that only Jaffe, Larsen, and Roth were indicted. Since you will be hearing more about John S. Service, it is particularly worth noting that Acheson's influence was definitely exerted on his behalf, and his case was dropped; despite the fact that the F.B.I. showed, among other things, that a Russian agent, Max Granich, had acted as go-between for Jaffe and Service. (And despite the fact that Service had just recently been fired by Pat Hurley from our embassy in Chungking, and sent back to America because of his pro-

Communist activities.) Mark J. Gayn was cleared despite the fact that two hundred secret documents were found in his apartment. Later the case against Roth was noprosecuted. Jaffe was allowed to plead guilty, and fined \$2,500.00. Larsen was fined \$500.00. That was all. Neither heaven nor earth has been able to open the case since, despite several congressional attempts. This was treason, nothing else; plain unqualified, indefensible treason. But the perpetrators could not be reached. The traitors, their dupes, and allies were already too strongly entrenched.

3. For a sample of some of the activities of the traitors, their dupes, and allies, working as individuals instead of through organizational fronts, one good place to take a look is at the American Embassy in Chungking under Major General Patrick Hurley. He was appointed a special envoy to China on August 18, 1944, and given the full rank of Ambassador on November 30. He remained in China until September, 1945.¹⁰

The fact that Hurley succeeded Henry Wallace and preceded George Marshall in their missions to China is a pretty good indication of the outlook the State Department as-

sumed him to have when they gave him the job. He was definitely thought in many quarters to be pro-Mao, and there is little doubt as to his having swallowed enough pro-Mao propaganda to be biased in that direction. He was sent to persuade Chiang to take the Communists into a coalition government, and he set out to accomplish that purpose.

But Hurley had a mind of his own, and was honest. In time he was completely disillusioned. When he began really to open his eyes he was amazed. He found that the embassy was loaded with Communist sympathizers and active pro-Communist workers. He found, among other things, that some of these officials were not only sending secret reports to Washington, contradicting his recommendations, but that copies of these reports were also going directly to the Chinese Communists. Finally Hurley fired summarily, and sent home from Chungking, eleven American embassy officials who were, in his opinion, too pro-Communist to be of any use in China. Hurley himself returned to Washington, to have a showdown. He had one, got what he thought were reasonable instructions, and then — I

know this sounds like something out of an Oppenheim novel, but it is historical fact, nevertheless — was double-crossed by having those instructions actually changed in the course of the stenographic copying during the night. He immediately resigned, with a blast which included the following:

“The professional foreign service men sided with the Communist armed party and the imperialist bloc of nations whose policy it was to keep China divided against herself. Our professional diplomats continuously advised the Communists that my efforts in preventing the collapse of the National Government did not represent the policy of the United States. These same professionals openly advised the Communist armed party to decline unification of the Chinese Communist Army with the National Army unless the Communists were given control.” Hurley demanded an investigation, but mysterious influences again prevented it. The Communist traitors, their dupes and allies were too strongly entrenched, especially in the State Department.

Now, as the most important part of this whole episode, consider this. Among the eleven men fired

by Hurley and sent home from Chungking, as too pro-Communist to be any good, were these:

George Atcheson, Jr.
John P. Davies, Jr.
Fulton Freeman
Hungerford B. Howard
Raymond P. Ludden
Edward E. Rice
Arthur Ringwalt
John S. Service
Philip D. Sprouse

And every single one of these men was then actually promoted by our State Department.

John P. Davies became a member, representing the Far East, in the Top Planning Board, which drafts overall State Department policy. Ringwalt was appointed Chief of the China Division of the State Department. Rice and Freeman became Assistant Chiefs of the China Division. Ludden, Sprouse, and Howard were sent back to China in the American consular service. And John S. Service and George Atcheson were actually sent to Japan to advise MacArthur.

MacArthur flatly refused to have Service, so he was brought back home and — after Dean Acheson succeeded George Marshall as Sec-

Lretary of State — was put in charge of placements and promotions in the Department. This man who had been arrested by the F.B.I. for treasonous activities, a man with a long record of pro-Communist sympathies and actions, was put by Acheson in position to determine who should do what work, and who promoted and who not, in the State Department.

4. Let's look at just a very few more illustrations along these lines, before proceeding at long last to the body and main theme of this letter.

From 1937 to 1943 the Chief of the Far Eastern Office in our State Department was one Maxwell M. Hamilton, a friend of Alger Hiss, and who was named along with Hiss on that list of eleven hundred Communist fellow-travelers on the Federal payroll cited in 1941 by the House Un-American Activities Committee.

In 1944 John Carter Vincent became Director of China Affairs, and in 1945 Director of the Office of Far Eastern Affairs. He threw the weight of his office in every way he could in favor of Mao and against Chiang. One illustration of his outlook towards the whole

Asiatic picture will have to suffice. General MacArthur, at a critical point in his effort to keep Russia out of a vetoing role in Japan, issued a warning against the threat of Communism in the islands. In September, 1946, Vincent rushed into print to rebuke MacArthur, and to state that MacArthur was violating State Department directives for Japan. These directives, Vincent said, sought to use Japan for "building a bridge of friendship to the Soviet Union."

A whole year before that, or in September, 1945, our Embassy in Moscow had already warned our State Department against putting any confidence in Russia observing either the spirit or the letter of any of its treaties and agreements in the Far East. The Soviet policy since then, especially in support of the Chinese Communists, in direct violation of the treaty it had signed with Nationalist China on August 14, 1945, and in all of its other actions, had clearly shown its intention to spread terror and confusion followed by Communist control over all of Eastern Asia as rapidly as it could. Yet here was our Director of the Office of Far Eastern Affairs willing to toss Japan to the Communists as a means of

"building a bridge of friendship with the Soviet Union". Fortunately here was just one more place, and an early one, where MacArthur paid as little attention as he could to either the idiotic or the treasonous directions that he received from Washington.

It is very hard to pin any specific overt Communist connection on Vincent, except by the overwhelming evidence of association. But there has been unearthed one warning, made in 1945 by an official of the Office of Strategic Services, that because of Vincent's association with incidents and individuals involved in leaks of information through the Soviet Embassy to Moscow, no secret information should be divulged that might reach Vincent. He may have been completely innocent of anything but prejudice and stupidity. If so, the help his stupidity gave to the Mao Communists didn't hurt him any, for he was promoted in 1947 to become United States Minister to Switzerland, and remained in that position for about three years. More recently he has been demoted to a consular job in Tangiers, whether because too much heat was finally being turned on for the State Department to keep

him so conspicuously exposed, or for some other purpose, I have no idea.

Through all these years and activities two notorious names pop up everywhere. One is that of Owen Lattimore. I have already commented on him just a little, and will add only one more incident in this connection. When we had withdrawn our troops from Korea and invitingly abandoned it to possible attack, the question could not be quite ignored, on the surface anyway, as to what should be done if it were attacked. Mr. Acheson turned to Owen Lattimore for advice on this point. And in a secret memorandum to the State Department Lattimore proposed that Korea should be allowed "to fall without making it look as if the United States had pushed it." I wonder how the mothers of American boys who have been killed in Korea like that as a policy of the American government.

The other name was that of Alger Hiss. Not only was Hiss with the dying Roosevelt at Yalta, whispering advice in his ear, but he was one of four State Department "experts" who had been sent ahead to prepare the notes and directives

for the conference. He had become Assistant to the Director of Far Eastern Affairs as early as 1938. He climbed steadily in influence over Far East Affairs, and many of the documents stolen by Hiss which were finally presented by Whittaker Chambers were confidential papers of the Far Eastern Office. At Yalta he was able to give an open road to Manchuria to Russia, and to lay the groundwork for giving it all of China.

On one of the earlier occasions when the loyalty of Alger and Donald Hiss had been questioned, it was Acheson who had stated that he would vouch for both absolutely, and who had thus shut off the investigation. Even after Hiss was convicted Acheson stated publicly that he would not turn his back on Alger Hiss — he certainly hasn't turned his back on Alger Hiss's policies — and Donald Hiss is still in Acheson's law firm today.

Now there are dozens and dozens more of individuals like those I have mentioned, who have made and carried out our disastrous policies with regard to the Chinese Communists. Almost without exception they have been friends of Acheson, used by him, supported

by him, and kept in the State Department by him. And this background is absolutely necessary to a real understanding of the events of the past few weeks.

V

DEAN ACHESON

So let's now look at Dean Acheson himself; and largely — but not exclusively — at his acts and policies which have a bearing on MacArthur's role. A little of some other history is again needed for background. It is to be noted first that Dean Acheson's sympathy for Communist ambitions has not been restricted to those ambitions in the Far East. When still Undersecretary of State, Mr. Acheson forced through a loan of ninety million dollars to the Soviet-controlled Warsaw government of Poland. The loan had been negotiated by Donald Hiss, Alger Hiss's brother, and, as has been said before, a member of Acheson's law firm. Our Ambassador to Poland, Arthur Bliss Lane, pointing out the Red terror in Poland, the arrests of American citizens and the crushing of all freedoms, ap-

pealed to the State Department to refuse the loan. He said "With the greatest earnestness of which I am capable, I beg the department not to approve the extension of any credits at this time." The loan was approved, nevertheless, and the money was used to strengthen Soviet control of Poland. It was probably this experience which, when a year or two later Acheson was made Secretary of State, prompted Lane to blurt out: "God help the United States!"

In November, 1945, there was a Madison Square Garden rally called by the National Conference of Soviet American Friendship. Its excuse was the welcoming of that extremely pro-Soviet screwball, the red Dean of Canterbury. The speakers included Corliss Lamont, Paul Robeson, and Dean Acheson. Mr. Acheson told the assembled audience of Communists and fellow travelers that there was no specific reason to suppose that the vital interests of the American and Russian people would ever clash. "We understand," he said, "and agree with them to have friendly governments along her borders is essential, both for the security of the Soviet Union and for the peace of the world."

This meant clearly that, so far as Acheson could control the situation, the United States would not oppose Stalin's setting up, "friendly governments", which is of course a euphemism for satellite governments, along the Soviet borders. And the State Department under Acheson's domination has acquiesced in the establishment of such satellites in Europe.

It is no wonder that Acheson was early praised by the Daily Worker, official organ of the Communist Party, "as one of the most forward looking men in the State Department." And it is interesting to note that in March, 1946, a few months after this Madison Square Garden rally, when Winston Churchill made his speech in Fulton, Missouri, warning the world against real Soviet purposes, and the speech was so bitterly assailed by Moscow and by Communists everywhere, Mr. Acheson snubbed Churchill by refusing to appear at the New York dinner in his honor.

Another item worth including in this brief list is the report on atomic energy, dated March, 1946, which was prepared by Dean Acheson and David Lilienthal together. It proposed giving the secrets of atomic energy, including the bomb,

to Russia outright. It stated "there can be no international cooperation which does not presuppose international community of knowledge." Fortunately, there were some wiser heads which did prevail against this extreme folly. Russia was offered the atomic secrets subject to a continuing inspection, free of the veto, in all countries of their use; and this Russia refused. As we know now, she was getting the atomic secrets by treason anyway.

Then all-important has been Mr. Acheson's coddling and support of subversives in his department. The record is almost unbelievable. Despite continuous warnings from the F.B.I. and from security officers within the State Department itself — at least one of whom was threatened for being overzealous — the infiltration of doubtful characters into the State Department had gone so far by June, 1947, that a Senate appropriations subcommittee addressed a then secret memorandum to George Marshall, then Secretary of State. This memorandum read in part as follows:

"It becomes necessary due to the gravity of the situation to call your attention to a condition that developed and still flourishes in the

State Department under the administration of Dean Acheson. It is evident that there is a deliberate, calculated program being carried out not only to protect Communist personnel in high places but to reduce security and intelligence protection to a nullity.

"On file in the Department is a copy of a preliminary report of the F.B.I. on Soviet espionage activities in the United States, which involves a large number of State Department employees, some in high official positions. . . . Voluminous files are on hand in the Department proving the connection of the State Department employees and officials with this Soviet espionage ring."

Please note that this memorandum was not written by irresponsible rabble-rousers. It was not written by some one Senator, who might be accused of seeking notoriety and votes. It was not written for public consumption at all. It was a dignified, official, intra-government memorandum, prepared in carefully weighed language by a group of United States Senators who were in a position to know what was going on. Keeping that in mind, will you please reread this sentence: "It is evident that there is a *deliberate, calculated*

program being carried out not only to protect Communist personnel in high places but to reduce security and intelligence protection to a nullity." But George Marshall did nothing about this report, of course, and no change in the State Department policy referred to has ever become evident. The traitors, their dupes and allies, were too solidly in control.

We could go on with details along these lines almost indefinitely. It was Acheson who went to bat for John Service when he was arrested in the Amerasia case. Despite the fact that Service has since admitted turning over secret documents to Philip Jaffe, a known Soviet agent, he has been consistently promoted by Acheson. It was Acheson who prevented the House Un-American Activities Committee from holding public hearings in the case of Sam Carp, a Bridgeport, Connecticut business man whose sister is Molotov's wife, and whose business relations with the Soviet Union needed some explaining. It was Acheson who rushed to the defense of Lauchlin Currie, who was named as a fellow traveler by both Elizabeth Bentley and Whittaker Chambers. And Currie still stands high in the

graces of the State Department today.

It was Acheson who, as late as the middle of 1947, over bitter congressional opposition, insisted on still sending seventeen million dollars worth of post-war lendlease supplies direct to Russia. It seems that, according to Mr. Acheson, there was some unfinished commitment which made it our moral obligation to do so. But the fact that the Russians were still holding and using *over six hundred* of our ships, and refusing to return them despite the firmest kind of commitment to do so — this apparently involved no moral lapse whatsoever, in the mind of Mr. Acheson. At any rate today, four years later, the Russians still have 670 of the 672 ships, and are still refusing to return another one.

It was Acheson who permitted Valentin Gubitchev, a convicted Russian spy in this country, to depart peacefully for his homeland, while plenty of Americans were and still are being held in Soviet prisons on phony charges — one being Robert Vogeler, who was held fifteen months and then turned loose as a physical wreck after our government had met the blackmail demands put forth

as a condition for his release.

The record is enormous. So let's call it off here, and get nearer to the crux of our discussion, which is Acheson's acts and policies as they have directly affected MacArthur's part of the world.

VI

ACHESON AND MACARTHUR

It is to be noted that Acheson has had to overcome many opponents in his climb to power; to the present position where he actually dominates our government, and Mr. Truman eats out of his hand. One of the first was Arthur Bliss Lane, whom we have already mentioned. Mr. Acheson won that fight and retired Mr. Lane with relative ease.

Next might be mentioned Adolph Berle, Jr., who first warned Acheson about the Hiss brothers, way back in 1941, or earlier. Berle is certainly no reactionary; he was always an ardent New Dealer. But in 1944 he found himself pressing for a clean-cut showdown with the Russians, while our position was strongest. He has testified under

oath as follows: "The opposite group in the State Department was largely the men — Mr. Acheson's group, of course — with Hiss as a principal assistant in the matter. . . . I got trimmed in that fight and, as a result, went to Brazil and that ended my diplomatic career."

Next was Joseph C. Grew, our former Ambassador to Japan, who in 1945 was Undersecretary of State. Acheson was then Assistant Secretary. Grew was opposed to the continuing appeasement of the Russians, and was much concerned about the Amerasia revelations. But Grew had served the government for forty-one years, had long passed the age of retirement, was facing the possibility of a major operation, and felt that now the war was over he should be allowed to resign. His insistence on resigning precipitated a savage contest for control in the department. Acheson had Truman's ear, won out, and was made Undersecretary of State in Grew's place. This caused the expected joy in all Communist quarters.¹¹ The Daily Worker publicly exulted, and so did P.M. Talk of any follow-up of the Amerasia case was immediately stopped. James C. Dunn, another realist about Russia, was got out

of the Department by being made Ambassador to Italy, and several other opponents of Acheson, including some real authorities on the Far East, were retired.

Other and later casualties to the policies and the rising power of Acheson were Major General Patrick Hurley; Lt. General Wedemeyer; James V. Forrestal, who was literally hounded to his death by sinister forces he could not stop; and Louis Johnson. But the greatest enemy of all, the one it took Acheson longest to move out of his way, was General Douglas MacArthur. From his earliest days in the Department of State, Acheson has done everything he could to belittle, hamstring, and discredit the General. And whatever the significance may be, in this course he has followed, and been supported by, the exact Communist line.

From the very beginning Acheson's policies have been based on the contention that Mao and the Chinese Communists were mere agrarian reformers. MacArthur knew better, and has fought that position. Acheson has claimed that the Chiang Kai-shek regime was too riddled with corruption to be supported. (It's an even bet that,

entirely aside from the rampant treason, the corruption in Washington has been far worse, but this does not seem to have disturbed Mr. Acheson any.) MacArthur has made no secret of his friendship for Chiang. And despite the years of smear and of deliberate help in the gradual destruction of Chiang by so many pro-Communist forces, Dr. Hu Shih, one-time Chinese Ambassador to the United States and generally recognized as China's greatest scholar, said in 1949 that "Communism is so implacable and intolerant, so diabolically thorough in its indoctrination and so ruthless in enforcing its totalitarian control even in China that Chiang Kai-shek should be supported despite his shortcomings because he alone sees this and has been uncompromising in resisting it. . . ."

Acheson has moved heaven and earth to support the British position, and have this country follow Britain's lead, in the recognition of Red China. MacArthur has opposed this in every way that he could.

Acheson has both openly, and insidiously behind the scenes, done everything he could to disparage MacArthur personally. The General's overwhelming success in

Japan, despite Acheson's disparagement and active efforts to sabotage MacArthur's program, have kept this campaign from reaching success until this spring. Because of the policies of Acheson and the Acheson clique we have absolutely no friends left in Asia today except the Japanese, the Filipinos, and — until the current betrayal — the South Koreans. They are or were still our friends largely because of MacArthur, and because he is such a personal hero to them. Now MacArthur has been removed, deliberately in such a way that it must connote disgrace in their eyes. And the Voice of America, operated by Mr. Acheson's State Department, has been bleating away continuously with misrepresentations of the reaction to MacArthur's removal in this country. Whatever the purpose may have been, these efforts to show that the American people were practically unanimous in support of Truman's disgrace of their hero must have been terribly discouraging to our remaining Asiatic friends.

It was shortly after Acheson had succeeded Joseph C. Grew as Undersecretary of State that he really went to work openly on

MacArthur. The whole Far East Department of the State Department, inspired by Owen Lattimore and his book, *Solution In Asia*, was bent on having a great social and economic revolution in Japan. These schemes required a tremendous army of occupation. The Russians were supporting this position for all they were worth, and were firing all the dirty ammunition they had at MacArthur. They particularly lambasted the General's statement that Japan was calm enough to be occupied by only 200,000 troops. Acheson issued a bitter reprimand, reminding MacArthur that not he, but the State Department was "determining American policy toward Japan." P.M. shouted "Hats off to Dean Acheson." Acheson explained that he had rebuked General MacArthur because he, Acheson, felt the need for a "liberal" government in Japan — a government in whose administration the Soviet Union would have a part. This deliberate confusion of "liberalism" and "communism" has been a consistent theme of Mr. Acheson's utterances — and of course has been the watchword of most pro-Soviet ballyhoo. But as to these arguments about the

Japanese occupation history has already shown who was right; or right, at least, from the point-of view of the welfare of the United States and of the Japanese people.

Similar fights had already been going on. Before the Japanese surrender Joseph Grew, his assistant Eugene Dooman, and Joseph Ballantine, then Director of the Office of Far Eastern Affairs — all of whom had had long experience in Tokyo — felt sure that the Japanese would never surrender unless the position of the Emperor was recognized, and that Japan would be ungovernable if the imperial authority was destroyed. This was brilliant farsightedness, based on sound experience — as history since has clearly indicated. Mr. Acheson opposed these views. And though military events moved so rapidly as to bring a climax before he could prevail, the fight was victorious enough from his point of view to cause the resignations of Dooman and Ballantine. In their stead Acheson immediately brought Owen Lattimore into the fold again, as a member of the Pauley Reparations Commission, and promoted John Carter Vincent to director of the Office of Far Eastern Affairs. Lauchlin Currie, an-

other member of the Acheson team, remained attached to the White House.

This group then continued to advocate measures for the Japanese occupation as proposed in Lattimore's book. These included abolition of the monarchy, banishment of the imperial family to China, dissolution of Japanese business enterprises, a purge of business executives; and taking securities representing ownership of businesses away from their current owners and managers, at a purely nominal price, and selling these securities to farmers' cooperatives and labor unions, many of which were Communist-controlled. MacArthur has shown by every action and every word how much he was opposed to these extreme socialistic and communistic measures; but it was James Forrestal who finally forced a formal reversal of this program, with regard to the Japanese domestic economy, before the pressure of such forces from so many sides caused his death.

It was Acheson and John Carter Vincent who wrote the instructions and the President's statement which was George Marshall's guide for his disastrous year in China. MacArthur made clear his

disagreement with such appeasement policies.

Although our War Department well knew, from its own intelligence reports, the actual nature and purposes of the Chinese Communists, and made their G-2 intelligence reports available to the State Department, Acheson's clique overruled and ignored them. And Acheson has constantly denounced Chiang for refusing to take these Communists into his government. MacArthur has made clear his understanding of the folly of taking Communists into any government — as shown by what happened in Poland, Hungary, Roumania, Bulgaria, and Czechoslovakia — by refusing to let them into the Japanese government at any point.

Finally, when Chiang's government was at last cracking up, due to our desertion and our support of Mao, and was making its final desperate bid for *some* help, instead of giving help Mr. Acheson's State Department released, on August 5, 1949, its notorious and infamous "White Paper" on China.

Chosen to edit this whitewash of the State Department's ruinous policies towards China over the

past several years was Philip C. Jessup. Dr. Jessup was a close friend of Frederick Vanderbilt Field. (Mr. Field, incidentally, has been getting himself into the news rather industriously since my letter was started — including going to jail for refusing to tell who provided the actual bail which he had posted for his four convicted Communist friends now being hunted by the F.B.I.) Dr. Jessup had been closely identified with Field and others of the IPR clique during that Institute's long smear campaign against the Chinese Republic. Dr. Jessup had been listed as a sponsor of several Communist fronts. He was a great friend of Alger Hiss, and appeared as a character witness for Hiss at his trial. And of course he was, and is, a protégé of Acheson.

The New York Times on the whole has certainly supported and looked favorably on the Administration's foreign policies, which means Mr. Acheson's foreign policies over the past few years. But the New York Times said editorially of the "White Paper" that "such a summary could not possibly be objective . . . that the State Department certainly would not inform the President that this

effort of theirs was misleading, or that its policies had been mistaken . . . that this inquest on China was not the work of a detached coroner but of a vitally interested party in the catastrophe . . . and that at this point one of these vital interests was self-justification."

One of our best informed writers about the Far Eastern situation has said of the White Paper that it is "a masterpiece of omissions, evasions, tricky half-truths, sly slants and twists to create misleading impressions and to conceal grave misjudgments. Its publication marked the lowest point ever reached by American diplomacy."

The whole White Paper was a betrayal of our ally, Chiang Kai-shek, and a defense of that betrayal. There were many terrible things in it. Even the six-thousand word "summary", which Dean Acheson wrote in the form of a "letter of transmittal" of the White Paper to the President, contains paragraphs which, when considered against the unvarnished historical facts, will literally make you sick in your stomach that an American Secretary of State could put his name to such a document. But probably the worst thing of all about the White Paper was

Mr. Acheson's complete before-the-event recognition of the Mao Communists as the conquerors of all mainland China; something which by no means had yet occurred and could still have been prevented. MacArthur during this time was successfully keeping the Communists from getting even any real foothold in Japan.

And for a final "finally", to this part of our discussion, Acheson has schemed and maneuvered in every way that he could to have us abandon Formosa. In a secret memorandum, smoked out by the United Press in January, 1950, the State Department advised its attachés abroad to sell the public the idea that Formosa was of no strategic value. The memorandum stated that politically, geographically, and strategically Formosa was in no way especially distinguished or important. When confronted with this memorandum recently, as a contradiction to what he was then saying, Mr. Acheson's only defense was that the State Department had been lying when the memorandum was sent out, in order to save face if Formosa did fall, and that lying was an acceptable instrument of diplomatic policy under such circumstances

MacArthur has made his contrary views only too plain for the pro-Soviet group. In his statement about Formosa some eighteen months ago which the Administration tried to suppress, he said that the occupation of Formosa by Communist forces would be a direct threat to the security of the Pacific area and to the United States forces performing their lawful and necessary functions in that area. And he reemphasized this point of view in his speech to the joint session of Congress.

Since 1945 we have seen Poland, Hungary, Roumania, Albania, Bulgaria, Yugoslavia, Czechoslovakia, Manchuria, North Korea, and China lost to Stalin's agents. As a Brooklyn paper said not long ago: It is impossible to believe that stupidity alone has brought this about.

Many men have fought against it: Lane, Berle, Grew, Hurley, Wedemeyer, Clay, Forrestal, and others. Many were men of unusual courage, ability, and prestige. But none had the combination of these qualities necessary to overcome the opposition. MacArthur alone had been successful, up to three months ago, in his part of the

world, in holding the Communists back — both in their political and their military efforts. So MacArthur had to be removed.

Many men have spearheaded these policies which were concocted of stupidity and treason in various degrees of combination. We could mention many names here, too, but it is better to omit them. But one man has led all the rest, and that man is Dean Acheson. I do not say that Acheson is a traitor. I do not claim to know his motivation. But by his own expressions of creed and purposes he is an extremely left-wing socialist. The facts make clear that under his increasing sway over our State Department and our whole government, the traitors and their dupes and allies have reached a terrifying position of influence and power. At the best we must put him down as a leader, friend, and protector of these dupes and allies.

In Europe Mr. Acheson has had his way almost completely. The mess we find ourselves in there is too horrible for contemplation. Nobody even wants to fight the Communists. Our former allies want us to fight for them and to pay them huge bribes not to go over to the other side. The Ger-

mans hate us and ridicule us. On the mainland of Asia Mr. Acheson has had his way. Manchuria and China have been handed over to the Communists, Formosa and the Philippines are already threatened. Only in Japan has Acheson not had his way, and there only because of MacArthur. The record speaks for itself.

VII

SOURCES AND OPINIONS

This is already a long letter, and still I am afraid that it cannot stop here. Up to this point it has been, except for one or two interpolations due to more recent events, almost exactly the speech which I delivered in Portland — of which you saw a very brief report. I had already made the same speech before several other groups, during April. I wish that I could have continued making it, and others I was also making concerning the rapid socialization of our country. But there are personal loyalties and obligations which cannot be ignored. And developments during May made the compulsion of these

personal loyalties, to give up political activities for the sake of such heavy other demands on my time, even stronger than the patriotic obligation to keep my voice in the fight. Reluctantly but definitely I have given up all political efforts, even speechmaking, except such as might be proper for any business man and conscientious citizen with a normal interest in good government and public affairs. And this is one reason why I have written you at such length. For I have hoped that, by giving copies of this letter to a few good friends, I might have it serve in some degree to take the place of speeches I should like to make, as my small contribution to a better understanding of the dangers which we face.

When presenting this review verbally, with an audience in front of me, it has been easy to put in "asides" at the proper places, giving the sources of specific statements and quotations. But to have inserted "As Victor Lasky says" or some similar form of documentation, at every spot where it might reasonably be called for in this narrative, would have encumbered it beyond the point of easy readability. For I wish to repeat that I have only been arranging and re-

arranging secondhand material.

To give now anything resembling a bibliography of sources would also give a pretense of scholarship which is the last thing I wish to claim for this effort. But I cannot, with any feeling of honesty, simply ignore the problem altogether. So as humbly as possible I still want to make clear, without any footnote type of formality, at least some of the places where I have found pieces of information that went into this patchwork fabric.

In the first place, I can say honestly that I do read more socialist and Communist publications than anybody else I happen personally to know. And much of the background for this letter has been gathered from the outpourings of the enemy. But among "friendly" sources for such background, of people and personalities involved, I should give particular credit to Marjorie Shearon (*Challenge To Socialism*), Benjamin Gitlow (*The Whole Of Their Lives*), Jacob Spolansky (*The Communist Trail In America*), Robert E. Stripling (*The Red Plot Against America*), and, for my original instruction in Communist plotters and their ways, to that tremendously earnest

idealist, Eugene Lyons (*Assignment In Utopia and The Red Decade*). For reference, the official publications of the House Un-American Activities Committee are always useful. And of course the newspapers and news magazines have been full of grist for this particular mill for years; the job is only to pick out and assemble what is wanted.

For the story primarily of events and incidents, rather than persons, Dr. Hollington Tong's "Dateline China" has been helpful. Speeches by Congressman William E. Jenner and Congressman Walter Judd have been very much to the point. Copies of broadcasts by Henry J. Taylor have contained some nuggets which I have extracted. Kenneth de Courcy's *Intelligence Digest* is a periodical gold mine of accurate information on all foreign affairs. A pamphlet, *America Betrayed*, by Joseph Kamp, put out by the Constitutional Educational League, Inc., has served as a guide for running down connections between groups and individuals, and I have quoted from it almost directly in some places. And the thirteen-hundred-page publication of the State Department itself, "A Decade of American Foreign Pol-

icy", would seem to me to offer sufficient evidence for any jury to convict at least Acheson's clique in the State Department of at least criminal stupidity.

From these and literally hundreds of newspaper clippings and other sources, I put together my speech as well as I could. But there was one source so much more important than any other that I have waited to mention it last. That was the brilliant collection of sheer facts and direct quotations compiled by Victor Lasky, in a small brochure called *The Case Against Dean Acheson*. In a couple of sections of this letter I have drawn very heavily on Lasky's essay, not even materially changing his wording at many points because no change would be an improvement. I am not in the least afraid of any of the characters in this story suing me for libel, for in order to do so they would have to subject themselves to cross examination under oath. They also would thus bring about a much wider reading of copies of this letter, which is the last thing most of them would want. But if Victor Lasky sues me for plagiarism I can hardly blame him, except that I am giving him blanket credit right now for prac-

tically anything he wishes to claim in about a third of these pages. And certainly we are both toilers in the same vineyard. If you want further evidence, read the marvelous book, as interesting as any mystery novel, called *The Seeds Of Treason*, by Lasky and Tolendano, published by Funk & Wagnalls. It is the story of the Alger Hiss trials, and will help to open your eyes.

In your own letter you said that you hated to see me jumping on the Martin-Wherry-MacArthur bandwagon. I hope I have convinced you at least that I was not jumping on anybody's bandwagon; that my thoughts and feelings on this subject were entirely too deep for any such purpose. You brought forth, especially in the copy of your letter to newspaper editors, a number of arguments supporting the Acheson policies against those of MacArthur. It would take too much additional space for me to try to set forth my differing opinions with regard to these various points, and I want to comment on only one. You rather ridicule the idea of our thinking Asiatic territory is important enough to Stalin for us to fight over it with any sizable proportion of our forces,

and express the belief that Stalin is trying to trap us into committing large amounts of our war potential to Asia so that he can grab off Europe more easily. Maybe so. But if so, it is contrary to everything we know about the plans of Russian imperialism, dating back to the dreams of the Czars, which is the only thing the Soviets have taken over, lock, stock and barrel from the Russian past. The idea that the conquest of Asia, or at least of China, had to precede the conquest of Europe, has been a cardinal tenet of Soviet foreign policy from the time they first went to work on China within three years of their original revolution. "The road to Paris is through Peiping" is the way they have put it time and time again, for the guidance of their own party-thinking, and their actions have shown clearly how firmly Stalin and the other Soviet leaders have believed in this long-range strategy themselves.

You said you thought this MacArthur storm was just the kind of false-trail issue which the Republicans habitually picked up, causing them to lose elections, and which, unless they abandoned it promptly, would cause them to lose the 1952

election. And that you were greatly concerned with having Republicans take courses that would enable them to win.

For one thing, I believe you are wrong in your appraisal of the issue. There are three broad areas of argument in which the 1952 political battle can be waged. One is corruption in government, one is the steady encroachment of socialism, and one is foreign policy. An honest fight for principles will require the Republicans to hammer away on all three fronts, rather than try to take some slick position which they think is politically smart. But from the point of view of political strategy, the great opportunity lies in the third field. For the more than two million Federal office holders and their families, not as a rule feeling strongly enough about corruption in government to throw overboard their own personal stakes in a Democratic victory, can exert a balance of power that is hard to overcome. And the blessings of the handout-state reach too many favored segments of our population for it to be easy to recruit enough revolting individualists from the Democratic ranks. But let these same people, office holders and benefi-

ciaries of New Deal class legislation alike, become convinced that the policies of this administration are really endangering their country, and they will push aside less important matters of self-interest in a stampede to throw out the bunglers, the crooks, and the traitors who have brought us to such a pass. There is no conceivable issue which could so quickly bring the best elements of the Democratic party over in droves, to at least temporary support of Republican leadership, as a conviction that a sizable part of Democratic officialdom was playing directly into Russia's hands. And I believe that the material to convince them of this fact is plentiful and irrefutable, if the Republicans will only have the courage and the straightforwardness to pick it up and use it.

But there is an even more important point that I want to make in this connection. I am a good Republican. And as I have said many times before, I think that the Republican Party is the one practical instrumentality which offers any chance of a return in this country to more honesty and sanity in government and more common sense in our economic thinking. I too am greatly con-

cerned over the need of a Republican victory. But the impact of what is happening in Washington, and of the devious game our State Department is playing in so many parts of the world, transcends even these soundest reasons for my strong partisanship. Rather than cease to fight the dangerous machinations of the Acheson clique at every turn, in whatever small way my own restricted circumstances will permit, I would abandon the Republican Party in a minute. And I shall try to make my reasons clearer in the concluding section of this letter.

VIII

SOME GENERAL PREMISES

It is now July 14 — Bastille Day, just by chance. It is the anniversary of that day, one hundred and sixty-two years ago, which was supposed to inaugurate freedom from tyranny forevermore.

Writing this letter, in snatches of time that I could spare, has not been any fun. For in the course of my fifty-one years I have learned that the man in whom you see only the bad side today may prove to

be a good man fighting on your side tomorrow. I am well aware that the molasses of debating issues catches more favorable attention than the vinegar of personal criticisms. And neither my judgment nor my deeprooted sense of good will towards my fellow man will let me assume the role of bitter critic of individuals without misgivings and reluctance. But it is exactly this civilized tolerance, and the charity of our Christian outlook, that the Communists are counting on, and using ruthlessly, as one of their strongest weapons. When personalities as well as issues become of the very essence of a movement, and that movement seeks our total destruction, it is cowardice and not fairmindedness to skirt around the names of those who are used by the enemy.

Writing the rest of this letter will be even less fun, because honesty will require that I appear as an alarmist. And it is an obviously wise generalization that an alarmist seldom gets anybody excited except himself. I can write these remaining pages as I do, only because I am frankly and deeply frightened. And with every paragraph I shall be hoping, but not believing, that the extent of my

fright is not really justified.

For we can begin this conclusion with certain definite premises which seem, to me at least, to be factually established beyond all doubt.

The first is that the Soviet leaders are, without exception, murderers, liars, thieves, and ruthlessly cruel tyrants. I do not mean these words to be mere epithets, but specific and accurate descriptions. Their very dogma has for three decades made virtues of these characteristics, and only those members of the Communist party who are unhesitatingly capable of using any foulness to achieve an end have any chance whatsoever of rising to positions of leadership. The lives and the suffering of millions of Chinese or of millions of Ukrainian kulaks or of miscellaneous millions of their slave labor battalions mean no more to Stalin or Mao or Molotov or Malik than the lives and suffering of millions of ants.

We hear a great deal about Americans having lost their sense of moral values, and their capacity for indignation at the manifest and brazen corruption in our governments. Unfortunately, there is much truth to the accusation. But

to my mind even this sign of moral degeneration is not nearly so disturbing as our calm acceptance of the barbaric brutalities of Communist monsters everywhere. These men are not human beings, they are predatory beasts; atavisms throwing back to the days of the Assyrians, constantly engaging without the slightest shame in bestialities that the human race thought it had outgrown and left behind with the fall of Nineveh eighty generations ago.

- The second premise is that the Communist inner circle has never wavered, and will never waver in the slightest or for an instant, in its determination to conquer and rule the world; and that Stalin thoroughly expects, within his lifetime, to make slaves, completely subject to his personal power, of every human being on the planet. His obsession with this epic ambition is the only possible explanation of a thousand different procedures that have unrolled right before our eyes. This megalomaniacal dream on the part of imaginative tyrants has been one of the horrible factors in the sociological currents of the past fifty years. It must be charged on the debit side, in appraisal of that rapid

decrease in the size of our world brought about by scientific wonders in transportation and communications.

The third premise is that Stalin and his subordinates will use every means, of treachery, of diplomacy, of propaganda, of murderous liquidation of millions of potential enemies, of military destructiveness, of outlawed methods of warfare, of temporary compromise, of fifth-column infiltration, of carefully fomented confusion, and of recruiting power-seeking Quislings to his standard in every country, to achieve this ambition. We see every single one of these means being widely used, or in preparation for use — even to bacteriological warfare — already as visible and incontrovertible facts.

The fourth premise is that Communist infiltration into our government, and the recruiting and planting of Communist traitors in spots of vital control in every important branch of our economic, political, and cultural life, has already gone far beyond the wildest guess of the average American citizen. Documentation of this fact is so easy and so ample that even I could put together a letter longer than this one full of nothing but names and

incidents to support it. The Communists themselves have boasted that their organization in this country is like a submerged submarine; we see only the periscope. In the article in the July 14 issue of the Saturday Evening Post, concerning conferences in Moscow in July, 1947, in which the Czech, Arnhost Heidrich, participated, the two most significant sentences are these: "Heidrich sensed that Stalin believed deeply that the American Government was not really master in its own house. He, Stalin, was the real master of the situation." And Whittaker Chambers accurately complained that the personal drama of the Hiss trial had served to divert attention from the really important part of the picture, which was the magnitude of the Communist conspiracy in this country.

Fifth, the smoke screen thrown up to keep us from getting a clear look at even the periscope of this Communist apparatus is becoming constantly thicker, darker, and more difficult to penetrate. (1) The traitors and their dupes and allies belch it out in unceasing volume; (2) the whole power of the Truman administration is used as a bellows to blow it in the directions most

needed; (3) the you-scratch-my-back-I-scratch-your-back socialists cooperate with their Communist friends, frequently not even beginning to realize how they are being used, to add their tens of thousands of little black clouds; (4) and even our good American newspapers, feeling that they must constantly be proving how "liberal" and "progressive" and "tolerant" they are, dim their searchlights or turn them the other way.

(1) There reached my desk today a new book by the same IPR crowd, published in 1951, for which I paid five dollars. The list of authors of its different chapters, and of more than forty authors of books on Asia in general, or on China specifically, referred to in its bibliography, reads like a Who's Who among Communists and fellow travelers connected with the sell-out of Chiang Kai-shek. I opened the book at random, to Page 32, and read that much as a sample of the whole that I would get to later. I have never seen as much or as clever distortion of the facts, or net falsification of a record, in any other one page of anything called history. Yet this book of several hundred pages looks completely plausible to anybody

who has not taken the trouble to dig below the surface of pro-Communist propaganda.

(2) When the Un-American Activities Committee was investigating the Whittaker Chambers charges against Alger Hiss, the greatest worry of Representative Nixon and other members of the Committee was that the United States Department of Justice would succeed in putting a stop to the investigation, or to any charges against Hiss, even after the Department had impounded sixty-five documents substantiating Chambers' charges. President Truman has insisted that investigations of Communist activities were "red herrings", and let the full power of his office be used to hamstringing them. A long letter from the F.B.I. concerning the extended Communist associations of one high government officer has been high-handedly withheld by Truman despite a ten-to-one Congressional vote demanding its release. The State Department, denying at every turn that there were any pro-Communists in its ranks, and fighting every disclosure, still was forced to drop 151 people from its payroll for subversive activities in a twenty-four months period; and has still

gone on hiring, protecting, and promoting pro-Communists with greater fervor than ever. Since the first seven sections of this letter were written the State Department, apparently in fear of actions of the McCarran Committee, has suspended, as a "poor security risk", that same John P. Davies, referred to far above, who had been fired from Chungking by Pat Hurley, as a pro-Communist, in 1945. In the meantime he had continued under Dean Acheson, for all the years in between, to be "a member of Secretary of State Acheson's top level policy planning staff". Dropped with him for similar reasons at the same time was another notorious character, O. Edmund Clubb, who was, significantly, Director of the Office of China Affairs. It is reported that the records of some fifty others are being "re-examined". But you can bet your bottom dollar that they will all be replaced by others of the same ilk — and that most of them will again wind up somewhere in the State Department. More important, and pertinent to these immediate paragraphs, is that neither you nor any government committee will ever be able to learn one-tenth of what they may

have done to forward the Communist cause.

(3) Not too long ago a left-wing opportunist, Avedis Boghos Derounian, was being sued for libel. Under one of his many aliases, John Roy Carlson, he had written a book called *Under Cover*, full of vicious smears about many good and patriotic Americans. The purport of his book, and basis for his smears, was that anybody who opposed Communists or Communism, or who could be even remotely connected with those who opposed Communism, was a Fascist conspirator. At the end of this particular trial the respectable presiding judge felt impelled to go further than merely awarding damages to the plaintiff. He gave a tongue-lashing to the publisher, stating that a man who would publish such a book would do anything for money. Yet, thanks to widespread and favorable reviews, that book sold over seven hundred thousand copies.

We have heard a great deal about Communist infiltration in Hollywood. It has actually become domination rather than infiltration. The F.B.I. has the names of thirty-three *card-bearing* Communists in the very top echelons of

the movie headquarters — producers, directors, authors, and writers. There are at least one hundred and fifty of these top-flight movie people who have shown themselves by their actions to be strongly sympathetic to the Stalinist conspiracy. The fact that it was intellectually fashionable, *and so much easier to get to the top* in Hollywood if you were a sympathizer, had a great deal to do with drawing so many into the net.

The same thing is true of so many other fields of work which involve media for influencing American public opinion, including the book-reviewing profession. There are today hopeful signs of a return to more fairmindedness and objectivity in some quarters such as the New York Times. There are plenty of able, informed, patriotic, and objective book reviewers still left, of course, just as there are still many "movie greats" untouched by the Communist brush; but they have both been carrying a heavy handicap load. During recent years, in the book-review columns of the Times, the New York Herald Tribune, the Saturday Review of Literature, and the New Republic, people like Agnes Smedley, Edgar Snow, John K. Fairbank, Owen

Lattimore, Annalee Jacoby and their kind have played to the hilt the game of praising each other's books — with front pages in the book sections and ample space conveniently provided them; and of tearing down, when they could not manage to have the publications completely ignore, such books as W. L. White's *Report on the Russians*, or George Creel's *Russia's Race for Asia*, or Freda Uteley's *Last Chance in China*. The fact that Lewis Gannett, book review editor of the Herald Tribune, has been mentioned seventeen times by the House Un-American Activities Committee as among the subjects of their investigations is revealing. As is his free plug for the literary efforts of Mr. Howard Fast — since sentenced to jail for refusing to tell Congress whether or not he was a Communist.

These top-flight pinks set the pace, largely for ideological or long-range conspiratorial purposes. But the plain matter of personal prestige and of making a living reinforces the pressure all down the line. The book to which I referred in (1) will go on to get huge and grand reviews. For it has long been clear even to the lesser lights that the way to win big reputations as

book reviewers, and the emoluments such reputations bring, is to turn out favorable reviews at every chance of this kind. The way to get smeared, and called an ignorant hack — and ultimately to be out of work — is to give this book a poor — or an honest — review. With the help of wide and favorable reviews the book will go on to attain a huge sale, and to be placed in every sizable library in the country; and to make a lot of money for its publisher. There are hundreds of such books flooding the country all of the time. I ordered two more just today. One of them, at five dollars, with an extremely solid-sounding historical title, is by a man who, despite his innocent sounding name being completely unknown to the average unsuspecting reader, has been an active and ardent Communist sympathizer, on three continents and for many years.

(4) Right up practically till the time Alger Hiss was finally convicted and sentenced, the Boston Herald was blasting away editorially at those foul witch-hunting bigots beneath contempt who were low enough to persecute such a noble American as Alger Hiss. It was already perfectly obvious, to

anybody who would take the trouble to study the known evidence objectively, that Hiss was a particularly cunning and vindictive liar, who was using every dirty trick he knew to forward the Communist cause. But this editorial was typical of the kind of press that everybody has had to face who has tried to penetrate the smoke screen. The Boston Herald is one of our better newspapers, which is why I selected it for this illustration instead of such mouthpieces of bias as the Washington Post or the Raleigh News And Observer. It certainly has not been infiltrated by pro-Communists. And as a general rule — except possibly when it goes on a specific political binge — the Herald presents “conservative” and “liberal” news and columnists in a fair degree of balance. But at least some of its editorial writers constantly feel that they must flaunt their “liberalism” by making it as uncomfortable as possible for anybody trying to get at the truth about a Hiss, a Remington, or “Doctors” Jessup and Lattimore.

Here again I have picked up just a few tiny straws for illustration, out of a haystack the size of a mountain. Here again even I could

fill a hundred pages with names and incidents exactly to the point. But I must move toward the end.

A sixth premise is that Stalin, at long last, is approaching the position where he will be willing to add war to the other means he has so far been using. Up till now he has taken over country after country by treason within; in many cases, such as those of Poland and China, with the active help and connivance of the Truman administration and our State Department. He was neither able, ready, nor willing to risk the actual use of armed forces. And at any step within the past five years he could have been stopped cold by a firm show of force in the place of the constant and even anxious appeasement which was offered him.

The idiocies that the American people have been sold by the State Department since 1944 are legion. But no other idiom, not even that of the Mao Communists being “agrarian reformers”, has quite approached the brazen duplicity of the continuously repeated excuse that Stalin must be allowed to have his way, in one grab and one breach of agreement and one murderous betrayal of our friends after another, because otherwise he might

start a third world war. It was known to anybody with the slightest powers of observation that neither agreements nor moral scruples nor any civilized consideration would hold Stalin back from war when he was ready for war; that nothing would provoke him into war until he was ready; and that if he were ready for war he would already be fighting. It was Stalin's time table that we were following, and Stalin to whom we were giving needed time, rather than ourselves.

But now time is running out. Thanks to the Allan Nunn Mays, the Klaus Fuchses, the Pontecorvos, the Rosenbergs, and all the treason of which they were only the tiny part that has been exposed, Stalin now has the atom bomb. The private intelligence authority that disclosed several months ahead just when the Russians would explode their first test bomb, and which announced the explosion to the world the very day it happened, says that Stalin is and for a long time has been stockpiling atom bombs at the rate of four a month; and that he is considerably ahead of us in development of the hydrogen bomb. That same authority, which has not once been wrong in a period of years, states

categorically that in less than twenty-four months Stalin will have all of Iran's oil. He has German scientists adding to his huge fleet of advanced-type submarines, building jet engines for his airplanes, and developing all other deadly weapons that have so far been conceived. Through his lieutenant Mao he has conquered mainland China, the first great nation, and source of unending manpower, to be added to his resources. His agents are everywhere; in Cuba there are known to be more than fifty thousand Communists; in Panama they have operated so successfully, according to Hallett Abend, "that today the Panama Canal is admittedly indefensible"; the amount of Communist strength in Hawaii has already paralyzed the islands twice in four years. In South and Central America there are now half a million Communist agents, under the disciplined control of the infamous Jan Drohojowski. In our own country there is now, according to J. Edgar Hoover, one Communist (actual party member) for every 1814 persons against one Communist for every 2277 persons in Russia at the time they overthrew the Russian government. And their power is magnified out

of all proportion to their numbers by the help of their dupes and allies, and by the strategic positions in which they have put themselves.

Time is running out. The strongest indication of this is that Stalin has already had his rehearsal, which is such a cardinal point in his cunning practicality. As he explained to Winston Churchill, it is necessary "to blood your troops" before the big trial comes. He fomented and used the Spanish Civil War as a testing ground for weapons and a training ground for guerrilla troops, in advance of the war with Hitler that he knew was on the way.

Stalin obviously wanted us to fight back in Korea, for the same purpose. (To put it bluntly, we would not have fought in Korea if Stalin had wished otherwise. We pulled our troops out of South Korea because he wanted us to. We announced that we would not defend Korea because he wanted us to. We ignored the clearest repeated warnings of the forthcoming attack, because he wanted us to, until the very day he struck. And we reversed our position and fought back, after getting the odds stacked against ourselves in every imaginable way, because he wanted us to, and pulled the strings. *You find*

any other conceivable explanation.) He wanted a chance to test his jet planes and other engines of war, and to "blood" his Asiatic troops in battles with Western soldiery. Undoubtedly he expected to wipe us off the Peninsula in easy order, adding terrific prestige to his bluff of invincibility in arms, and giving his Chinese soldiers, and their Russian advisors and bosses, a terrific boost in confidence. That this did not work out quite as expected was due to the independent Americanism of MacArthur, the daring military genius of MacArthur which conceived and executed the Inchon landing, and the courage of the vastly outnumbered men under him. But even then Stalin was sure enough of being master within our house not to run any real risk. He could ensure that his troops and planes fought from protected sanctuaries; and that, if and whenever he thought it best, all he had to do was to consent to stop the war, on terms which would still be a disgrace to America and could readily be sold as a huge Communist victory by his Asiatic propaganda machines. Our representatives marching with a white flag into a formal assemblage of armed Communists, in a spot held by the

Communists below the 38th parallel, to have their pictures thus taken for dissemination all over Asia, proved how well-founded was his assurance. The peace terms eventually to be worked out will prove it even more disgracefully. The one and only thing that had to be done, to bring this about — and to avoid the possibility that the United States forces might actually and eventually stop fighting with their hands tied behind their backs — was the removal of MacArthur. The rehearsal is now over. Despite seventy thousand American casualties, the most important single result has been a devastation of a friendly country, so severe and so complete as to furnish terrific propaganda to Stalin's agents everywhere else concerning the folly of resistance.

Time is running out. Evidence is piling up on many sides and from many sources that October, 1952, is the fatal month when Stalin will attack. I should like to explore that evidence, too, but it would take an additional several pages. I must go on to my seventh, and last, premise.

The war that Stalin will begin when ready will be totally unlike anything this country or any other

great nation has ever faced before. It will be external war, civil war, guerrilla war, atomic war, bacteriological war and war with every civilized rule as to uniforms or prisoners or decency of any kind thrown completely overboard by our enemy. It will use the murder of civilian millions, by firing squads behind the lines, as a routine instrument of conquest. It will begin with a treacherous surprise attack, with A-bombs exploding at vital centers, catastrophic sabotage of railroads, airlines, and industrial plants, and a simultaneous seizure of power in many spots by armed fifth columnists. Robert Stripling, who spent ten thankless years exposing Communist traitors in this country, and who did expose a great many despite every obstacle these traitors and their dupes and allies in various government departments could put in his way, says: "It is incontrovertible that every key point, strategically, in the United States has been studied faithfully against the day when peaceful-looking American Reds will be called upon to come into the open and fight for Mother Russia."

In expectation of that approaching day the Quislings in our midst

are already getting more brazen, more arrogant, and more confident. For they feel that they have to hang on only so much longer. Then *they* will be the government and you and I will be the traitors to that government. Treason has to prosper only so far, and then none dare call it treason. We are already dangerously near that edge. Alarmism? Merciful heavens, my good friend and good fellow American, look in front of you. This has been happening right before your eyes. It happened in the Ukraine. It happened in Poland, in Roumania, in Hungary, in Czechoslovakia. In many of these places, God forgive us, we have helped it to happen. Every trustworthy report we get out of China tells us of the thousands who are being murdered in cold blood every day. The total, before the purge is finished, will be many times the huge number of Chinese our soldiers killed in the Korean war. One estimate, by a pro-Communist, of the troops and civilians combined that have already been killed by the Mao forces, is "in the neighborhood of 14,000,000".

I happened to be in Paris the day Czechoslovakia fell, a little over three years ago. As a result,

the impact of that tragic fall was much greater on me than if I had been in Belmont, Massachusetts. The Czechs were not poverty-stricken Chinese, nor unlettered Ukrainian peasants, nor nomadic tribes of some non-industrialized wasteland. They were among the most civilized, hardest working, most law-abiding, best educated people in all of Europe. And they were so sure that "it couldn't happen to them". They were playing the game sensibly. They had liberalized and broadened their government; they had taken in the Communists, in a proper Democratic way, and even had a Communist premier and other Communist officials mixed in with their ministers of other parties. They were recovering prosperity, not rapidly but surely. And the future looked glorious ahead, as such wisdom deserved. Or so they believed, and boasted, of all these things, right up till the hour the blow struck. The rest is history, from which we well might learn.

The seventh and last premise is that the allies, on whom we are supposedly depending so much as to let our policies be swayed by their desires and fears, are even more vulnerable to the Soviet fifth

column than we are ourselves, in either a hot war or a continued cold one. Just a few comments about the British picture will have to suffice, to indicate the substantiation of this premise which would be possible in a separate letter on the subject.

Most of the effective thefts of atomic bomb secrets from our laboratories and archives have been achieved by men who were passed as security risks by the *British government*, and allowed their opportunities by our government supposedly on the strength of this British clearance. Allan Nunn May, Klaus Fuchs, and Pontecorvo were all whitehaired boys of the *British* government. There is other and ample evidence that the permeation of actual spies and traitors into the British government has exceeded their boring into ours. Within the past few weeks this fact has been highlighted again by the disappearance, obviously behind the Iron Curtain, of MacLean and Burgess. Despite the fact that MacLean was known to have been associated with the Communist Party in England at one time, he was Chief of the American Department in the British Foreign Office. He had access to, and knowl-

edge of, a tremendous number of top secret communications, not all necessarily connected with his department. Burgess, though a lesser light, was also known to have had dangerous Communist associations. Yet, just as in *hundreds* of similar situations in both the British government and ours, these men had been allowed to stay in positions where espionage, much of it at the very top level, was extremely easy. When they first disappeared in France, somebody in the British government fumbled or *deliberately withheld* passing this information on to the French government until too late; until MacLean and Burgess had been shuffled behind the Iron Curtain. And the British government has made every effort it could to keep the facts about this whole occurrence from being exposed. Shades of Amerasia!

Lord Vansittart has recently stated that a very large number of pro-Communist officials are in the government; that they protect each other and use their official influence to keep anybody from giving the full facts about the Soviet to the public; that the extent of Communist influence is immense; and that Russia's friends and agents are placed in key posi-

tions. There are plenty of other authorities to support Lord Vansittart's allegations; but there are extremely powerful forces to prevent anything being done about them.

In 1939 the British Labor Party was an extremely left-wing organization. Yet at conventions held specifically for that purpose, in the fall of 1939 and the spring of 1940, Sir Stafford Cripps, Aneurin Bevan, and G. R. Strauss were kicked completely out of the Labor Party as being too pro-Communist even for that group. They did not get back in the party until 1944. But when the Socialists came to power in 1945 these men became perhaps the three most powerful in the government, and remained so for several years. John Strachey was once held up at Ellis Island and refused admission to the United States as a Communist. He claims to have abandoned *Russian* Communism in 1940, but is not so positive about communism as an ideology or as it might be spelled with a little "c". Strachey has been Minister of War in the British cabinet for most of the years of Russia's great expansion. At least one other British cabinet officer is notorious for his known *former* Communist sympathies.

As for the extent to which treason in England has already prospered, to the point where it dares come right out in the open and brazenly defy anybody to call it treason, please note this: Less than a month ago an official representative of the British Foreign Office stated in a public speech that *South* Korea had started the fighting, and that the only aggressor in the Far East was America. Time is truly running out!

Those who believe that there is anything unduly alarmist about any of these lines have my hopes and prayers that they are right. But the evidence otherwise is like the light of a noonday sun.

IX

CONCLUSION

And now finally, in about two pages, I shall be through. I return to your original letter, and the firing of MacArthur. It is my utterly sincere belief that, through whatever strings may have been pulled and whatever puppets activated to exert their combined

insidious pressures, MacArthur was fired by Stalin. He had to be removed. Otherwise he might have ultimately had his way, and have blown the Chinese Communists and their supply bases right off the Manchurian landscape. Chiang Kai-shek was in position to do it once, and truces were forced on him, by American diplomatic pressures, to prevent it. Diplomacy is a wonderful thing if you own all the diplomats on one side and a sufficient number on the other.

The next American obstacle on the Communist schedule to be removed is undoubtedly J. Edgar Hoover. Hamstrung as the F.B.I. is, by being an adjunct of the highly political Justice Department, and discouraged and frustrated as the F.B.I. men feel on having their most carefully substantiated investigations of Communist subversives ignored when prosecutions are sought, the F.B.I. so far is still in position to pick up about 25,000 known Communist agents in this country on short notice. This is a powerful threat to their strength which the Communists cannot ignore. Whatever its significance may be, it is worth noting that a little over a year ago one of Dean Acheson's former law partners began

circulating a petition demanding as "imperative in the public interest" that there be a public investigation of the "lawless conduct of the F.B.I." Perhaps this maneuver was found to be premature. In the face of rising criticism the attack was turned off. But there have been others, such as the viciously distorted book by Max Lowenthal, a White House favorite. And that there will be new ones, more aggressively continued, you can be sure.

For all my pessimism as to the prospects ahead of us, I have no doubt as to the ultimate outcome. However crippled America may be, by traitors inside and by the destructiveness of the external enemy, I am sure that the shattered remnant of our people and of our industrial and military might well be able to rise, fight, and coalesce, and win. But it is the cost, the so bitterly unnecessary cost, of victory in such wise, that makes me shudder as though in a horrible nightmare. And the unbroken trend of events but makes that nightmare worse.

Every time we allow a Grew or a Dooman, a Berle or a Lane to be pushed out of their path by the Soviet conspirators we are just

making the eventual holocaust that much more certain and more deadly. I believe, as do many others, that a sufficiently firm stand could still stop Stalin, at this terribly late hour, short of the fatal plunge; that not his intentions, but at least his time-schedule, could be disrupted simply by our beginning to show, by actions and words, that we recognize as beasts rather than men the monsters who control the Soviet tyranny, and by our taking steps to protect ourselves in accordance with this realization. I believe, as do many others, that any such show of ordinary hard-headedness and determination on our part would inspire spasmodic but increasing insurrections against this tyranny, in the satellite countries and even within the so-called Soviet republics themselves; and that even moral support from us, which could be depended on, might well be sufficient to encourage a revolt of growing strength, sufficient at last to send the whole Stalinist hierarchy fleeing like frightened dogs in search of hiding places. So far we have actually helped to betray millions and millions of decent people who would have been glad to fight on our side. The removal of a man like MacArthur,

aside from depriving us of one of our ablest soldiers in either the cold war or a hot one, is notice to all these would-be friends that the Soviet plotters are masters of our government today, just as they were masters of the governments within the countries of these friends long before such mastery became official. And to allow Dean Acheson to remain as Secretary of State, with the other positions of official as well as unofficial influence in our government which he also holds, is under present circumstances like allowing a precocious child to play with matches and firecrackers, wherever he pleases, in the various departments of a huge powder factory.

Communism as an ideology is just one of Stalin's tools. With it, and with the more direct methods of a ruthless organization that stops at nothing, he is tearing down our civilized world so as to stand astride it. He is doing so just when American production methods, spreading throughout an unregimented and uncurtained world, could have brought an increasing measure of personal freedom and a gradually rising standard of living to individuals everywhere. What is happening right before our eyes is by

far the greatest tragedy in the history of mankind. The danger which is so imminently confronting America, and the malignity of the force now doing incalculable ruin, piece by piece, in a world to which America now owes leadership, transcend all questions of the Republican Party against the Democratic Party, or of political advantage.

But it took nine years for Whitaker Chambers to get anybody in our government to listen to his story and do anything about it. As was wisely written a long time ago, there are none so blind as those who will not see.

Sincerely,

ROBERT H. W. WELCH, JR.

A POSTSCRIPT

February 22, 1952

Dear Mr. Regnery:

Publication of this paper, to meet the demand for copies, has become a necessity. And I am grateful for your confidence and courage, in putting on it the imprint of your company and in taking the business risk involved.

But it is still with deep regret that I see the treatise published in this form. It is such a fragmentary and unfinished work. As it changes status, from an informal letter duplicated by friends, to a semi-historical essay given the dignity of print, there is so much more that needs to be said to round out the picture.

For the preceding pages delineate a pattern that has been repeated since Teheran like the design in a piece of wallpaper. With a few changes in names and dates the story becomes that of Poland or of Yugoslavia. It is conceivable that the fortuitous inter-

play of political, diplomatic, and military forces could produce in one country, such as China, an improbable tragedy. But when remarkably parallel developments have produced remarkably similar catastrophes in other parts of the world; when the same identical methods of deception, betrayal, and brutality, speeded by the same acceptance and even well-timed support by agencies of our government, have been successful in country after country; when our aid to an aggressive tyrant, defended even at the best as opportunistic appeasement, has followed so regular a form that its course can be charted in advance; in the light of such experience it is not unreasonable to ask just how far the long arm of coincidence can reach.

As we have moved from openly "helping our Soviet ally" to "containment of Communism" to "standing up against Stalin", only the phrases have been altered. As to the direction of the forces working behind the scenes, and as to the results achieved by these forces year after year, the plain present facts tell a story there is no refuting. In some manner, made inexplicable by a planned confusion, even our steps of supposed resist-

ance — such as Korea — work out to be victories for the Kremlin. Never has there been a better illustration of the old French proverb that the more it all changes the more it is just the same thing.

There is no change in the Communist formula of conquest, nor in the variables — one of which is always our assistance — manipulated by that formula. The only change is in the coefficients of those variables. I tried hard, in the long letter, to define that formula by tracing its application to China. I had hoped and planned to try just as hard, in other long letters, to make the formula a great deal more obvious by recounting its exactly similar application to other countries.

But one man can do only so much, and my responsibilities over the past many months have been varied and heavy. Now the definite publication plans mean that time has closed in on me, and maybe space as well. I am going to find *some* time, nevertheless, for a small part of what so badly needs to be added, and shall do my utmost to persuade you to find the necessary space. To avoid wasting either I shall plunge ahead.

II

POLAND GOES FIRST

In 1683, when John Sobieski, by lifting the siege of Vienna, saved much of Europe from being overrun by the Turks, Poland was one of the great powers of the continent. But it had three weaknesses and dangers, the combination of which was gradually to prove fatal. One was that it was an *elective monarchy*, a contradiction in the logic of government which alone was disastrous. The second was a provision in the Polish constitution of a *liberum veto*, whereby any one member of parliament, even if openly bribed for that purpose by a foreign power, could prevent any action he didn't like by dissolving the parliament itself or by threatening to do so. (The origin of the *veto* in the United Nations charter lies, of course, in Stalin's familiarity with Polish history, and with the value of such a monkey wrench to be tossed at will into any governmental machinery.) The third was simply the brazen hunger of Poland's neighbors, especially Russia, for her territory.

Less than one hundred years later

the combination of these corroding factors led to the first partition, whereby Poland lost, to Russia, Austria, and Prussia, one-fifth of her population and one-fourth of her area. By the second partition, in 1793, Poland was reduced to one-third of her original dimensions. And by the third partition among exactly the same powers, in 1796, Poland ceased to exist. Despite the ephemeral Grand Duchy of Warsaw, created by Napoleon and fought for with such futility by Poniatowski and his brave patriots, and despite the amorphous "Congress Kingdom" which had Russian Tsars as its sovereigns for fifty years, there was no nation of Poland again until Woodrow Wilson restored it, in 1919, through the Treaty of Versailles.

The first Premier was Ignace Paderewski, as good a friend of America as we ever had. The Poles, through all of their tumultuous history, have remained a proud, brave, and intensely nationalistic people. They were extremely appreciative of the part played by the United States, supported by England and France, in the re-establishment of their dismembered country. Friendship with these western republics, and distrust of

both the Russian and German dictatorships, was the keynote of Polish foreign policy in the period between the two wars. Here again the sequel is made more sad by the fact that it was our best friends we betrayed.

The fourth partition of Poland, between Stalin and Hitler in 1939, set off the Second World War. England entered the fight to back up its guarantee to Poland against such encroachment. The preservation of the national independence and established boundaries of Poland, and of any country similarly attacked by any tyrannical aggressor, was the high-sounding theme of the Atlantic Charter, under which we also edged our way into the holocaust. These facts make the sequel not only a greater tragedy, but an epic for the ages in the category of callous and cynical hypocrisy.

When Hitler broke his alliance with Stalin, and invaded Russia, his forces immediately overran all of Poland, including that part ceded to Russia in the partition of two years before. And the Germans held this Polish territory until very near the end of the war. But the Poles and their leaders never gave up fighting. A

coalition Polish Government In Exile was established, at first in France and then in London. Led at first by Sikorski, until he was killed in an airplane accident in 1943, and then by Prime Minister Mikolajczyk, this government maintained close relations with the best and most effective underground resistance army in Europe, commanded in Poland by General Bor-Komorowski.

After Stalingrad the Germans began to retreat; and the Russians gradually followed, to the banks of the Vistula. On the other side, in Warsaw, were General Bor and two hundred and fifty thousand underground troops, awaiting the time and the word to break into open insurrection against their German conquerors. On July 30, 1944, General Bor's radio picked up a broadcast in Polish, from the Moscow radio, signed by Molotov. It said: "Poles, the time of liberation is at hand! Poles, to arms! Make every Polish home a stronghold against the invader! There is not a moment to lose!"

The next day a similar broadcast, from Moscow, was heard in London. Premier Mikolajczyk, who had been promised aid for the Warsaw insurrectionists by Stalin

himself, immediately left for Moscow, and this fact was communicated to the Warsaw patriots. General Bor, believing that Russian military aid was at hand, gave the order to revolt.

The whole affair was, of course, a typically ruthless Stalin trap. The Russian army stopped advancing. While General Bor's guerilla forces fought with bravery never surpassed, but without tanks, airplanes, or heavy artillery, against fully equipped German units — and caused the complete demolition of their great city of Warsaw in the process — Stalin refused even to allow airplanes to drop supplies which the insurgents so desperately needed.

Despite spectacular early successes, at the end of two months the whole Polish Home Army was completely annihilated. This of course had been the purpose of the ruse. For otherwise the patriots in that army might later have fought as valiantly against the Russian tyrant as they did against the German.

(This pitiless horror was part and parcel of that cruel farsightedness which had caused Stalin, five years before, to send to slave labor

camps in Russia, from that part of Poland which the pact with Hitler had put in his hands, and while that pact lasted, 1,200,000 leading Polish citizens in mass deportations. These were the solid and substantial members of each community, who might later have caused him trouble. It was but a different variation of the Katyn Massacre, in which ten thousand captured Polish army officers, separated from their troops and concentrated in one group, were shot down in cold blood by bullets through the backs of their skulls, and their bodies piled in a huge mass grave in the forest near Smolensk. These trained and patriotic officers might later have been troublesome, too.)

In the meantime betrayal on the diplomatic front was more than keeping pace with betrayal on the military front. On July 30, 1941, in the days of Stalin's great need after Hitler's attack, the Soviet Government had entered into a pact with the Polish Government In Exile, making the two nations allies against Germany. But even in this instrument Stalin had refused recognition¹² of Poland's 1939 boundaries; and Premier Sikorski, *under strong pressure from the British government*, and despite

the resignation of several members of his cabinet over the matter, signed the pact without this provision being included. By early December, 1941, the Soviet Government was conscripting soldiers for its own army from Poland's eastern provinces, and stating that "the question of the frontier between the Soviet Union and Poland has not been settled and is subject to settlement in the future."

When Anthony Eden visited Moscow later that month Stalin was already claiming that part of Poland which he had taken, in the partition with Hitler, as permanently his own. And the British Government — which had gone to war ostensibly to protect Poland's boundaries — was already willing to concede Stalin's claim! That claim was held up temporarily by two patriotic career men in our State Department, James C. Dunn and Ray Atherton — both of whom have long since been pushed out. They got Secretary Hull to state flatly that the American Government would not accept any such Soviet claim to Polish provinces.

In May of 1942 Hull was still standing firm, and the Anglo-

Soviet twenty-years treaty was signed in London without the recognition of Soviet pretensions to Polish territory. But this was the last stand. As the building up of pro-Soviet sentiment mushroomed in this country; as actual traitors and their dupes and allies crept into positions of greater influence in our government; as Stalin became deliberately more truculent and demanding, enabling his agents in the British government and in our government to capitalize on his implied threats to make a separate peace with Hitler; and *as our lend-lease help to Russia and our own armed might both grew*, thus reducing Stalin's fears of Hitler; as these changes came there came a corresponding change in Stalin's attitude towards the Polish Government in London, towards the Polish "question," and towards a lot of other things with which we are not concerned here. And our own attitude of firmness melted away under these insidious pressures, right while the military strength to back up such firmness was steadily gaining stature.

In April, 1943, the Kremlin broke off diplomatic relations with the Polish Government In Exile

on trumped-up grounds. Both the American and British Governments then became increasingly ready to sacrifice Polish territory in order to placate Stalin. By May, 1943, Roosevelt, Hopkins and their cohorts had already reached a decision to accept the Soviet stand that Poland's eastern boundaries must be changed. Sumner Welles for our government and Lord Halifax for the British government began urging on the Polish ambassador in Washington the necessity of concessions. At the Teheran Conference, in December, 1943, as came out much later, Roosevelt and Churchill agreed with Stalin to make the so-called Curzon Line the eastern boundary of Poland — in other words, to give all of Eastern Poland to Russia.

By some kind of diplomatic reasoning that is beyond the ken of us ordinary mortals, it was decided to salve the Churchill-Roosevelt consciences and compensate Poland for this lost territory by giving it a roughly equivalent amount of East Germany. For this purpose millions of Germans were to be expelled from land that had been German for centuries, and made refugees, while millions

of Poles were to be put under the brutal power of the hostile Russian police state. All of this was decided without even consulting a single Pole, while Polish patriots were fighting heroically in the allied armies all over Europe, and the Polish underground army was keeping huge German forces immobilized in Poland.

Mr. Churchill took the lead in these particular "let's please Stalin" measures, because Mr. Roosevelt had a large Polish vote in this country and a fourth term to worry about. And right up through 1944 Roosevelt was consistently lying to Polish Prime Minister Mikolajczyk about American intentions, although he had long since assented to the Teheran arrangement. Churchill so declared in the British parliament, and confirmed the fact officially in a major conference.

On January 19, 1944, our government offered to act as mediator in restoring Soviet-Polish diplomatic relations. It was clear that acceptance of the territorial reshuffling agreed upon at Teheran was to be a basis for these discussions. But the Communists, in complete consistency with one of their most overworked and suc-

cessful techniques, themselves rejected the offer. Having just barely won their point, thus knowing that the weak-kneed allies were willing to concede that much, they immediately held out for more. Their note of reply demanded that the Polish Government In Exile be reconstituted, to include Communist elements and to eliminate anti-Communist elements, before it could be considered fit to treat with representatives of the Kremlin.

All of this time, we know now, Stalin did not have the slightest intention of reaching any kind of accord with the Polish Government, or expectation of seeing it made over sufficiently to satisfy him. He had an entirely different ace up his sleeve, and was just playing for time and confusion.

For the Polish Committee of National Liberation, later to be known diplomatically as the Provisional Government Of Poland and more realistically as The Lublin Gang, was taking shape. This committee of Stalin's stooges, including a leavening of renegade Poles, was put together in Moscow. As the Russian armies advanced, this committee set itself up in Lublin, on the eastern side of the

Vistula. There followed the destruction of General Bor's Home Army by deception, as related above; and the later advance of the Russian armies into Warsaw and over the rest of Poland, as the Germans retreated. Concurrently with these events Mikolajczyk's government in London was left more and more deserted and unsupported by the British government and our own.

On January 5, 1945, Stalin recognized the Lublin gang as the government of Poland and they established themselves in Warsaw. And then, in February, 1945, came the conference at Yalta.

At this conference Roosevelt and Churchill gave Stalin many countries which were not theirs to give, without even a word with or to the peoples of those countries who had fought as our allies in the war. Among them was Poland; almost half of it outright, as Russian territory, the remainder to be administered through a satellite government. They exacted the usual meaningless promises. The "Provisional Government" was to be broadened, to include other Polish leaders from Poland and abroad. And the new Polish Provisional Government of National

Unity was to hold "free and unfettered" elections as soon as possible.

The commission set up to bring about the reorganization of the government included Molotov, and found itself completely stalled and stymied by him. Nobody could be taken into the government unless it met the approval and served the purposes of the Lublin gang. The gang remained, as it had begun, completely subservient to Stalin. Only Mikolajczyk and one or two lesser lights from the London group were taken into the government, in minor positions without power, as the best way ultimately to destroy them. Far from protesting, our government let Harry Hopkins assure Stalin that "we had no interest in seeing anyone connected with the present Polish Government in London involved in the new Provisional Government of Poland." And on July 5, 1945, the United States recognized this gang as the official government of Poland, appointed an ambassador to it, and withdrew all recognition of the Polish Government in London. And several hundred Polish soldiers in Italy committed mass suicide rather than be returned to their

country which had been betrayed.

As to the "free and unfettered" elections, that is a story needing many hundred pages. Despite the lack of any slightest support, moral or otherwise, from the western nations, the Poles did not give up easily. It took one of the most brutal, extensive, and ferret-like police state operations of all history two years to subdue them to the point where the Russians dared hold those elections which had been promised "as soon as possible." And some details indicating the extent to which they were "free and unfettered" still deserve a few brief paragraphs.

Almost immediately after Yalta sixteen prominent Polish underground leaders were enticed out of hiding, for consultation with Soviet officials, by the "word of honor" of a Russian Colonel as to their safe conduct and by the advice of the British government that they accept this assurance. They were promptly arrested and taken to Moscow for "trial." Molotov calmly announced these arrests at the conference for the organization of the United Nations in San Francisco, apparently as a way of telling us, and the Poles,

and the world, how little Stalin was worried about British and American interference in Poland. And it was *after this* that Hopkins made his trip referred to above, and we officially recognized the satellite government!

This was typical, on a very small scale, of the police-state measures used. Our very able and conscientious ambassador, Arthur Bliss Lane, strove in every sensible way he could — with our own State Department, from which he later resigned to tell the true story, as well as with the Warsaw government — to get some semblance of compliance with the Yalta promises. How much chance he had can perhaps best be indicated by the fact that when he finally gave up, and left, his home — the American embassy! — was occupied and overrun by ten different native "squatters" whom the Warsaw government refused to let him evict; and there were over one hundred American citizens in Polish jails, none of whom the American ambassador had even been allowed to visit.

During the very period when these things were going on our State Department — or more specifically, Dean Acheson and Don-

ald Hiss — insisted over Ambassador Lane's vigorous protest on making the Warsaw government that loan of ninety million dollars which I mentioned in my longer letter. And during the very first of these two years under discussion UNRRA turned over to the Warsaw government, for distribution, as it saw fit, supplies worth four hundred and fifty million dollars, of which seventy-two percent was paid for by the United States.¹³

During these same two years violence and deportations and legalized murder and every police-state method were used, in a rising crescendo of volume and severity, as the time finally set for the elections approached. Since ninety percent of the Polish people are Catholic, and hence bitterly hostile to Communism even by religious training, it was necessary to eliminate, browbeat, and terrorize vast percentages of this population before it could be coerced into the straitjacket of the Communist tyranny.

The farce of the "free and unfettered" elections was held on January 19, 1947, almost two years after Yalta. Every known form of intimidation, suppression, and de-

ception had been used against members of the Peasant Party, the only opposition to the government. They included murders by the police, beatings, torture, arrests, dismissals from jobs, expulsion from farms, expulsion from living quarters, wrecking of party premises, police prevention of meetings, police attacks on meetings, prevention of the use of printing facilities, the arrest of seventy-five of the candidates themselves, distribution of slanderous booklets in country sections by the army, threats against the children of voters, and a pre-election campaign by the police to make peasants sign pledge cards for the government slate. At the election itself it was made clear that any voter who did not casually let his vote be seen by the election officials was endangering his life or his family.

Ambassador Lane reported all these things to Washington. Our State Department sent a note to Moscow that it was "especially perturbed" about them. Moscow made it clear that it was *not* perturbed about the American note. Ambassador Lane delivered notes of protest from our government to the Warsaw government

itself, insisting that the solemn agreement of Yalta was being violated. The reply told Mr. Lane, in diplomatic jargon, to go peddle his papers and stop interfering with something that was none of his business. The elections were held, the government reported a practically unanimous victory, Ambassador Lane resigned, and the betrayal of Poland was finally complete.

III

NATION AFTER NATION

In China it was our ally Chiang Kai-shek whom we badgered, hamstrung, and abandoned; and tools of Stalin named Mao and Chou En-lai and Chu Teh whom we helped to take over Chiang's country. In Poland it had been our ally Mikolajczyk whom we deceived, abandoned, and disowned; and tools of Stalin with such names as Osubka-Morawski and Boleslaw Bierut whom we had helped to take over Mikolajczyk's country. In Yugoslavia it had been our ally Mihailovich whom we shamefully disowned, libelled, and allowed to be "legally" murdered for the

Communists' propaganda purposes; and a tool of Stalin named Tito whom we helped to take over Mihailovich's country — for which Mihailovich had fought so hard and faithfully against our German enemies. In Albania and Bulgaria the characters of the drama were different but the plot remained the same. Essential parts of the plot, as applicable, were used on other stages around the world. We cannot possibly review these plays scene by scene. Instead, let's simply catalogue their unhappy endings.

In August, 1945, Stalin's troops occupied Southern Sakhalin and the Kurile Islands — thus pointing a permanent gun at Japan — by specific permission of the Yalta agreement. In October, 1945, Stalin's henchmen set up their "People's Republic" in Mongolia. In January, 1946, they proclaimed their "People's Republic" in Albania. In July, 1946, Stalin's mystery man, Tito, completed his crushing grasp of Yugoslavia by the public shooting of Mihailovich. In November, 1946, Stalin's agents took over Roumania and Bulgaria. In February, 1948, Stalin's lieutenants in Czechoslovakia pulled their coup d'état and formally

placed that country behind the Iron Curtain. In May, 1948, Stalin's Asiatic servants set up their "People's Republic" in North Korea. In October, 1948, Stalin's troops took over Manchuria. By January, 1950, Stalin's viceroy, Mao, had completed his conquest of China. In October, 1950, Stalin's lackeys formalized their puppet state of East Germany. In May, 1951, Stalin's invaders seized Tibet. Whether Iran or Indo-China or Greece or Formosa is next we do not know. We know only that the policy of "containment of Communism," which has been the theoretical key to our course these recent years, contains *nothing* except a cover-up for our ignominy and folly.

For in all of the sociological equations that Stalin has solved in order to make these various conquests, there has been one dependable factor. This has been the moral support and the financial support of our government, however cleverly disguised and however skillfully the facts have been kept from the American people. David Martin points out that in 1942 Stalin was able to "sell" Tito to the United States largely because "the State Department and

the Office of War Information contained personnel whose sympathy the Communists could count upon in advance." This situation has remained true and grown steadily worse in the decade since. Communists and their sympathizers, beguiling many innocents into mouthing their propaganda for them, are causing us right now to fight the most idiotic war in all history. In this war with Communist China, in which we have already suffered more than a hundred thousand casualties, our Seventh Fleet is today under orders to protect the coastline of our enemy Mao for him, from any possible attack by our friend and ally, Chiang Kai-shek. And six hundred thousand trained and patriotic Chinese soldiers on Formosa are refused their request to fight with us and for us, while our sons are being killed in battle and murdered as prisoners of war behind the lines. These and so many other facts show the truth, through all the cloud of sophistry put out by the State Department.

The original "angels" for the promotion of Stalin's post-war imperialism were Roosevelt and Churchill. By 1946 Churchill had awakened, and publicly confessed,

to the folly of the course he had pursued. By 1948 he was proclaiming that "we lie in the grip of even worse perils than those we have surmounted." And the evidence is strong that in the closing weeks of his life even Roosevelt came to realize that he had been horribly duped. But by 1946 Roosevelt was dead and Churchill was out of power. The British socialists, partly through an ideological kinship with theoretical communism, and partly through an infiltration of actual Communists probably greater even than in our government, were easily led by the nose down whatever paths Stalin chose to take them. And President Truman, from the hour he took office, has been steadily sucked deeper into the quicksand of pro-Communist influence, until today he is virtually a captive of its pressures. How willing a captive he may be, because of his desire for the clever, insidious, and — in the past — amazingly effective political support of the extreme Left Wing, is a question of interpretation more than of facts.

But of the facts to prove his captivity there can be no doubt. His dismissal of MacArthur and the manner of that dismissal; his

support of "Point Four" (a Communist scheme copied almost verbatim from a Communist blueprint, and already "sold" to many gullible American innocents); his unswerving attempts to block or hamstring every investigation into Communist infiltration of our government agencies; his acquiescence in the State Department's handling of the Korean war and in other monstrosities of State Department policy; his maintenance within his White House family, and appointment or attempted appointment to various government jobs, of persons with known pro-Communist sympathies; his humiliating acceptance of the fraudulent arrest of American citizens and the insulting treatment of our official representatives in all parts of the Communist world; his refusal to follow the urging of MacKenzie King and do something about the spy ring which was right then stealing our atomic secrets; his suppression of the Wedemeyer Report on China; his contradictory attitudes towards Franco and Tito; his readiness to debase our currency and to spend us into bankruptcy; these are all but details, of which there are hundreds more. The real facts merge into just one huge and

simple fact, the actual and astounding progress, recorded above, which Communism has made since he became President in 1945 — and which progress is steadily gaining greater world-wide momentum.

That there are more Communists and Communist sympathizers in our government today than ever before seems to me almost a certainty. That some of them are men of great standing, in high places, and least suspected, is at least a frightening possibility. And I see no possible chance of weeding them out, or of learning one-half the truth, so long as Truman remains in power and his attitude of high-handed obstruction remains as their chief bulwark of defense. Even the great furore which has now been raised, over the colossal corruption in our government, has served the Communists well. It has taken the heat off the far more dangerous permeation of treason throughout that same government — and may even have been started and encouraged by Communists behind the scenes for that purpose.

Let me make it crystal clear that I do not think Harry Truman is a Communist or a sympathizer with Russian imperial ambitions. He is, I do think, a callous politician,

with few scruples about the means used to achieve a political end. But I am sure that deep inside, and fundamentally, he is a loyal and patriotic American. I only wish that my pen had the inspired power to make Truman himself see, through the maze that has been pulled over his eyes, the imminence, the immensity, and the horror of the Communist threat in its stark reality.

It is far too much to expect. For the real trouble is a callousness throughout the whole mood and the collective conscience of the American people. How can we expect either Roosevelt or Truman to have been disturbed by the barbarous Katyn Massacre, or to have reduced for that reason their pampering appeasement and generosity to its perpetrators? The news of a similar mass murder, of eight thousand of our own sons and brothers, as prisoners of war behind the Korean lines, caused only a temporary ripple of indignation across the national consciousness; and we go serenely on negotiating with, and making new concessions to, the cold-blooded murderers.

What's the matter with us, anyway? Neither facts nor pictures

seem to sink into our centers of feeling any more. They remain just words and lines and forms, objective phenomena outside the glazed surface of our noumenal existence. The physical suffering, the mental anguish, the never-ceasing terror of our fellow human beings, represented by these words and pictures, no longer reach through the glaze to activate our imaginations or to excite our sympathies.

The lowest estimate any recognized authority is willing to make places the number of slave laborers in Russia at eight million persons. It may be twice that great. Most of these people have been brutally torn from their homes and their families somewhere, for the very reason that they loved their homes and families; that they were not the kind of people who could be expected to sacrifice civilized loyalties to the service of a Communist tyranny. Very few have ever escaped from these camps, and reached an opportunity to tell the West about them. But some have, and enough for the purpose. There are available carefully restrained, documented, and incontrovertible expositions of the conditions of brutality, filth, disease, terror, and hopelessness under which

these victims — men like you and me — work out the days or years until they are no longer worth famine-rations to their captors. This knowledge has been available throughout all the years that our government has been helping to hand ever more peoples and provinces over to “good old Uncle Joe.” It is available to all those Communists and their sympathizers in our midst who befoul our schools, our public forums, and even our courts, with their rantings about idealism and freedom. We read about these things in the newspapers for a cursory minute, and then turn with a shrug to the sports pages or the comics.

America was long looked to as the light of the world; a land and a people of happiness and strength; a nation that had for itself, and promoted for others wherever its influence reached, justice and honor and decency and freedom. The remembrance of that light dies slowly, even when it can no longer be seen. Today in Poland, in China, in Czechoslovakia, in numberless areas behind the Iron Curtain, there are millions of families — like yours and mine — which have been decimated, starved, and frightened into abject

submission; but which still cling to the dream that presently, maybe even next week or next year, the United States is going to come, in all its beneficent majesty, to rescue them from the inhuman tyranny which owns them now. In their moments of greatest misery or despair they ask the question: "When will the Americans come?" The Americans, unfortunately, all of us, are busy playing our little games; while our government, far from worrying about how the Iron Curtain might ever be lifted, is frequently lending a hand — as to Mao in China — to those who are trying to bring down another section of the curtain to swallow up another piece of the globe.

There are good diplomats and bad diplomats, of course. But above all there are too many diplomats, and they have too much power. They sit around their conference tables omnipotently giving away the lives and homes and souls of millions of people who are helpless in the shuffle. Fourteen million Germans were ruthlessly uprooted, and scattered as refugees over the face of central Europe. Two million of them died, of disease or starvation. The remaining twelve million are still refugees, adding their own

destitution to a precarious German economy, and creating ever new problems for the diplomats to confer about importantly at their stuffed-shirt meetings. And was this atrocity committed in order to punish these Germans for having supported Hitler? Not at all, for the people of East Poland fought Hitler as long and as hard as anybody else in Europe, and they were treated just as horribly, in the same package deal. This piece of barbarism on the epic scale was arranged simply to please Stalin. It fit in with his plans. Who protested? Or who really cared, in America or anywhere else — except among the victims? Fourteen million people, two million of them dead — just so many words, or sounds! The suffering of fourteen million individual human beings just didn't register, unless you or I were one of the fourteen million.

As we sit in our warm homes, after a happy meal with our families, and turn on our television sets or radios, it is hard for us to think of a man just like ourselves always half-starved, always half-frozen, haggard and hopeless, remembering the days when he too was free, as he is brutally driven to finish up the literal exhaustion

of his body in labor for the benefit of the very tyrant who has enslaved him. It is harder still to remember that there are *millions* of such men; or that in the past six years *six hundred million* of our fellow human beings have been placed under the merciless heel of this monster and the bestial control of his henchmen and police.

For the pusillanimous part that we have played in all this spreading horror; for our indifference to the grief of others; for our apathy to the crimes we saw and our blindness to those we should have seen; for our gullibility in the acceptance of veneered treason and our easy forgetfulness even when the veneer had been rubbed off; for all our witting and unwitting help to the vicious savages of the Kremlin and to their subordinate savages everywhere, may God — and our fellow men — some day forgive us!

IV

HOW SAFE ARE WE?

We can never earn the forgiveness of these people we have betrayed, however, by inspiration, help, or leadership to throw off

their chains of tyranny, if we ourselves are first shackled by the same tyrant. And no man, outside of the innermost councils of the Kremlin, can judge the closeness or the extent of our danger. I can only put down, for our readers to evaluate as they wish, those facts, conjectures, and opinions which worry me most as portents of the coming storm.

1. To my mind Korea remains — what it has been from the very beginning — primarily a practise field on which Stalin holds his rehearsal for the war to come. Even the blindest partisan of Acheson and Marshall must admit that Stalin has been able, by the levers of diplomacy, to adjust both the expanse and nature of the Korean conflict at will. Today, with ground action held to a minimum by going through the endless motions of fraudulent truce talks, Stalin is using the practise field for his jets. Drew Pearson, in his column of February 15, said: "The blunt fact is that the Kremlin is using Korea as a graduate school to train Russian pilots how to fly against American planes." It is now almost a year since I prophesied this development in speeches from notes which were later converted into

the body of this pamphlet. And I pointed out that as to ground fighting the rehearsal was already far advanced. Since that time I have seen only confirmation of my worry that, as the Spanish Civil War was provoked by Stalin to be a training ground for World War II, the Korean Civil War has been deliberately planned to serve the same purpose for World War III.

2. Despite all the "important" meetings and publicized diplomatic victories and ballyhoo and clamor, I am very much afraid we are getting absolutely no place in Europe. England couldn't help us if it wanted to, because over the past twenty years appeasement has become a too deeply ingrained principle of British foreign policy for any government to stand up against that policy until the very day of attack. France has nothing to help with, except troubles to add to the confusion. Germany has no will to become the battleground on which the armies of the East and West would meet. In Italy there are undoubtedly more Communists today than there are in Russian-controlled Poland. In Belgium we sided with the Communists in depriving the people of their beloved king — despite his

impressive victory at the polls, which we flaunted — and we now ask those same people to accept privations to help us fight the Communists. In Europe the governments think we are suckers, the people think we are meddling fools. For years our State Department has been giving ample reasons for both opinions. All we are actually accomplishing in Europe is the waste of a tremendous amount of American money, one more excuse for the strangling regimentation of our economy, and a false confidence in the American people of an approach towards greater security. Stalin could not have planned the whole thing better himself — as maybe he did.

3. We are following so exactly, and now at so obviously an accelerated pace, the precise course, of spending ourselves towards bankruptcy, of indecision and confusion, of weak-kneed ineffectiveness and humiliating appeasement, which has been laid out for us in the Communist prospectus. And the same clique which has brought us to this pass, still in control, still has no clear aim to offer, of war or of peace or of negotiation, to our enemy or to ourselves. All is con-

fusion; and it becomes daily more inconceivable that it is not brilliantly arranged confusion, rapidly reaching a climax.

4. We are swallowing the Tito bait, hook, line, and sinker. Which means that we are pouring huge quantities of war matériel and of our newest armament into the hands of the Communists to be used against us.

I am aware that few of our readers will believe me, for the deception has been too cleverly planned and too realistically executed. I have no proof; how could I? But I have the right to state my opinion, so long as it is clearly labeled opinion, nevertheless. What's more, I have a solemn duty to state that opinion, under the circumstances, and to set forth the evidence that supports it.

I should have liked to have given the story of the betrayal of Mihailovich, as a background for these paragraphs. There wasn't room or time, for no brief summary could have given the essence of that story as in the case of Poland. Because Tito is a far cleverer man than Osobka-Morawski, or even Molotov, it takes a huge and cumulative mass of details to con-

struct the truth of the Yugoslavian horror.

Suffice it to say here that when Josep Broz Tito was sprung on the world, in July, 1942, by a new clandestine radio station calling itself "Radio Free Yugoslavia," nobody knew who he was or where he came from, nor even if Tito was his right name. They still do not, to this day. It has been claimed that he was a Croatian, but there was no documentation and no convincing evidence. All that did become clear was that he was an agent of Stalin, obviously well trained in Russia, who had been sent into Yugoslavia to take victory out of the hands of our allies who were doing the fighting, as Mao did in China and the Lublin gang in Poland. By promoting civil strife while the energies of real patriots were needed to fight the German conquerors, by lies about Mihailovich more foul and more ably spread abroad than those of Mao about Chiang, by a rising terrorism as ruthless as that of Mao, by the full support of arms and advisors and money from Russia, by the falsification of allied military intelligence, by the growing support of America and Britain obtained through Russian pressures

and Stalin's sympathizers within those countries, and by resort to every Communist technique from treason to mass murder, he succeeded. In July, 1946, he became the undisputed and all-powerful dictator of Yugoslavia. He remains so to this day.

The myth that Mao was an "agrarian reformer," or that even if a communist he was an independent and nationalistic communist who might be persuaded to break with Stalin, was the most carefully built up lie of all the pro-Chinese Communist propaganda. The best-known biography of Mao, written by a little English pink now residing in this country, followed this Communist line so closely as to omit all mention of Mao's ever having been in Moscow, although it purported to give full and voluminous details about his whole life. The plain well-established facts are that Mao was not only trained in Moscow, but was considered such a brilliant pupil as to have been used to teach other Communists — in Moscow — his methods. But the myth was persistently and persuasively enough presented for it to serve as a partial justification of our support of Mao for years.

To anybody who looked at the fundamentals of the situation, and ignored the smokescreen tossed up around them, that myth was ridiculous. But it served its purpose — a temporary one — very well. To anybody who looks at the fundamentals, and ignores the red herrings that have been so cleverly dragged across the trail, the myth that Tito has ever really broken with Stalin is just as ridiculous. But this lie was intended to serve a much deeper and longer-range purpose. It had to be much more realistically and convincingly staged. The stakes were enormous. And you could almost hear Stalin saying to Tito, as one wrestler would say to a "fixed" opponent, "now remember, you've got to make it good." They made it good. And the fiction of Tito's rebellion has served some wonderful propaganda purposes for the Communists, as simply a dividend on their investment for the real capital returns. Could you imagine an any more beautiful set-up, or one more in keeping with the deep cunning of Stalin's nature?

"But look at all the terrible things Stalin and Tito have said about each other, and all the bitterness they have inculcated in

their respective subjects towards each other," somebody says. "How could they undo this cleavage even if they wanted to?" To which I reply "Horseradish!" This name-calling and this propaganda has been peanuts compared to that used by Stalin and Hitler towards each other for years; and their respective subjects were even given a deep-rooted ideological base for their mutual bitterness. But when the time came Stalin and Hitler could pull those subjects together as friends and collaborators, or set them at each other's throats as mortal enemies, at the turn of a phrase and the drop of a whispered command. The same procedure is infinitely easier as between Tito and Stalin.

It is a well recognized principle of Communist technique that "where there is sufficient strength, there can be a show of weakness." But where there is a real weakness there must always be a show of strength, and the weakness must never be exposed. Does anybody think that if Stalin did not really own Tito, and that if this fact were not known to the really top Communists, this festering sore of rebellion and this flaunting of organizational weakness — in the

tightest hierarchy of power the world has ever seen — would be allowed to exist for years? That Stalin, who could have his closest working companions liquidated in the "purge" trials, for the sake of eliminating any question of his own absolute power; or who could reach all the way into Mexico, through the careful defenses of a trained and suspicious revolutionary, to have Trotsky assassinated, to show that not even a doctrinal schism could be tolerated; that this man would have been unwilling or unable to wipe out Tito in a week if Tito threatened in the slightest his completely autocratic and imperial command? Not one place in the world can you find where Stalin has lost the slightest degree of prestige or of authority with his Communist subordinates, due to Tito's alleged revolt — because they all know better.

There are other glaring giveaways to this gigantic fraud, for anybody who cares to look with both eyes open. One is the persistency with which we are told, frequently as though the information had been obtained by some vigilant intelligence service of our government, and usually by people known in the past as Communist

sympathizers but now supposedly reformed, that Stalin is about to attack Yugoslavia. There really were plenty of reliable intelligence reports that the North Korean Communists were about to cross the 38th Parallel in force, but these were kept from the American people and even from MacArthur. We never heard any rumors of Stalin's intentions with regard to Tibet until the country had already been seized. But we drink our coffee every other morning to the accompaniment of planted newspaper predictions that Stalin is about to go after Tito at last and we had better send more supplies to this first line of our defense. Just how gullible can we become?

And the last revealing reaction I shall mention, before resting my case, is the one that causes me to number this acceptance of Tito among the darkest clouds on the horizon. For our government is loaded with people who, to put it diplomatically, had a recognizably "soft" attitude towards Stalin for a long time. Many of them have now been forced, by a rising doubt and anger in the American people, or have found it expedient, to take a public position of "realistic hardness." They go loudly for an al-

most fantastic preparedness and rearmament program, with a great deal more emphasis on how many billions we spend than on what we get for our money. They are all for arming and "coordinating" our allies, whether we have adequate equipment for our own forces or not. And *the* "ally," the bulwark against Stalinism, the man we must arm and help with money and materials above all other, is Tito. Franco, who has actually fought for his life and the life of his nation against Stalin's murderous agents, we mustn't help or depend on, because he is not democratic! The newspapers report Truman and Eisenhower as making gratuitously insulting remarks about Franco, right at the very time our government is supposedly exerting its best efforts to arrange for our establishment of air bases in Spain. But Tito, well we mustn't look a gift horse in the mouth, or be squeamish about allies when we need them so badly. Pour in the guns and the butter, too, in mammoth quantities and with never-resting speed, before Stalin attacks. And pouring them in we are; in such staggering amounts that the State Department would not dare tell the truth to the American people,

and any figures they did publish could no more be believed than the calculated reverse lies they told about our aid to Chiang Kai-shek or to the Republic of South Korea. (If you think this language is harsh, instead of merely factual, look up the records and study the Congressional hearings for yourself.)

5. We are so rapidly losing prestige everywhere in the world, the diplomatic tide is turning so strongly against us, the number of votes against us at times and of *voters* against us at all times in the U. N. deliberations is so alarmingly increasing, that even our pretense of anti-Communist leadership is about to be lost for the lack of a following. And unless a miracle can be worked, in awakening the American people to an angry and determined stand, Communist China will presently be seated in the United Nations with the blessings of our "allies" England and France. We are giving our strength more and more to others as we approach closer and closer to being left alone.

6. Our own government is literally falling apart at the seams. There not only is neither truth, nor honesty, nor honor to be

found in its decrees or in its actions; they are no longer even expected, and their absence is brazenly taken for granted. There is no charted course to which our people subscribe, no goal towards which we might confidently aim, no leadership that either leads or has any sense of direction. As a whole, or in its separate departments and bureaus, our government is at an all time low; in efficiency, in economy, in integrity, in clarity of purpose, in the calibre and character of its top personnel, and in the respect and regard accorded it by the American people. And the very processes of our constitutional procedure make it inevitable that this deterioration, disintegration, and discord will become far worse, and weaken our dissipated national effectiveness far more, between now and next January.

That corruption permeates every pore of the monstrosity of organization and disorganization to which our bureaucracy has expanded is known and tolerated. That every gesture of the administration towards investigation of either corruption or treason will be a whitewash is accepted with cynical acquiescence by a legisla-

tive majority which cannot itself show all clean hands. We have men appointed to ambassadorships or important departmental posts whose chief qualifications are that they need to get out of the country, or that nobody can prove they are actual Communists. And the government is falling apart, not because of external pressures of an aroused citizenry, but because the very foulness inside is too great to permit connecting sinews of strength and of command.

The administration flaunts both our constitution and the best known laws on our legislative books. Its arbitrary choosing of the congressional enactments which it wishes to ignore and of those which it cares to enforce has already brought us from a government of laws to a government of corrupt little men. During the next several months these corrupt little men will quarrel still more among themselves; and even our soundest citizens outside the government will be split by bitterness within our political divisions and subdivisions. To what extent these enormous elements of at least temporary weakness have been contrived and fomented by the

Communists there is no way of knowing. But that the Kremlin is far better informed as to our situation than are the majority of our own citizens you can be sure. And that a badly leaking ship, with a crooked and inefficient crew and a broken rudder, is an invitation to ruthless and well-armed brigands watching their opportunity — that is a known fact which makes our present circumstances the most alarming in our history.

7. The last worry about the outlook, which I shall mention here, is the growing quiet before the storm. It seemed to me a year ago that I could sense a tendency, on the part of the Kremlin, to a greater appearance of reasonableness; that tensions were being maneuvered into a soothing semblance of static equilibrium; that we were going to be led into feeling that our rearmament program, our going through motions in Europe, our delicately balanced stalemate in Korea, our grimaces about lines that must not be crossed, were causing hesitation in Moscow and warranted optimism in Washington. We would begin to hear a great deal of inside revelations about Russia's lack of oil, and disagreements within the politburo,

and disaffection among the satellite nations, and possible breaks between Mao and Stalin, and "rust holes in the Iron Curtain." The impression would be nurtured that time was on our side; that having at last made proper plans we could just watch while those plans gradually advanced us to an unassailable position; that we could relax in the meantime, and start jousting with ourselves over some such issue as corruption in our government. It seems to me today that the feeling of a year ago has been borne out by events. Again I hope that my interpretation is as wrong as my fears are great.

There are other reasons for worry, especially connected with a time schedule which, I am terribly afraid, can be projected like a curve from an adequate number of known points. But I have been far too much of an alarmist already.

V

THE TIME IS NOW

It was Thursday night, Mr. Regnery, when you called me on the telephone. It was Friday night before I had a chance to start on

this "postscript" which I am going to deliver to you in New York next Thursday. Because of the time pressure I have written it, in the purple-passage language of a less cynical age, "at white heat." I do not even know whether you will be willing to publish this new material, or whether we can squeeze it within the pages planned and the costs required by your quotation to distributors of the pamphlet. But I had to write it — now.

In this letter, as in the earlier one, I make no pretense to either originality or scholarship. You have already recognized, I am sure, that my story of the Communist treatment of Poland is primarily a condensation of just one chapter in William Henry Chamberlin's great book, *America's Second Crusade*. My background knowledge for the condensation came from Arthur Bliss Lane's *I Saw Poland Betrayed*. All the rest of the letter, except where clearly shown to be a transcript of my own thoughts, is merely history lifted piecemeal from newspaper and magazine reports or from the pages of honest historians. I have had no contact with so-called "original sources."

My purpose in writing this letter I hope is plain. I want to alert as many of my fellow-Americans as the pamphlet or book can reach to the dangerous difference between appearances and reality, in our fight against Communism and in the progress of that fight. I have given the best I had to this effort, however inadequate it may be. This statement is made in frankness and humility, for a sound reason. I want to ask the reader who has had the patience to come with me this far to do me a favor in return.

You — such reader — may not be convinced. The best that I had may not have been good enough. But you are a patriotic American who would like to know, and would be willing to face, the truth. At the end of this letter there is a list of books. In each case the name of the author, the title of the book, and the publisher is given. Many of them are books which the Communists have tried very hard, and in most cases successfully, to keep out of your hands. For this purpose the Communists have infiltrated and dominated the book-review pages of many of our great periodicals; they have planted clerks in many book stores to hide

“hostile” books under the counters or to steer purchasers away from such books; they have influenced library purchasing and have intimidated publishers. These are provable and proven facts. As a result many of these books — in fact most of them — are out of print and may be hard to obtain, even just to read and not to own. It took me four months of diligent effort to find a copy of Arthur Bliss Lane’s *I Saw Poland Betrayed* that I could even borrow; it took the best secondhand book dealers in Boston five months to find one that I could buy.

But to know the truth, especially important truth that has been deliberately hidden from you, is worth some labor. Get hold of these books, especially the ones that I have starred. Read them for yourself, with an open and unbiased mind. Take nothing for granted, from me or from anybody else. Judge the dependability of the books, the veracity of their authors, the importance of their message, entirely on your own. When you finish far less than half of the list you will be satisfied, I believe with all my head and heart, that the truth is far more shocking and the danger far more

horrible than I have been able to paint them here.

When you know the truth, then what? What is to be done? That question is being asked, at least silently, by literally millions of people who have never heard of me or my small efforts. For those who care about my answers, I have two. They are honest and direct.

The first is, weigh and appraise all news items against this larger background of truth. For the game goes on, without recess or change. A few years ago there was a conference at San Francisco to set up the United Nations. It was proclaimed as a great step forward — for us, for everybody. We know now that the conference was brilliantly stage-managed and disastrously “loaded” against the best interests of our country — by Alger Hiss and his allies. A few months ago there was another conference at San Francisco, to sign formally our peace treaty with Japan. It was proclaimed as a great step forward — for us, and for the free world. The actual treaty written by Dulles may have been a conscientious and superb piece of work. But in my opinion it will take far less than five years,

if we are all around that long, to show that the appearances of this conference were just as deceptive, the stage-management just as phony, and the set-up just as “loaded” against America’s best interests — by a man who refuses to turn his back on Alger Hiss, and *his* allies. Certainly there are few things the Kremlin wanted more than for us to put Japan on its own, so that they could go to work on that country without our on-the-spot supervision. And it is already known that the Soviet did not even have any intention of opposing the treaty until the last minute, when it seemed wise to do so for their usual purposes of deception.

A few years ago we set out to win friends and rehabilitate nations through UNRRA. We know now that the UNRRA supplies for Poland were channeled through the Communist Menshikov, and used to strengthen and win friends for the Communist government; that the UNRRA supplies for China were largely channeled through Madame Sun Yat-sen, and used to strengthen and win friends for Mao’s Communists; and that the same pattern was widely followed elsewhere. Then

came the "Marshall Plan," originally designed to apply equally to the Soviet "republics" and their satellites, as to other nations. It is a little early to prove that the chief result of the Marshall Plan, even as used, was to strengthen the hand of socialist governments, permeated through and through by Communist sympathizers, who were playing footsie-wootsie with the Soviets far more cozily than was ever dreamed of, by most of their citizens — or ours. But the facts are all there. Just where are all those staunch friends the Marshall Plan was supposed to have won for us, in our fight against the Communists? Even England, which has claimed to be by far the most appreciative of its beneficiaries, is consistently on the side of Mao and the Chinese Communists, against ourselves. And if Churchill really tries to reverse this tacit working arrangement, he knows that he will be thrown out of power.

Now it is the NATO. General Eisenhower may be doing his utmost to have it make sense, and serve our needs. But I, for one, have persistent fears that five years from now — again if we are all around that long — it may

prove to have been just as phony, and just as futile or worse, as were UNRRA and the Marshall Plan. There is a difference, however. With UNRRA we were spending hundreds of millions of dollars. With the Marshall Plan we were spending billions. With NATO we are spending tens of billions. It has just recently been announced that we should raise our sights, as to the costs of a greatly expanded NATO program, to three times their present level. We shall be talking about *hundreds of billions* to "contain" Communism in Europe before long. [The goal set at Lisbon for NATO, as announced since this was written, was an army to cost *three hundred billion dollars*!]

The lesser grist of news in the day's mill is all of the same crop. Dean Acheson has just reversed the finding of his own State Department loyalty board, in order to "clear" O. Edmund Clubb — referred to on Page 48 above — by personal decree. (It is hard to believe that Mr. Acheson had read the eighty-seven pages of testimony recorded from Clubb's appearance before the House Un-American Activities Committee.) Mr. John Paton Davies, Jr., whose

"suspension" we also recorded on Page 48, is now right-hand advisor to Commissioner McCloy in Germany, helping to determine our policies with regard to the German government and the German people. Russia has just stolen our "fabulously effective" secret mine, reported to be completely undetectable by ships which it endangers; the newspapers give the matter headlines for one day, and nobody pays any more attention. The repeated testimony of many witnesses before the McCarran Committee has now identified forty-seven persons connected with the Institute of Pacific Relations as having been Communists or Soviet agents. Letters and memoranda from the files of the IPR, found hidden in Edward C. Carter's barn in Lee, Massachusetts, show that the IPR was busily disseminating Communist propaganda during its period of activity discussed in the pages above. (But you will have to wait a long time before you find those details in some of our newspapers.)

"Dr." Owen Lattimore, now before the Committee, is daily admitting "errors" in his previous testimony under oath. Kiplinger writes that the truce talks in Ko-

rea are about to end but — with the appearance of surprise — that we are not going to "give" Formosa to the Reds as one of our concessions after all! Newspaper reports make clear that the Chinese Communists have used the "truce" period, exactly as they used those forced on Chiang Kai-shek by General Marshall, to build up their forces, so that they now have overwhelming superiority of numbers in the air as well as on the ground. The amount of waste, increasingly revealed, that we are buying instead of armament with our defense billions makes us shudder over the extent to which this waste may be deliberate and intentional. And I have just heard a Pulitzer Prize-winning former editor, a great "liberal," tell our local Chamber of Commerce that the logic of events in Asia is with Mao, and that our only salvation is to make friends with Mao and his Communists so that he will become the ally of ourselves instead of Stalin! Truly, the more it all changes the more it is just the same thing; and the more I bring this letter up to date, the more I am just repeating what I have already written. I wish simply to underscore my first answer: Read the news with a pene-

trating glance for the broad sweep of terrifying truth between the lines.

My second answer is plainer yet. Make your voice heard and your vote felt. Write letters, make telephone calls, personally speak your sentiments — to newspaper and magazine editors, to senators and congressmen and local representatives, to teachers and preachers and just plain friends. Use judgment in order to be fair, restraint in order to be effective, but persistence in order to be heard. And don't let up. The Communists *never* let up.

Make your voice heard and your vote felt. Our enemies are neither Democrats nor Republicans. Our enemies are the Communists. Our opponents are their allies, their dupes, and those who support them for whatever cause. This is a *fundamental* fight which must not be stymied by partisanship. Martin Dies, to whose pioneering efforts at uncovering Communist traitors in

our midst this country may owe its very existence, was a Democrat. Senator McCarran, who is continuing the same undertaking so doggedly today, is a Democrat. Senator Nixon and Congressman Judd are Republicans. The whole effort rises and must rise above the level of ordinary political considerations. But it is high time for us to start guiding our feet by the lamp of long experience. It is time for us to put in charge of our government men — and only those men — whom we know everything about; concerning whom there can be no possible question as to their intellectual honesty, their abilities, their own patriotism, or the patriotism of those with whom they have been closely associated. It is high time that, by impeachment or by elections, we stop "trusting the future to those who have betrayed the past."

Sincerely,

ROBERT H. W. WELCH, JR.

NOTES

¹ Browder hung on, as Communist liaison agent in the International Settlement at Shanghai, for several months yet. He then went first to Moscow, from which he was sent back to America in 1929 to take over the American Communist Party.

² Stalin had actually won his point, that in non-industrialized countries such as China the orthodox approach to Communism, through agitation among the urban proletariat, was to be superseded by the opportunism of "agrarian reform" among the peasants, by August, 1928. And Mao was, of course, one of the leaders of the fighting remnants of Communists which had fled first to Hunan Province after the debacle at Hankow, and which in 1928 was holding on in the mountains of Kiangsi. But it was not till 1929 (when Trotsky was finally banished from Russia) that Stalin's completely autocratic power in international communism became undeniable, or that the entirely new pattern for the Communist conquest of China began to emerge out of the wreckage of the old one.

³ It is actually less than a thousand miles from the mountains of Kiangsi to the city of Yen-an. Because these Communist holdouts were constantly

on the run before Chiang's troops, and because they had to live on the land as marauding brigands, the main body of these forces traveled between five and six thousand circuitous miles in order to make this passage. And the Communists have done their utmost to give the migration of this murdering rabble an epic flavor by eulogizing it as the "Long March." There has even been one attempt to appeal to the heartstrings of the world by a book glorifying the "Children of the Long March."

⁴ This treaty, originally signed on April 13, 1941, had stated as one of its three main points that it was to be valid for five years. Naturally, Soviet and Japanese diplomats did not get together, after Pearl Harbor, with a coterie of reporters and photographers, to announce solemnly to the world that the pact still held. But they did make it clear to each other, by notes and by actions, that both governments considered the treaty not to have been affected by America's entry into the war as the enemy of one and the ally of the other. And Russia's withdrawal of some of her forces from the Manchurian border, on the basis of this agreement, made it easier for Japan to score victories against ourselves during 1942.

⁵ When the question is one of census, either military or civilian, in China, there is always room for dispute. It is definitely known, however, that by the *middle* of 1945, Mao had at least five hundred thousand men in organized military ranks, and that the number mushroomed very rapidly during the remainder of the year. The figure I have given for the end of 1945 is an estimate based on the consensus of information available. Rifles and training for these troops was a different matter. The rifles and ammunition were to come from the Japanese stockpile in Manchuria. Time required for the arming, training, and grouping of these troops was to be supplied by the consecutive truces forced on Chiang Kai-shek by General George C. Marshall.

⁶ The same considerations as to problems of census apply here as in Note 5. One authority, for whose opinion I have very high respect, says that the number of inhabitants in that part of Shensi Province controlled by Mao in 1937 could have been as high as 1,500,000. This would, of course, have represented roughly $\frac{1}{3}$ of 1%, instead of $\frac{1}{8}$ of 1%, of the population of China. The only absolutely positive conclusion for the reader, therefore, is that the figure lies somewhere between these limits. But the numbers I have given represent my own best summation of the evidence.

⁷ See Note 9.

⁸ Since this was written, she has refused to tell the McCarran Commit-

tee whether or not she was a member of the Communist Party, on the grounds of self-incrimination.

⁹ As is made clear in the parenthetical comment following this statement, about one-half of this number were administrators, technicians, traders — and their families — and all the other adjuncts to a huge occupation of enemy territory for imperialistic purposes. That they were all a part of the *force* of that occupation is made clear by the fact that the whole three million were repatriated when Japan lost the war.

¹⁰ On the first printing of *May God Forgive Us*, this statement was picked up as being erroneous, on the grounds that "September, 1945" should have read "November, 1945." The critic was himself confused by the fact that General Hurley did *resign* in November. But there is in my possession copy of a letter sent me by General Hurley in which he himself has stated, correctly: "I left China on September 22, 1945, and have never returned."

¹¹ The Communists boasted loudly, "Well, we got Grew"; and took to themselves noisy credit for the conquest. It has also been widely argued that Acheson, although out of the State Department at the time, had a strong hand in the actual ouster of Grew. But Grew himself feels otherwise, and I have written this paragraph in accordance with the interpretation of events which he himself has given me. The point at issue makes no difference in the real developments, which were the substitution

for Grew's attitude of skepticism, about Communist activities and intentions, of the Acheson policy of pro-Soviet "understanding" and collaboration.

¹² This refusal of recognition of Poland's 1939 boundaries was accomplished, with typical Communist indirection, not by what was said but by what was omitted. In this pact the Soviet Government "recognized that the Soviet-German treaties of 1939 dealing with territorial changes in Poland had lost their validity." But

there was no Soviet acceptance of the previous boundaries which the Stalin-Hitler partnership had wiped out. And this was not because the point was *overlooked*, for Sikorski did everything he could to get such actual recognition of Poland's territorial integrity, and it was *because of this omission* that several members of his cabinet resigned.

¹³ The remaining twenty-eight percent was paid by countries to which we were making "loans," almost entirely out of those loans.

A SUGGESTED READING LIST

- ABEND: Half Slave, Half Free (*Bobbs-Merrill*)
- BARMINE: One Who Survived (*Putnam*)
- *HARRY ELMER BARNES: The Struggle Against The Historical Blackout
(*National Council For American Education*, 1 Maiden Lane, New York, New York)
- MONTGOMERY BELGION: Victor's Justice (*Henry Regnery Company*)
- ELIZABETH BENTLEY: Out of Bondage (*Devin-Adair*)
- LOUIS BUDENZ: Men Without Faces (*Harper*)
- CALOMIRIS: Red Masquerade (*Lippincott*)
- **WILLIAM H. CHAMBERLIN: America's Second Crusade (*Henry Regnery Company*)
- JAN CIECHANOWSKI: Defeat In Victory (*Doubleday*)
- *GEORGE CREEL: Russia's Race For Asia (*Bobbs-Merrill*)
- D. J. DALLIN and B. I. NICOLAEVSKY: Forced Labor In Soviet Russia
(*Yale University Press*)
- DALLIN: The Rise of Russia In Asia (*Yale University Press*)
- DALLIN: Russia and Postwar Europe (*Yale University Press*)
- DALLIN: Soviet Russia and The Far East (*Yale University Press*)
- DALLIN: Soviet Russia's Foreign Policy, 1939-1942 (*Yale University Press*)
- JOHN R. DEANE: The Strange Alliance (*Viking Press*)
- MARTIN EBON: World Communism Today (*Whittlesey House*)
- *JOHN T. FLYNN: While You Slept (*Devin-Adair*)
- GITLOW: The Whole of Their Lives (*Scribners*)
- KRAVCHENKO: I Chose Freedom (*Scribners*)

- *ARTHUR BLISS LANE: I Saw Poland Betrayed (*Bobbs-Merrill*)
- *LASKY & DETOLEDANO: Seeds of Treason (*Funk & Wagnalls*)
- WILLIAM D. LEAHY: I Was There (*Whittlesey House*)
- ELINOR LIPPER: Eleven Years In Soviet Prison Camps (*Henry Regnery Company*)
- *EUGENE LYONS: The Red Decade (*Bobbs-Merrill*)
- DAVID MARTIN: Ally Betrayed (*Prentice-Hall*)
- MAURER: Collision of East and West (*Henry Regnery Company*)
- GEORGE MOORAD: Behind the Iron Curtain (*Fireside Press*)
- STANISLAW MIKOLAJCZYK: The Rape of Poland (*Whittlesey House*)
- *WELLINGTON ROE: Juggernaut (*Lippincott*)
- SPOLANSKY: The Communist Trail in America (*Macmillan*)
- *STRIPLING: The Red Plot Against America (*Bell*)
- TOKAEV: Stalin Means War (*George Weidenfeld & Nicholson, Ltd., London*)
- HOLLINGTON K. TONG: Dateline China (*Rockport Press, Inc.*)
- *FREDA UTLEY: The China Story (*Henry Regnery Company*)
- FREDA UTLEY: Last Chance in China (*Bobbs-Merrill*)
- *W. L. WHITE: Report on the Russians (*Harcourt, Brace & Company*)
- *GENERAL CHARLES A. WILLOUGHBY: Shanghai Conspiracy (*Dutton*)
- LIN YUTANG: The Vigil Of A Nation (*John Day Company*)

Charles Callan Tansill's

BACK DOOR TO *War*

Roosevelt Foreign Policy - 1933 - 1941

Before the whole truth about pre-war foreign policy could be told, the Department of State's files of confidential correspondence had to be opened to a historian who is not an apologist for the Administration.

Charles Callan Tansill is that historian. He was permitted to make a thorough study of the State Department secret files for 1933-1941 as a result of the effective protest of the late Charles A. Beard against the practice of permitting only administration supporters to have access to official archives. Tansill's narrative, in preparation for more than five years, is largely based on this invaluable data. His book contains more unpublished materials than any other book that has yet appeared.

Tansill, Professor of American Diplomatic History at Georgetown University, comments: "I have not been under any compulsion to write a 'whitewash' of the Roosevelt regime and have told the story as it developed from the examination of countless pages of diplomatic correspondence. This is my book, designed to acquaint the American public with the truth about the Roosevelt foreign policy from 1933 to 1941."

704 pages, Index, \$6.50

At All Bookstores

HENRY REGNERY COMPANY • Chicago 4, Illinois

Books of Interest

from the HENRY REGNERY COMPANY

THE CHINA STORY

By FRED A UTLEY

\$3.50

"... a tellingly documented account of the errors and confusion which lost the U. S. its last chance to save free China." — *Time*

"The glimpses are those of disaster, the greatest in the history of American diplomacy, and perhaps in world history." — *Newsweek*

COLLISION OF EAST AND WEST

By HERRYMON MAURER. Introduction by Hu Shih

\$4.50

"Written in a delightful style, this book will probably give the reader more insight into the cultures and problems of the Far East than any other single volume." — *New York Times*

"... a pithy, provocative account of how to lose friends and alienate whole peoples." — *Time*

AMERICA'S SECOND CRUSADE

By WILLIAM HENRY CHAMBERLIN

\$3.75

"The immense importance of its message can only be comprehended by a careful reading of the entire work. No brief review can give any adequate comprehension of its immense significance." — *Current History*

"The most formidable indictment yet made." — *New York Times*

VICTOR'S JUSTICE

By MONTGOMERY BELGION

\$2.75

A thorough, critical treatise on the methods and juridical theories which served the judges at Nuremberg.

"It has the compacted heat and penetrating power of thermite." — *Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences*

HENRY REGNERY COMPANY

20 West Jackson Boulevard

Chicago 4, Illinois

"MAY GOD FORGIVE US"

Comments from Readers

"Your treatise is just the kind of concise exposition of a whole picture which, as a publisher, I was constantly seeking and so seldom found. It presents for the first time in brief compass, with convincing honesty, crucial and appalling facts of a foreign policy that has led from one Communist victory to another; a foreign policy that, in spite of all revelations of stupidities and betrayals, has not been corrected and is still heading in the same direction. If your small book is read widely enough it can have far-reaching results."

W. T. COUCH

Former Director, University of Chicago Press

★ ★ ★

"The pages about Poland are admirable and accurate. The reference to Belgium is accurate too but there is a great deal more to be said on the subject that would give a still more shocking picture. I take my hat off to the writer and look forward to reading the rest of the pamphlet."

HUGH GIBSON

*Former Ambassador to Belgium, Poland
Switzerland and Brazil*

★ ★ ★

"This excellent summary of subversive activities in our Government should be read by every American in this crucial election year. To me, the important lesson to be drawn from Mr. Welch's article is how the conception of government has changed, for the worse, in the past twenty years under the New and Fair Deals. This concept has, within the past few weeks, been illustrated by President Truman's seizure of the steel industry and his remark, whether flippant or not, that the President has the authority also to take over the press and the radio industry."

ARTHUR BLISS LANE

Former Ambassador to Poland

★ ★ ★

"As you perhaps know, as Commander-in-Chief of the Pacific in '47 I had direct contact with the situation in China and was amazed at the way we were turning the country over to the Communists. . . . Your presentation of the situation in Asia is excellent and all the thinking people in this country should read it. . . . I hope that it will be possible to obtain at least one hundred copies of this book for distribution myself."

LOUIS E. DENFELD

Former Chief of Staff, United States Navy

American

MERCURY

9
Felix Wittmer

Freedom's Case

Against

DEAN ACHESON

A REPRINT

An Additional Note

BY ARTHUR BLISS LANE

Former U. S. Ambassador to Poland

The following account was submitted to us in response to our article about Dean Acheson in the April, 1952, issue. We consider it such an important addition to the complete record of Dean Acheson's official career that we present it herewith.

ON JANUARY 13, 1949, testifying before the Committee on Foreign Relations, United States Senate, re his proposed nomination as Secretary of State, Dean Acheson said when questioned about our government's ninety-million dollar loan to Poland in 1946:

There was throughout the consideration of this loan a difference of opinion between the American Ambassador in Warsaw and the officers of the State Department, including the Secretary and myself, who were charged with responsibility of it. That was a difference of view. It was one in which the unanimous opinion of the officers of the State Department was on one side and the Ambassador took a different view.

I am the "American Ambassador in Warsaw" to whom Mr. Acheson referred.

In April, 1946, the State Department expressed its intention to grant credits totaling ninety million dollars to the Polish Government, then under Communist domination. I protested vigorously, and when my protest was not heeded, sent a cable stating:

I . . . wish . . . to place on record my final protest as American Ambassador to Poland that we have agreed to extend credits to a government which has not only assumed in its controlled press an attitude hostile to the United States but has likewise refused to accord to us the rights to which we are entitled by treaty. . . .

Nevertheless, negotiations for the loan were concluded by the Polish representatives in Washington with the State Department,

CONTINUED ON PAGE 18

Felix Wittmer

Freedom's Case Against DEAN ACHESON

ON JANUARY 3, 1946, with about sixty other lecturers, many of them college professors,* I was seated in the old State Department Building in Washington being "briefed" by spokesmen for the government of the United States. One of the "briefing officers" was the Under Secretary of State, the Honorable Dean Gooderham Acheson. He stood there before us, with his English tailoring, his clipped mustache, and his somewhat smug barrister's manner, describing the world as he saw it.

"Now about these Russians," he

*After the Second War the State Department continued a practice begun during the war of inviting groups of college professors and itinerant lecturers to Washington to enjoy the privilege of "confidential and highly authoritative information." This was another of the semi-secret activities by the government lobby to sell the government "line."

said. "I don't believe the Soviet leaders are bad men. They are like little boys who enjoy throwing brickbats at other people's greenhouses."

There were smiles, chuckles, and nodding heads about the room, and I was appalled. As a naturalized citizen I felt it might be impertinent for me to speak out, but I rose to my feet.

"Mr. Secretary," I said, "did it ever occur to you, sir, that that is exactly what the Soviet leaders want you to believe?"

He shrugged and shook his head condescendingly as he turned to me and asked: "Must every Russian move — every rock through a greenhouse — be the result of conspiracy? After all, what's the difference between Russia and America?"

"There is a great deal of difference," I replied, "and I'm amazed that you don't seem to see it. The difference between Russia and America is the difference between slavery and freedom."

"Freedom?" he quipped. "Isn't that rather vague?"

"No, sir, it isn't vague," I said. "If the victims of the concentration camps could speak to you — or perhaps if some of the lads who died at Iwo Jima could speak to you — they could tell you, sir, that freedom is most specific, most concrete."

There was an embarrassed silence while the Secretary adjusted his cravat. Then he faced the other side of the room and said: "Next question, please."

That night, riding back on the train to New Jersey, I felt depressed. I contemplated with a shudder the record of these Soviet leaders who, to Mr. Acheson, were "like little boys": uncounted millions of human beings enslaved and murdered; whole nations robbed of their identities; everywhere, the cruel, systematic destruction of human dignity. Yet here in the United States, in the nation which was the last great bulwark of liberty, the man who spoke for the government believed that "the Soviet leaders are not bad men; they are like little boys who enjoy throwing brickbats at other people's greenhouses!"

What hope could there be left on earth, I asked myself, if here in

America the Under Secretary of State cast a puzzled look at you and asked: "Freedom? Isn't that rather vague?"

No wonder, I decided, that our government was distributing pamphlets to our own soldiers saying: "When we speak of the Chinese 'Communists' we should remember that . . . they stand for something very different from what we ordinarily intend when we use the word 'Communist.' . . . Their program is a moderate one . . . quite in accord with what we think of as a liberal democracy." (Official USA indoctrination publication, issue dated April 7, 1945.)

No wonder that it was the policy of the United States to force free men in Poland and free men in China to coalesce with the Communist "little boys" whose first intent was the destruction of freedom!

No wonder that President Truman would declare: "I like old Joe!"

What made all this so tragic was that Mr. Acheson was not only himself confused: he possessed the power and the talent to impose his confusion on the President, on the Secretary of State, and on numerous lecturers and teachers assembled at the invitation of their government to enjoy the privilege of "confidential and highly authoritative information"!

I concluded then that Mr. Acheson, however "liberal" and well-

meaning he might consider himself to be, was a man with an enormous capacity for disservice to the human race; I have, therefore, observed him closely from that date; and after six years my conclusion remains unchanged. I believe that most well-intentioned Americans will subscribe to the same conclusion if they will cut through all the confusing propaganda and patiently examine the record.

ACHESON'S RECORD OF DISSERVICE to the cause of freedom begins at least nineteen years ago when he became one of Stalin's *paid* American lawyers. Acheson was on Stalin's payroll even before the Soviet Union was recognized by the United States. Before such agencies as the U. S. Tariff Commission, it was Acheson who appeared as counsel for the Soviet delegations, trying even then to win favors for Stalin.

On May 16, 1933, the United States Senate was considering Acheson's fitness for the position of Under Secretary of the Treasury. There was opposition to him because, since he had been the legal representative of the Soviet Union, there was fear that he might be pro-Communist. The opposition was led by Senator James Couzens, of Michigan; the defense was led by Acheson's sponsor, Senator Millard E. Tydings, of Maryland.

Senator Tydings made a vigorous

speech in Acheson's defense, assuring the senators that even though "*Mr. Acheson has represented the USSK*" (*italics mine*), he deserved the appointment.

Senator Couzens then withdrew his opposition with this statement: "I have been encouraged to withdraw my objection to Mr. Acheson on the alleged statement that he is a Socialist." (*Congressional Record*, May 16, 1933, p. 3484.)

There is no denial on the record by either Senator Tydings or Acheson that he was a Socialist.

(It probably never occurred to Senator Tydings in 1933, when he first began defending Acheson, that Acheson in 1950 would be the instrument for his own defeat. For trying to whitewash Acheson's State Department of the pro-Communist charges by Senator Joe McCarthy, Tydings was repudiated by his own constituents.)

So it is no wonder that Acheson was frequently at the side of Maxim Litvinoff in 1933 when Mr. Litvinoff was negotiating with our government for the official bestowal of this country's favors on the Soviet Union. (See State Department's own report on Soviet recognition.) Acheson and his closest friends, including Alger Hiss and his kind, were dedicated to the success of the Socialist revolution. And Litvinoff was only Stalin's ambassador; Acheson was Stalin's lawyer.

Just why, among all the American

lawyers, did the Soviet leaders hire these two: Acheson and Lee Pressman? It's easy to explain why they hired Pressman: he was a Communist and a member of the Ware cell organized for espionage in the government. The Soviet Union, of course, followed a general policy in all countries of hiring sympathetic lawyers.

Then why did Stalin hire Acheson?

To understand their Secretary of State in 1952, Americans must understand that he began seeking favors for Soviet Russia as a *paid advocate*. He was *selected* and hired by the Soviet leaders to promote their cause. He believed that the cause of Soviet Russia was a good and hopeful cause; and for most of his life he has been trying to prove that his clients, the Soviet leaders — if only they can be made to feel secure in the affections of free men — will be good little boys.

Acheson's case is just that simple.

TO UNDERSTAND HIM FURTHER, Americans must get a clear picture of his law activities. He shuttles in and out of the firm of Covington, Burling, Rublee, O'Brien, & Shorb in Washington, D. C., which until 1949 also carried his name. He was "in" the firm from 1921 until 1933 when he became Under Secretary of the Treasury. He lasted only a few months in the Treasury: Roosevelt called him a "light-

weight" — so he went back "in" the firm. He remained "in" until 1941 when he got "out" to go into the State Department. When he was "out" of the State Department in 1947-48, he was back "in" the firm; then he got "out" of the firm again to become Secretary of State in January, 1949. Whenever he is "out" it is understood that he is only temporarily "out," and he receives mail at both the law office and the State Department.

Acheson's son, David C. Acheson, and his good friend, Donald Hiss, brother of his close friend, Alger Hiss, both are permanently connected with the firm. Donald Hiss was with Acheson in the State Department until 1945 when Acheson arranged his transfer to the law firm.

And what does this firm specialize in? It specializes in representing foreign governments. It now represents seven foreign governments at enormous retainers: Pakistan, Iran, Greece, Colombia, Denmark, Finland, and Sweden. Since Acheson became Secretary of State in January, 1949, the firm has collected over \$235,000 from foreign governments.

If a foreign government is seeking a loan or some other favor from the government of the United States, would it be smart for that government to retain the law firm from which the Secretary of State is temporarily on leave? The law firm

with which the son of the Secretary of State is permanently connected?

Here is how the Acheson set-up works. In 1946 the Soviet satellite government of Poland applied to the United States for a loan of \$90,000,000. Acheson was then Under Secretary of State and, on occasion, Acting Secretary of State. And what law firm did the Reds retain to get the loan? The Acheson firm, with Donald Hiss assigned directly.

Our ambassador to Poland, Arthur Bliss Lane, pleaded with the State Department *not* to approve the loan. Mr. Lane pointed out that American citizens were being mistreated in Poland; that the Red terror was destroying all freedom. "With the greatest earnestness of which I am capable," Mr. Lane declared, "I beg the department not to approve the extension of any credits at this time."

On April 24, 1946, Acting Secretary of State Dean Acheson announced that the loan, to be made through the Export-Import Bank, had been approved. The fee paid by the Communists through the puppet government of Poland to the Acheson law firm was \$51,653.98.

The loan was used to consolidate Soviet control of Poland; and in 1949 when he heard that Acheson had been appointed Secretary of State, Mr. Lane declared: "God help the United States!"

And here are some fair questions:

1. Since it is a matter of record

Qualification — Ignorance

The following dialogue occurred during Acheson's testimony before the Senate Finance Committee considering his nomination as Under Secretary of the Treasury in 1933:

SENATOR REED: Mr. Acheson, what finance experience have you had?

MR. ACHESON: I have had practically none, Senator.

SENATOR REED: Have you made any study of public finances at all?

MR. ACHESON: None at all.

CONGRESSIONAL RECORD, May 16, 1933,
p. 3483

that Acheson was retained by the Soviet Union before he became Under Secretary of the Treasury in 1933; and since not until 1938 did the government require American law firms to disclose their foreign connections; did Acheson, after he left the Treasury Department, receive pay from the Soviet Union between 1934 and 1938?

2. Since the Acheson law firm was still being paid large sums by foreign Communists in 1946, is it possible that directly or indirectly — to Acheson himself, to the firm, or to some other member of the firm — is it possible that the Soviet Union continued payments from 1932 to 1946 and perhaps even later?

3. And just how much money has Acheson or his firm been paid by foreign Communists since Acheson was first retained by the Soviets in the 1930's?

These are questions to which Americans, whose sons are dying in battle with Mr. Acheson's former clients, deserve answers.

ONCE IT IS UNDERSTOOD that Acheson has made a career out of advocacy of Soviet causes, that either he directly or his law firm has been paid vast sums for services rendered to Communism, then the man's actions and attitudes become readily understandable.

No sooner had he entered the State Department in 1941 than he became the leader of the pro-Soviet cabal. What other position could "Stalin's lawyer" have taken? Almost immediately he was warned by Adolf A. Berle, in charge of State Department security, that the Hiss brothers, then in obscure positions in the department, had been alleged to be Communists. Acheson resented the warning; he made Alger Hiss his number one confederate and brought him to positions of power; and ultimately he made Donald Hiss an associate of his law firm. Other confederates that would soon gather around him included Owen Lattimore, John Carter Vincent, John Stewart Service, Lauchlin Currie — all the gentlemen who believed that "the future of Asia

belongs to the Chinese Reds" and that the Soviet leaders were not "bad men."

Inside the State Department the enemies of the Acheson-Hiss-Currie-Vincent-Service cabal were the men who wanted this nation to maintain an objective attitude toward the Communists — to cooperate with Russia but to regard Russia with healthy suspicion. Among these men were Joseph C. Grew, Eugene Dooman, Stanley Hornbeck, James C. Dunn, Berle, and others.

On October 4, 1942, the Communist *Daily Worker* denounced the Grew-Berle group as "fascists" and "champions of Munich," and Acheson and Hiss launched the campaign to drive the Grew-Berle group out of the department and seize control.

A report on the battle between these two groups was given to the House Un-American Activities Committee on August 30, 1948, by Mr. Berle:

As I think many people know, in the Fall of 1944 there was a difference of opinion in the State Department. I felt that the Russians were not going to be sympathetic and cooperative. Victory was then assured, though not complete, and the intelligence reports which were in my charge indicated a very aggressive Russian policy, not at all in line with the kind of cooperation everyone was hoping for, and I was pressing for a pretty clean-cut showdown then when our position was strongest. The opposite group in the State Depart-

ment was largely the men — Mr. Acheson's group, of course, with Mr. Hiss as his principal assistant in the matter . . . I got trimmed in that fight, and, as a result, went to Brazil, and that ended my diplomatic career.

So Mr. Berle, who wanted only to have a showdown with Soviet Russia in 1944 "when our position was strongest," was cut down and forced out by Acheson and Hiss.

Another noteworthy point is this. Even though Acheson had no Far Eastern background at all, he interested himself from the beginning in Chinese matters. It may be only a coincidence that both Lenin and Stalin, as has been extensively documented, always regarded possession of China as the key to the triumph of the Socialist world revolution; the Communist Party line, beginning October 2, 1942, was anti-Chiang Kai-shek, and from the summer of 1943, many of the messages to our representatives in China were drafted by Acheson. His initials can still be discerned on the blue archive copies.

Acheson's second most valued confederate was John Carter Vincent, and another was John Stewart Service. Both these men moved to power steadily under Acheson's aegis. By 1943 Vincent had become assistant to Mr. Grew and special assistant to the powerful Acheson confederate, Lauchlin Currie, head of the Foreign Economic Administration,

who later under oath was to be identified as a member of a Communist spy ring. By 1944, when the State Department was moving ever faster toward support of the Chinese Communists, Vincent was chief of the Division of Chinese Affairs; and by 1945 he headed the office of Far Eastern Affairs.

Service was one of the Acheson group who worked in China. He was attached to General Stilwell's staff until he was sent back to Washington by Ambassador Patrick Hurley because of his incessant activity in favor of the Chinese Reds.

In 1943 Acheson, directly, was able to render the Soviet leaders another tremendous service. The big relief agency, UNRRA, was being set up, and all pro-Soviets saw in it a chance to make it a tool of Soviet conquest. The trick was to deny UNRRA itself any right of supervision over the distribution of its food and other relief supplies.

The UNRRA staff was quickly infiltrated by Stalinists, and Russia put forth a plan to allow the "recipient governments" to distribute the food without any interference from the outside — the United States. The British and other anti-Soviet factions opposed this plan, but Acheson not only threw American influence behind the Russian plan but also forced the British to accept it. (See *Defeat in Victory*, by the former Polish ambassador, Jan Ciechanowski.)

The power of food distribution was the power of life and death in Central Europe in 1944-47; and thanks to their advocate, Acheson, the Communists were able to use American food as a weapon against patriots trying to resist Soviet enslavement of Europeans.

WITH BERLE'S HEAD ON a platter, the Acheson clique's next target was Under Secretary Grew. And by 1945 they had to get Grew — and quickly — because on June 6, 1945, the FBI arrested Acheson's boy, Service, and the *Amerasia* case was threatening to inform the country.

The FBI had recorded, verbatim, a meeting of John Stewart Service in Washington with Philip Jaffe and Andrew Roth, since identified as Communist agents, in which Service had revealed to them what he himself described at the time as "top secrets." In addition, the FBI had seized in the New York office of the pro-Communist magazine, *Amerasia*, 540 government documents classified as follows: Restricted — 119; Confidential — 208; Strictly Confidential — 59; Secret — 153; and Very Secret — 1.

It was imperative for the Acheson clique to stop prosecution of the *Amerasia* case. Under Secretary Grew was insisting on vigorous prosecution; therefore the Acheson clique had to oust Grew at once.

Acheson succeeded Grew as Un-

der Secretary in August, 1945, and two days later he reinstated Service to the State Department and *promoted* him! And what do you suppose was Service's new job? Mr. Hurley had sent Service out of China because he was openly supporting the Chinese Reds. The FBI had overheard Service spilling secret information to Red agents. So Acheson put Service in charge of placing State Department personnel in the Far East so that the Acheson cabal could eliminate every "anti-Communist" and place more and more pro-Communists in strategic positions.

Between 1945 and 1951 every effort to remove Service from the Department of State was denounced by the pro-Acheson press; and it was not until the Fall of 1951 that a Federal Loyalty Review Board finally forced his resignation.

Acheson's number one man, Hiss, went to jail for denying that he had passed secret papers to Communist agents. Acheson has been able to keep his number two man, Vincent, by hiding him in Tangier, by "clearing" him with meaningless "State Department Boards," and by delaying investigation by the Federal Loyalty Review Board. It was John Carter Vincent and Owen Lattimore, whom the boss of Siberian slave camps, Goglidze, toasted in 1944 as those "on whom rests the responsibility for the future of China."

On June 7, 1945, the *Daily Worker* called Acheson "one of the most forward-looking men in the State Department."

When, in September, 1945, the House Un-American Activities Committee prepared to hold hearings relative to one Sam Carp, Acheson's office prevailed upon the committee to drop the proceedings. Carp, a filling station operator in Bridgeport, Connecticut, had been discovered dispensing large amounts of money under suspicious circumstances. But it developed that he was the brother-in-law of Molotov, the Russian foreign Minister, so Acheson got the case dropped "in the interest of smoother relations with the Soviet Union."

After eliminating Grew, the Acheson clique next managed to oust Eugene Dooman, head of the important Interdepartmental Committee, the agency through which the State Department seeks to impose its policies on the Defense Department. And who replaced Dooman? John Carter Vincent.

And what was Vincent's first action in his new position of power? Arriving in Tokyo in September, 1945, was the most implacable foe of Sovietism on earth: General of the Army Douglas MacArthur. So Vincent's first chore was to change the directives of MacArthur concerning Japan; and on September 20, 1945, Acheson publicly rebuked MacArthur and announced that our

Japanese policy would be made exclusively by the State Department.

The Associated Press called Acheson's statement "more pugnacious than diplomatic."

The Communist *Daily Worker* applauded the clipping of MacArthur's wings by Acheson and Vincent: "The forces in the State Department which are relatively anti-imperialist have been strengthened."

The pro-Communist newspaper *PM* observed: "What the government seeks now is to develop a diplomacy based on better appreciation of what the Soviet Union wants."

On November 14, 1945, Acheson appeared triumphantly at Madison Square Garden in New York to receive the applause of all his press clique: the *Nation*, the *New Republic*, *PM*, the *New York Times*, and *Herald-Tribune*, and, of course, also the *Daily Worker*. The occasion was the joyous welcoming to American soil of the Red Dean of Canterbury. Acheson proclaimed:

Never in the past has there been any place on the globe where the vital interests of the American and Russian peoples have clashed or even been antagonistic . . . and there is no objective reason to suppose that there should be such a place. We understand and agree with the Soviet leaders that to have friendly governments along her borders is essential both for the security of the Soviet Union and for the peace of the world.

The Communist press around the world applauded this statement by America's "great forward-looking statesman." Incidentally, other speakers on that program, who sat by Acheson, were Paul Robeson, Corliss Lamont, Joseph E. Davies, and Dr. William Howard Melish.

Contemplating that statement in Madison Square Garden, is it possible that any American today can fail to understand its awful meaning to all the Poles, Czechs, Hungarians, Germans, Roumanians, Bulgarians, Yugoslavs, Albanians, Chinese, Koreans, Japanese — not to mention Estonians, Latvians, and Lithuanians — all the people around the periphery of Russia who have been enslaved? Here was a spokesman for the United States, not only expressing friendship for and approval of the Soviet Union, but also placing this nation's approval on the enslavement — actual and projected — of all the satellite nations!

Acheson was standing there in Madison Square Garden, surrounded by America's Communists and pro-Communists, arrogantly informing all the peoples of the earth within the reach of Soviet Russia that they could expect neither help nor hope from America in any efforts to maintain their freedom from Soviet slavery.

Acheson was saying in effect: It is proper for the Soviet leaders to enslave all the peoples within their reach. This country understands

and approves that process. And this process of enslavement is essential "both for the security of the Soviet Union and for the peace of the world."

The day that Acheson made that speech was probably the blackest day for freedom in the world since the end of the Second War. Stalin hadn't yet managed to seize China and Czechoslovakia when Acheson spoke; Acheson invited him to go ahead and do so with this country's approval.

IN THAT SAME MONTH, November, 1945, the Acheson clique, by their maneuvers, caused the resignation of our anti-Soviet Ambassador to China, Patrick J. Hurley. Hurley's removal was essential to prepare the ground for the Marshall Mission of 1946 — the tragic mission on which General Marshall was to demand of Chiang Kai-shek that he cease fighting the Communists.

On November 20, 1945, Acheson received Congressman Marcantonio with Milton Wolff, head of the Communist Abraham Lincoln Brigade in the Spanish war, and on November 21 the *Daily Worker* reported that Acheson had offered to intervene with Franco on behalf of condemned Communists in Spain. Previously Acheson had refused to receive Fernando de los Rios, head of the anti-Communist group of Spanish Republicans; but on December 16, 1945, Acheson received Juan

Negrin, head of the pro-Communist group of Spanish Republicans.

On December 22, 1945, as Acting Secretary of State, Acheson extended this government's recognition to the Communist regime of Marshal Tito in Yugoslavia. And this, despite the fact that only two months earlier in his Navy Day speech, President Truman had assured the world that the United States would never recognize a regime that was not elected by the people.

(When the American Legion protested against further UNRRA aid to Tito after American planes were shot down over Yugoslavia, Acheson declared that the United States had no authority to withhold supplies. [He had arranged it that way.] And in August, 1949, when a headstone was unveiled in Arlington Cemetery for the five young American fliers shot down over Yugoslavia, Acheson saw to it that no official representative of the United States Government attended the unveiling. [Reported by Columnist Ernest K. Lindley.]

It was on January 3, 1946, as noted in my opening paragraph, that I had my exchange with Acheson — in which he found no difference between America and Russia, thought freedom rather vague, and insisted that the Soviet leaders were the little boys tossing brickbats at greenhouses.

All the tragic aspects of General

Marshall's Mission to China in 1946 need not be reviewed here. What does need to be noted is that the instructions for General Marshall were formulated by Acheson and Vincent and mostly, as he himself admitted, written by Vincent. Every objective student of this period now concedes that the Acheson clique used General Marshall to halt the fighting in China and assure the victory of the Chinese Reds.

While Marshall was carrying out his mission, so costly to the cause of freedom, Acheson, on May Day, 1946, announced that the Soviet government had been invited to send observers to the Bikini tests of our newest atomic weapons.

In March, 1946, Acheson snubbed Winston Churchill after Mr. Churchill delivered his Fulton, Missouri, speech warning the world against the Soviet threat. After the speech had been assailed by the Communists, Acheson refused to appear at a New York dinner in Churchill's honor.

On June 3, 1946, the Coordinating Committee of the State Department, with Acheson, Hiss, and Vincent pulling the strings, recommended that the Chinese Communist troops be trained and armed by American Army personnel before they were "integrated with the Nationalist forces."

On June 19, 1946, Acheson was asked by Congresswoman Edith Nourse Rogers if he saw any danger

of a future attack upon us by the Chinese Communist troops that he proposed to train and arm.

Acheson turned on all his charm to answer the lady. "Oh, no, Mrs. Rogers," he replied. "We can rest assured that the Chinese will not do that." (H.R. 6795, 79th Congress.)

On July 20, 1946, Acheson reassured the country that there were no Communists in the State Department. (*Congressional Record*, p. 9716.)

In October 1946, without the knowledge of either James F. Byrnes or Bernard Baruch, who was then chairman of the Atomic Energy Commission to the United Nations, Acheson proposed David Lilienthal as chairman of the Atomic Energy Commission. The so-called Acheson-Lilienthal atomic energy report had recommended that we "exchange atomic knowledge with the Soviet Union," and that our mutual endeavors be guaranteed by "international agreement."

On March 20, 1947, before the House Foreign Affairs Committee, Acheson flatly declared that there was no danger of a Communist victory over Chiang Kai-shek. "The Chinese government is not approaching collapse," he said. "It is not threatened by defeat by the Communists." On July 30, 1949, in a letter to President Truman which served as a preface to the White Paper on China, Acheson

opined that "no amount of aid could have saved Chiang."

On April 18, 1947, Acheson again "cleared" Vincent of all charges of pro-Communism.

On May 10, 1947, Acheson, according to the United Press, took the lead "to shift the emphasis in the Truman Doctrine from an ideological crusade against Communism to an economic program for rebuilding Western Europe and the Far East into healthy, democratic areas."

In June, 1947 a Senate appropriations subcommittee addressed a secret memorandum to General Marshall, then Secretary of State:

It becomes necessary due to the gravity of the situation to call your attention to a condition that developed and still flourishes in the State Department under the administration of Dean Acheson. It is evident that there is a deliberate, calculated program being carried out not only to protect Communist personnel in high places but to reduce security and intelligence protection to a nullity. On file in the department is a copy of a preliminary report of the FBI on Soviet espionage activities in the United States which involves a large number of State Department employes, some in high official positions. This report has been challenged and ignored by those charged with the responsibility of administering the department with the apparent tacit approval of Mr. Acheson. Should this case break before the

State Department acts, it will be a national disgrace. Voluminous files are on hand in the department proving the connections of the State Department employes and officials of this Soviet espionage ring.

General Marshall received this secret memorandum — and did nothing.

In June, 1947, over Congressional opposition, Acheson insisted that the United States deliver \$17,000,000 worth of postwar lend-lease supplies to Russia. Since, under the Truman Doctrine, we had already begun fighting Soviet aggression in Greece, Congressmen asked why we should continue sending lend-lease to our enemies. Acheson forced delivery of the supplies.

This period saw the genesis of the Marshall Plan, and Acheson apologists like to point to his support of this plan as evidence of his anti-Sovietism. What must be remembered is this: the plan as originally worked out by Acheson included aid for Russia and the East European satellites as well as for the nations of Western Europe!

During the first weeks that the Marshall Plan was under discussion, it seemed that the Communist Party policy would be to endorse the plan. But when the Czech coalition government in Prague accepted the proposed aid, Moscow decided that the plan was a Wall Street plot and a device for "safeguarding Western Europe from Communism." Czecho-

slovakia was forced to withdraw from the Paris aid Conference.

IN THE SUMMER OF 1948 Acheson's old confederate, Lauchlin Currie, came before the House Un-American Activities Committee. He was accompanied by counsel, one Dean Acheson, temporarily "out" of the government. Both Whittaker Chambers and Elizabeth Bentley, under oath, identified Currie as a Soviet agent. Currie, closely counseled by Acheson, admitted only that he had used his considerable influence to save the government job of Nathan Gregory Silvermaster, who was identified under oath as a member of a Soviet spy ring in Washington.

On December 16, 1948, Acheson's intimate friend, Alger Hiss, was indicted for perjury in denying under oath that he had handed secret government documents to the agents of a foreign power. Acheson had done a lot for Hiss. He had secured him the appointment of Executive Secretary of the Dumbarton Oaks Conference in 1944; sent him to Yalta in 1945 as adviser to President Roosevelt; pushed him to high distinction as Secretary General of the United Nations Conference on International Organization in San Francisco. When in January, 1950 Hiss was convicted, Acheson, Secretary of State of the nation the perjurer had betrayed, announced: "I will not turn my back on Alger Hiss."

In January, 1949, when Acheson became Secretary of State, some of the chickens had started coming home to roost. So Acheson quickly brought forward Professor Philip C. Jessup as his first lieutenant, and set Doctor Jessup to preparing the "Whitewash Paper" on China. Jessup's affiliations with the Communist fronts are a matter of record. He signed the atom bomb letter in the *New York Times*, February 16, 1946, which urged us to quit making atomic bombs and leave the disposal of our stockpile to the United Nations. He had been active in the Institute of Pacific Relations with Owen Lattimore and Frederick Vanderbilt Field; he was a member of the committee which had appointed Alger Hiss head of the Carnegie Endowment; and he appeared in court as a witness for Hiss.

The White Paper on China, issued August 5, 1949, could be called an outright fraud, or it can be left to the judgment of the *New York Times*, often an Acheson apologist:

This inquest on China is not the work of a serene and detached coroner but of a vitally interested party in the catastrophe. Unfortunately, at this point one of these vital interests is self-justification, which certainly is the enemy of objective analysis.

In 1948 we had begun withdrawing our army from South Korea, though it was known that for years the Soviet training schools in Si-

beria had been training and arming the North Koreans. The Korean National Assembly, on November 20, 1948, begged that we remain.

A secret memorandum to the State Department from Lattimore proposed that Korea should be allowed, as he subsequently stated more succinctly in the fellow-traveling *Daily Compass*, "to fall without making it look as if the United States had pushed it." Acheson announced that no policy decisions could be made until "after the dust has settled."

In the Spring of 1949 the State Department recommended that economic aid *only*, to the extent of \$150 million, be extended to South Korea. Congress demanded that military aid be included; the provision for military aid was included; but no military aid was shipped.

On December 23, 1949, Acheson instructed all diplomatic and consular personnel that Formosa had no strategic value. But in May, 1951, under oath, Acheson stressed Formosa's "strategic importance."

On January 5, 1950, the British extended recognition to Red China with the full knowledge *and approval* of our State Department. (Statement by Beverly Baxter, Member of Parliament.) On this same day President Truman declared: "The United States government will not provide military aid or advice to Chinese forces on Formosa."

On January 12, 1950, in a speech

to the National Press Club in Washington, Acheson discussed our defensive policy for Asia. "Our defensive perimeter," he said, "runs along the Aleutians to Japan and then goes to the Ryukyus." This policy abandoned Asia to the Communists and invited them to seize both South Korea and Formosa, since these areas lay outside the announced perimeter.

In this same speech Acheson jeered at Senator Robert A. Taft's proposal that we send a fleet to protect Formosa against Red invasion. He said he didn't realize that Mr. Taft was a military expert.

On June 10, 1950, speaking in St. Louis, Truman said: "We are closer to world peace now than at any time in the last three years."

On June 25, 1950, the Communists invaded South Korea, and three days later American troops began their "police action" on Korean soil.

On June 27, 1951, Acheson stated we would be satisfied if the Communists withdrew behind the 38th

Parallel. On August 2, 1951, he declared that the 38th Parallel "as a line of demarcation" was "unacceptable."

On September 13, 1951, President Truman said that Dean Acheson will be Secretary of State "as long as I am President of the United States."

THAT'S THE RECORD of Dean Gooderham Acheson as a fighter for freedom. Only one additional entry need be made.

On March 5, 1952, Acheson scolded Washington reporters for inquiring why he had single-handedly "cleared" Oliver Edmund Clubb, whom the State Department's own board had judged a security risk. "In the future," he announced, "I hope you will understand that always the responsibility for these decisions must rest with me."

During the period of Acheson's stewardship at the State Department, more than six hundred million human beings have been dragged into Soviet slavery. Soviet power has mushroomed until it now threatens the existence of freedom everywhere on earth. It therefore seems fair to ask this question: have the actions and attitudes of Dean Acheson aided the cause of freedom in its struggle against Soviet slavery, or have they impeded it?

On November 4, 1952, the American people will have the opportunity to answer this question.

To Our Readers:

Reprints of this article are available

<i>at our offices, 11</i>	10 copies	\$ 1.00
<i>East 36th Street,</i>	25 "	2.00
<i>New York 16,</i>	50 "	3.00
<i>N. Y. at the fol-</i>	100 "	5.50
<i>lowing rates:</i>	1000 "	45.00

Minimum order accepted, ten copies

An Additional Note CONTINUED

then under the direction of Dean Acheson as Acting Secretary of State, Byrnes being at that time in Paris at a conference of the "Big Four."

The Polish Government itself threw a wrench into the loan plans by refusing to put into effect the terms agreed on in granting it. We at the American Embassy in Warsaw remonstrated to no avail. Finally, I took a plane to Paris and with Secretary Byrnes prepared a cable, over his signature, to Washington directing Mr. Acheson to suspend immediately the delivery of any further surplus war material to Poland, and also any further financial assistance until the Polish Government met the terms of its agreement.

Immediately upon my return to Warsaw, Dr. Ludwig Rajchman, head of the Polish Purchasing Commission, called to complain about the action of Secretary Byrnes in suspending the delivery of surplus war material to Poland. "Mr. Acheson's law firm," he told me, and I quote him verbatim, had informed him that the action was illegal.

And that brings me to the Congressional hearing of January 13, 1949, when Mr. Acheson, not under oath, averred in connection with the Polish loan:

Subsequently, some of the conditions imposed were, in the opinion of the Government of the United States, not fulfilled by the Government of Poland, and again, as Acting Secretary of State, I suspended the loan until those conditions were met.

It is clear from my preceding statements that it was Mr. Byrnes, not Dean Acheson, who suspended the loan to Poland. I think I have also refuted Acheson's distinct claim, set forth above, that "there was throughout the consideration of this [the Polish] loan a difference of opinion between the American Ambassador in Warsaw and . . . the Secretary and myself." By his acts, at least, Secretary Byrnes appeared in agreement with the "American Ambassador in Warsaw."

But Mr. Acheson wandered even farther afield in further testimony. Senator Vandenberg asked him rather point-blank:

Was this Polish Government, which your firm represented in this connection, what we would call a satellite government, or was it still a government which pretended — at least through the co-operation of Mikolajczyk — to be still, in pretense at least, a coalition government?

As though he had never read a book in his life, or discussed the matter with any of the Polish experts in the State Department, Mr.

Acheson replied confidently:

It was the latter, Senator Vandenberg. This was the Mikolajczyk Government, and there was, during the period, a hope that it might in some respects be free from complete Russian domination.

There never was a "Mikolajczyk Government" in Poland. Furthermore, in 1947, Mikolajczyk, in his book, *The Rape of Poland*, published in America, made clear that he was permitted no part whatever in the formulation of policies in postwar Poland. Nor did Mr. Acheson trouble to check on this item when he was approved as Secretary of State. For as late as June 17, 1950, the State Department released a vigorous diatribe against those who dared to challenge Mr. Acheson's integrity, concluding:

. . . The Department, at that time [1947], still had hopes that the Mikolajczyk Government, then in power in Poland, might be saved from Russian domination.

Could it be that as of that date, just two years ago, neither Mr. Acheson nor his East European experts in the State Department had yet caught onto the simple truth that since the end of the war in 1945, Soviet Russia has maintained a Communist regime in Poland? No one, including the most persuasive of Polish patriots, in spite of all their hopes and noble efforts, has had a chance to return Poland to the company of the democracies of Western Europe. With the help of Acting Secretary of State, Dean Acheson, in 1946, and "Mr. Acheson's law firm," as Dr. Rajchman called it, a series of moves were made so as to guarantee the present enslavement of a fiercely freedom-loving people and to give the Polish people the feeling that the U. S. Government acquiesced in this cruel tragedy.

More MERCURY Reprints . . .

Freedom's Case Against Dean Acheson

How Eisenhower Can Win

Why a Southerner Should Vote Republican

Is Truman Honest?

How to be a Republican and Enjoy It

War Bonds: More Delusions of Security

This Is the Pivotal Year

The Book Reviewers Sell Out China

Brains Can Win for America

Pregnancy and Politics in Alabama

The MERCURY sells more reprints of its articles than any other magazine
in America

ORDER 1

RIBUTE THE

Don't Forget

Order Extra Copies From
**CHRISTIAN NATIONALIST
CRUSADE**

P. O. Box D-4
St. Louis 1, Missouri

Please send a subscription of *The American Mercury* to:

NAME

ADDRESS

CITY Zone STATE *LL*

☐ 1 Year \$3.00

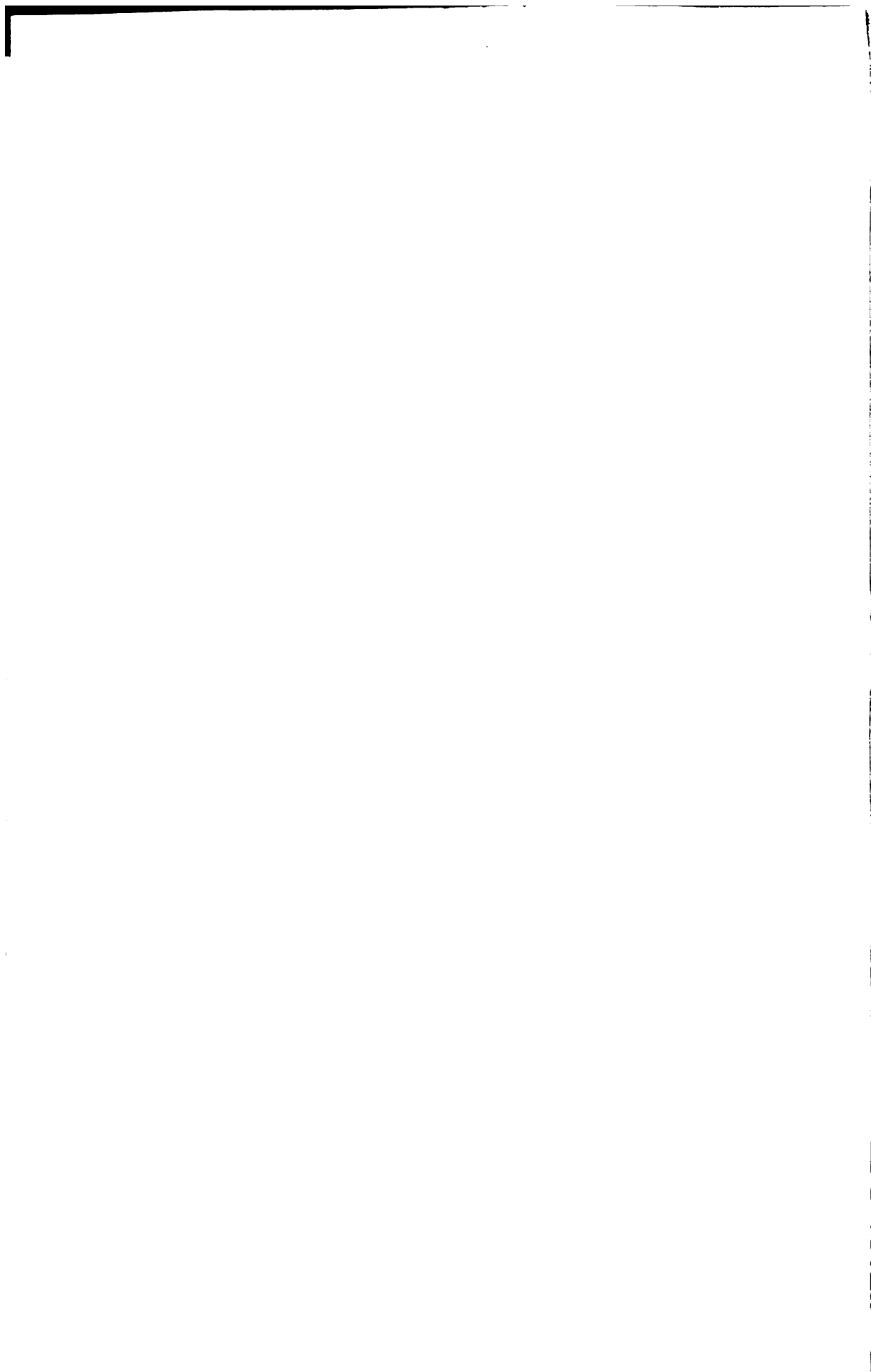
☐ Remittance Enclosed

☐ 2 Years \$5.50

☐ Bill me later

90

91



14 DAY USE
RETURN TO DESK FROM WHICH BORROWED
LOAN DEPT.

This book is due on the last date stamped below, or
on the date to which renewed.
Renewed books are subject to immediate recall.

	LIBRARY USE
27 Oct 64	JUL - 3 1969
REC'D LD	LIBRARY USE
OCT 13 '64 - 11 AM	JUL - 6 1969
	LIBRARY USE
21 Jan '65	
REC'D LD	RECEIVED
JAN 7 '65 - 9 PM	JUL 6 '69 - 8 PM
	LOAN DEPT.
DEC 28 1966 3 2	
DEC 19 '66 R C D	

LD 21A-40m-11,'63
(E1602s10)476B

General Library
University of California
Berkeley

YH 02593



1-2-3

1-2-3

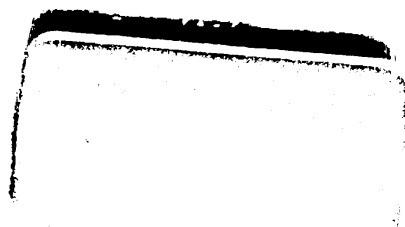
1-2-3

1-2-3

1-2-3

1-2-3

1-2-3



1

